

Descendants of Achaemenes

Generation 1

1. **ACHAEMENES¹** .



Achaemenes had the following child:

2. i. **TEISPES²**.



Generation 2

2. **TEISPES²** (Achaemenes¹).



Teispes had the following child:

3. i. **CYRUS THE GREAT KING OF³ PERSIA** was born in 600 BC in Persia, Iran. He died in 530 BC in Persia, Iran.



Generation 3

3. **CYRUS THE GREAT KING OF³ PERSIA** (Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 600 BC in Persia, Iran. He died in 530 BC in Persia, Iran.



Cyrus the great King of Persia had the following child:

4. i. **PRINCESS ATOSSA⁴ OF PERSIA** was born in 550 BC in Persia, Iran. She died in 475 BC in Persia, Iran. She met **DARIUS I GREAT**. He was born in 550 AD in Persia, Iran. He died in 486 AD in Persia, Iran.



Generation 4

4. **PRINCESS ATOSSA⁴ OF PERSIA** (Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 550 BC in Persia, Iran. She died in 475 BC in Persia, Iran. She met **DARIUS I GREAT**. He was born in 550 AD in Persia, Iran. He died in 486 AD in Persia, Iran.



Darius I Great and Princess Atossa Of Persia had the following child:

5. i. **XERXES I⁵ AHASUERUS** was born in 521 AD in Persia, Iran. He died in 465 AD in Persia, Iran. He met (1) **ESTHER HADASSAH**. She was born in Abt.,British Columbia,Canada. He met (2) **CHRISTIAN HAHN**. She was born about 1899 in Indiana.



Generation 5

5. **XERXES I⁵ AHASUERUS** (Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 521 AD in Persia, Iran. He died in 465 AD in Persia, Iran. He met (1) **ESTHER HADASSAH**. She was born in Abt.,British Columbia,Canada. He met (2) **CHRISTIAN HAHN**. She was born about 1899 in Indiana.



Notes for Xerxes I Ahasuerus:

Xerxes the Great
Khshayathiya Khshayathiyānam, King of Kings

Reign 485 to 465 BC
Coronation October 485 BC
Born 519 BC
Birthplace Persia
Died 465 BC (aged 54)
Place of death Thermopylae/persia

Generation 5 (cont.)

Buried Persia
Predecessor Darius I
Successor Artaxerxes I
Consort Amestris
Royal House Achaemenid
Father Darius I of Persia (the Great)
Mother Atossa
Religious beliefs Zoroastrianism

Xerxes I of Persia (English: /ˈzɜːrksiːz/; Old Persian: ??????????????, IPA: [xʰəˈdʰaːrʰəˈaː]); also known as Xerxes the Great, was the fourth Zoroastrian king of kings of the Achaemenid Empire.

Youth and rise to power

Immediately after seizing the kingship, Darius I of Persia (son of Hystaspes) married Atossa (daughter of Cyrus the Great). They were both descendants of Achaemenes from different Achaemenid lines. Marrying a daughter of Cyrus strengthened Darius' position as king.[1] Darius was an active emperor, busy with building programs in Persepolis, Susa, Egypt, and elsewhere. Toward the end of his reign he moved to punish Athens, but a new revolt in Egypt (probably led by the Persian satrap) had to be suppressed. Under Persian law, the Achaemenian kings were required to choose a successor before setting out on such serious expeditions. Upon his great decision to leave (487-486 BC)[2], Darius prepared his tomb at Naqsh-e Rostam and appointed Xerxes, his eldest son by Atossa, as his successor. Darius' failing health then prevented him from leading the campaigns,[3] and he died in October 486 BC.[3]

Xerxes was not the oldest son of Darius and according to old Iranian traditions should not have succeeded the King. Xerxes was however the oldest son of Darius and Atossa hence descendent of Cyrus. This made Xerxes the chosen King of Persia.[4] Some modern scholars also view the unusual decision of Darius to give the throne to Xerxes to be a result of his consideration of the unique positions that Cyrus the Great and his daughter Atossa have had.[5] Artobazan was born to "Darius the subject", while Xerxes was the eldest son born in the purple after Darius' rise to the throne, and Artobazan's mother was a commoner while Xerxes' mother was the daughter of the founder of the empire.[6]

Xerxes was crowned and succeeded his father in October-December 486 BC[7] when he was about 36 years old.[2] The transition of power to Xerxes was smooth due again in part to great authority of Atossa[1] and his accession of royal power was not challenged by any person at court or in the Achaemenian family, or any subject nation.[8]

Almost immediately, he suppressed the revolts in Egypt and Babylon that had broken out the year before, and appointed his brother Achaemenes as governor or satrap (Old Persian: khshathrapavan) over Egypt. In 484 BC, he outraged the Babylonians by violently confiscating and melting down[9] the golden statue of Bel (Marduk, Merodach), the hands of which the rightful king of Babylon had to clasp each New Year's Day. This sacrilege led the Babylonians to rebel in 484 BC and 482 BC, so that in contemporary Babylonian documents, Xerxes is refused his father's title of King of Babylon, being named rather as King of Persia and Media, Great King, King of Kings (Shahanshah) and King of Nations (i.e. of the world).

Although Herodotus' report in the Histories has created certain problems concerning Xerxes' religious beliefs, modern scholars consider him as a Zoroastrian.[10]

Xerxes I Ahasuerus and Esther Hadassah had the following child:

Generation 5 (cont.)

6. i. ARTAXERXES I⁶ MAKROKHEIR was born in Persia, Iran. He died in 425 AD in Persia, Iran. He met (1) KOSMARTYDENE THE CONCUBINE. She was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He met (2) QUEEN ANDIA OF BABYLON. She was born in 123 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in Babylon.



Xerxes I Ahasuerus and Christian Hahn had the following child:

7. ii. ARTAXERXES I MAKROKHEIR was born in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in 425 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He met (1) QUEEN ANDIA OF BABYLON. She was born in 123 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He met (2) KOSMARTYDENE THE CONCUBINE. She was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada.



Generation 6

6. **ARTAXERXES I⁶ MAKROKHEIR** (Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in Persia, Iran. He died in 425 AD in Persia, Iran. He met (1) **KOSMARTYDENE THE CONCUBINE**. She was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He met (2) **QUEEN ANDIA OF BABYLON**. She was born in 123 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in Babylon.



Artaxerxes I Makrokheir and Kosmartydene The Concubine had the following child:

8. i. DARIUS⁷ OCHUS was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in 404 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He married Parysatis Babylon in 100 AD. She was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in 395 AD in Abt,„British Columbia,Canada.



Artaxerxes I Makrokheir and Queen Andia Of Babylon had the following child:

- ii. PARYSATIS BABYLON was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in 395 AD in Abt,„British Columbia,Canada.



7. **ARTAXERXES I⁶ MAKROKHEIR** (Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in 425 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He met (1) **QUEEN ANDIA OF BABYLON**. She was born in 123 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He met (2) **KOSMARTYDENE THE CONCUBINE**. She was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada.



Notes for Artaxerxes I Makrokheir:

ARTAXERXES°

ARTAXERXES° (Per. Artakhshacha; Gr. Artaxerxes; Heb. and Aram. ?????????????????? and ??????????????????; in Heb. once also ??????????????????; Aram. Papyri ???????), name of three Persian kings.

(1) Artaxerxes I was surnamed Makrokheir (Greek) or Longimanus (Latin), meaning "the long-handed." **He reigned from 465 to 425 B.C.E.** The first 16 years of his reign were troubled, with the Greeks attacking his northwestern holdings and supporting a revolt in Egypt which lasted from 460 to 454, and with Megabyzus, the satrap of Transeuphrates (embracing Syria, Palestine, and Transjordan) who reconquered Egypt for Artaxerxes, himself rebelling in 449-48. To end the war with the Greeks Artaxerxes was compelled to assent to the "peace of Callias" (449), which was a humiliation for Persia. It was probably during these troubled first three-fifths of his reign that the provincial authorities of *Samaria were able to persuade the king that the rebuilding of Jerusalem's walls by the Jews constituted a threat to his authority in the whole of Transeuphrates (Ezra 4:7-23 which belongs chronologically after Ezra 6). In the later, calmer years of his reign, he appointed *Nehemiah governor of Judah with authority to fortify Jerusalem. Regarding the identity of the Artaxerxes of Ezra 7:7, 11, 21; 8:1, who authorized the mission of *Ezra, opinions are divided over whether it was this monarch or the following one (2).

Generation 6 (cont.)

(2) Artaxerxes II, surnamed Mnemon (Gr. Mnemon, "the Rememberer"), reigned from 404 to 359 B.C.E. Artaxerxes II lost Egypt in 401 B.C.E. (the Jews of *Elephantine dated documents by his regnal years down to Jan. 18, 401 B.C.E.). So far from ever recovering it, he nearly lost all of Western Asia as well, since the revolting western satraps, relying on the Egyptian army which the Egyptian king Tachos led into Syria to aid them, invaded Mesopotamia. However, a revolt in Egypt compelled Tachos to abandon his allies and surrender, and Artaxerxes II reconquered the western satrapies. A growing number of scholars date Ezra's mission in the seventh year of his reign, 398/97 B.C.E.

(3) Artaxerxes III, a son of the preceding, surnamed Ochus by modern writers, because the Greeks, for some reason, refer to him as Okhos, reigned from 354 to 338 B.C.E. He had to quell revolts everywhere, and failure in his first attempt to reconquer Egypt (352-50) may have given the impetus to the revolt (350-45?) of King Tennes of Sidon. Artaxerxes burned the city down and put Tennes to death. In 344/43, a second attempt to reconquer Egypt was successful.

Several Church Fathers report that Ochus exiled a large number of Jews to Hyrcania, the region south of the Caspian Sea, and Paulus Orosius (fifth century), the author of a world history, and George the Syncellus (d. c. 810), a Byzantine chronicler, connect this action with his campaign against Egypt. It has naturally been surmised that this means the first campaign against Egypt and that the ensuing rebellion of Sidon also affected Palestine. D. Barag has sought confirmation for this hypothesis in the archaeology of Palestine and has called attention to seven sites, from Hazor in the north to Jericho in the south, the occupation of which was interrupted - in some cases, terminated - near the end of the Persian period. Although the archaeological evidence alone does not rule out the attribution of this abandonment to the advance of Alexander, hardly more than a dozen years later, the silence of the sources about any resistance to Alexander in Phoenicia apart from Tyre and in Palestine apart from Gaza seems to favor the earlier date for the depopulation, which perhaps partly accounts for the passivity toward Alexander.

A "Hyrcanian exile" such as is reported by the Church Fathers is unknown in Jewish tradition. Nevertheless, there may be a connection between it and the fact that the proper name Hyrcanus is attested among the Jews as early as the third century B.C.E. (II Macc. 3:11).

BIBLIOGRAPHY:

N.C. Hirschy, Artaxerxes III Ochus and his Reign (1909); E. Drioton and J. Vandier, Les peuples de l'orient méditerranéen, 2 (19523), 62; Barag, in: BASOR, 183 (1966), 6-12; Bright, Hist, 356-93; Noth, Hist Isr, 316-37; R.G. Kent, Old Persian (19532), 153-6; R.N. Fyfe, The Heritage of Persia (1962), index; H.T. Olmstead, History of the Persian Empire (1948), index.

Artaxerxes I Makrokheir and Queen Andia Of Babylon had the following child:

- i. PARYSATIS⁷ BABYLON was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in 395 AD in Abt.,British Columbia,Canada.



Artaxerxes I Makrokheir and Kosmartydene The Concubine had the following child:

9. ii. KING DARIUS OCHUS OF PERSIAN II was born in Persia. He died in Ruled from 423 BC to 404 BC.. He met PARYSATIS BABYLON.



Generation 7

8. **DARIUS⁷ OCHUS** (Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in 404 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He married Parysatis Babylon in 100 AD. She was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in 395 AD in Abt.,British Columbia,Canada.



Generation 7 (cont.)

Darius Ochus and Parysatis Babylon had the following child:

10. i. ARTAXERXES MNEMON⁸ ACHAEMENID was born in 350 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in 358 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He met STATEIRA OF ARMENIA. She was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in „British Columbia,Canada.
9. **KING DARIUS⁷ OCHUS OF PERSIAN II** (Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in Persia. He died in Ruled from 423 BC to 404 BC.. He met **PARYSATIS BABYLON**.



Notes for King Darius Ochus Of Persian II:

Darius II (Darayavahuš), originally called Ochus and often surnamed Nothus (from Greek ?????), was king of the Persian Empire **from 423 BC to 404 BC**.

Artaxerxes I, who died on December 25, 424 BC, was followed by his son Xerxes II. After a month and a half Xerxes II was murdered by his brother Secydianus or Sogdianus (the form of the name is uncertain). His illegitimate brother, Ochus, satrap of Hyrcania, rebelled against Sogdianus, and after a short fight killed him, and suppressed by treachery the attempt of his own brother Arsites to imitate his example. Ochus adopted the name Darius (in the chronicles he is called Nothos"). Neither Xerxes II nor Secydianus occurs in the dates of the numerous Babylonian tablets from Nippur; here the reign of Darius II follows immediately after that of Artaxerxes I.

Prospective tomb of Darius II of Persia in Naqsh-e Rostam Of Darius's reign historians know very little (a rebellion of the Medes in 409 BC is mentioned by Xenophon), except that he was quite dependent on his wife Parysatis. In the excerpts from Ctesias some harem intrigues are recorded, in which he played a disreputable part. As long as the power of Athens remained intact he did not meddle in Greek affairs; even the support which the Athenians in 413 BC gave to the rebel Amorges in Caria would not have roused him, had not the Athenian power been broken in the same year before Syracuse. He gave orders to his satraps in Asia Minor, Tissaphernes and Pharnabazus, to send in the overdue tribute of the Greek towns, and to begin a war with Athens; for this purpose they entered into an alliance with Sparta. In 408 BC he sent his son Cyrus to Asia Minor, to carry on the war with greater energy. In 404 BC Darius II died after a reign of nineteen years, and was followed by Artaxerxes II.

King Darius Ochus Of Persian II and Parysatis Babylon had the following child:

11. i. ARTAXERXES MNEMON⁸ ACHAEMENID was born in 100 AD in Empire, Dodge, Georgia, USA. He died in Empire, Dodge, Georgia, USA. He met STATEIRA HYDARNID. She was born in Persia, Cattaraugus, New York, USA. She died in Persia, Cattaraugus, New York, USA.



Generation 8

10. **ARTAXERXES MNEMON⁸ ACHAEMENID** (Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 350 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in 358 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He met **STATEIRA OF ARMENIA**. She was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in „British Columbia,Canada.



Artaxerxes Mnemon Achaemenid and Stateira Of Armenia had the following child:

12. i. APAMA⁹ DE PERSIA was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in „British Columbia,Canada. She married Pharnabazos Of Daskyleion I, son of Pharnaces Of Dascylium, in 100 AD. He was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in „British Columbia,Canada. She met (2) PHARNABASZUS SATRAP DE DASKYLEION. He was born in Abt,„British



Generation 8 (cont.)

Columbia, Canada. He died in Abt., British Columbia, Canada. She met (3) PHARNABAZUS DASKYLEION. He was born in Asia Minor,,.,.

11. **ARTAXERXES MNEMON⁸ ACHAEMENID** (King Darius⁷ Ochus Of Persian II, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 100 AD in Empire, Dodge, Georgia, USA. He died in Empire, Dodge, Georgia, USA. He met **STATEIRA HYDARNID**. She was born in Persia, Cattaraugus, New York, USA. She died in Persia, Cattaraugus, New York, USA.



Notes for Artaxerxes Mnemon Achaemenid:

Artaxerxes II Mnemon

Artaxerxes II Mnemon: Achaemenid king of the Persian Empire, ruled **from 404 to 358**.

Relatives:

Father: Darius II Nothus

Mother: Parysatis

First wife: Statira (daughter of Hydarnes)

Sons: Darius, Artaxerxes III Ochus, Ariaspes

Daughter: Apama (married to Pharnabazus), Rhodogyne (married to Orontes), Amestris, Atossa

Second wife: name not known

Son: Arsames

Main deeds:

Real name: Arsaces

Accession on 3 April 404

404: Outbreak of civil war: Artaxerxes' brother Cyrus the Younger revolts

404: In Egypt: revolt of Amyrtaeus

401: Battle of Cunaxa: Cyrus army defeats Artaxerxes' army, but Cyrus dies in action

401/400: Return of the Ten Thousand

396: The Spartan king Agesilaus invades Asia

395: The Athenian admiral Conon, commanding a Persian navy, captures Rhodes and opens a naval offensive against Sparta; execution of Tissaphernes

394: Recall of Agesilaus

386: King's Peace

385 and 383: Pharnabazus and Tithraustes lead an army against Egypt, but the Egyptian king Achoris is able to ward off the invasion

Early 370's?: Wars against the Cadusians

373: Failed attempt to reconquer Egypt, where Nectanebo I has become pharaoh

c.370: Revolt of Datames

367: Beginning of the Satrap's Revolt: Ariobarzanes revolts in Hellespontine Phrygia; Maussolus of Caria, Orontes of Armenia, Autophradates of Lydia, and Datames join him

362: Assassination of Datames; end of the Satrap's Revolt

Death in February or the first half of March 358

Sources:

Ecbatana: A2Ha, A2Hb, A2Hc

Persepolis: A2Pa

Susa: A2Sa, A2Sb, A2Sc, A2Sd

Ctesias, History of the Persians

Diodorus of Sicily, Library of World History, Book 14-15

Plutarch of Chaeronea, Life of Artaxerxes

Thucydides

Xenophon, Anabasis and Hellenica

Buildings:

Persepolis: Tomb

Generation 8 (cont.)

Babylon
Ecbatana
Susa: repairs and a new palace

Literature

R.J. van der Spek, "The chronology of the wars of Artaxerxes II in the Babylonian Astronomical Diaries" in: Maria Brosius & Amélie Kuhrt (eds.), Studies in Persian History: essays in memory of David M. Lewis (= Achaemenid History XI), Leiden 1998, pp. 239-256

H. Hunger & R.J. van der Spek, "An astronomical diary concerning Artaxerxes II (year 42 = 363-2 BC). Military operations in Babylonia" in: Arta 2006.002

Succeeded by: Artaxerxes III Ochus

Artaxerxes Mnemon Achaemenid and Stateira Hydarnid had the following children:

13.
 - i. APAMA I⁹ ACHAEMENID was born in 100 AD in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada. She met PHARNABASZUS SATRAP. He was born in 430 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in 386 AD in „British Columbia,Canada.
 - ii. RODOGUNE AV PERSIEN was born in 420 AD in Persia.
 - iii. ARTAXERXES III OCHUS PERSIA was born in Babylonia. He died in 338 AD in Persia.
 - iv. SISYGAMBIS OF PARTHIA ACHAEMENIAN.
 - v. SETRAP.
 - vi. RODEGUNDE.
 - vii. DARIUS CODOMANNUS PERSIEN was born in Persia.



Generation 9

12. **APAMA⁹ DE PERSIA** (Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in „British Columbia,Canada. She married Pharnabazos Of Daskyleion I, son of Pharnaces Of Dascylium, in 100 AD. He was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in „British Columbia,Canada. She met (2) **PHARNABASZUS SATRAP DE DASKYLEION**. He was born in Abt„British Columbia,Canada. He died in Abt„British Columbia,Canada. She met (3) **PHARNABAZUS DASKYLEION**. He was born in Asia Minor,,,



Pharnabazos Of Daskyleion I and Apama De Persia had the following children:

- i. ARTABAZOS¹⁰ OF DASKYLEION was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in „British Columbia,Canada.
14.
 - ii. PHARNACES DASCYLIUM was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. He died in , , British Columbia, Canada. He met APAMA DE PERSIA. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada.



Pharnabazus Daskyleion and Apama De Persia had the following child:

- i. ALPAMA¹⁰.



Generation 9 (cont.)

13. **APAMA I⁹ ACHAEMENID** (Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸, King Darius⁷ Ochus Of Persian II, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 100 AD in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada. She met **PHARNABASZUS SATRAP**. He was born in 430 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in 386 AD in „British Columbia,Canada.



Notes for Apama I Achaemenid:

Apama Achaemenid¹

b. 0410 B.C.

Apama Achaemenid|b. 0410 B.C.|p52.htm#i6089|Artaxerxes II Mnemon, King of Persia and Egypt|b. 0453 B.C.\nd. 0359 B.C.|p271.htm#i6090|Darius I. N., King of Persia and Egypt|b. 0475 B.C.\nd. 0404 B.C.|p271.htm#i6092|Parysatis (?)|b. 0470 B.C.|p52.htm#i6093|Father Artaxerxes II Mnemon, King of Persia and Egypt1,2,3 b. 0453 B.C., d. 0359 B.C.

Apama Achaemenid was born 0410 B.C.. She was the daughter of Artaxerxes II Mnemon, King of Persia and Egypt.1,2,3 Apama Achaemenid married Pharnabazos II, Satrap of Daskyleon, son of Pharnaces I, Satrap of Daskyleon.1,2,3 Sources: 1. Stuart, R.W. 'Royalty for Commoners', line 414. ; 2. Bryan, K. 'Davidic Descents to the House of Plantagenet' Augustan, Vol. XXV, 16-23. Also called Apama Achaemenid.3 Family Pharnabazos II, Satrap of Daskyleon Child ?Artabazos III, Satrap of Daskyleon+ b. 0385 B.C., d. 0325 B.C.3

Citations

- 1.[S204] Roderick W. Stuart, RfC, 414-83.
- 2.[S931] A.H. Clough, Plutarch's Lives.
- 3.[S1052] Egyptian Royal Genealogy, online <http://www.tyndale.cam.ac.uk/Egypt/index.htm>

Notes for Pharnabaszus Satrap:

Pharnabaszus (Satrap) of DASKYLEION

aka Pharnabazus (Pharnakes) II DASCYLIUM

Born: ? Died: abt. 380 BC

Wife/Partner: Apame (Princess) of PERSIA

Children: Apame (Amastis) of DASCYLIUM ; Artabazus (II; III; Satrap) of BITHNIYA (BACTRIA)

Pharnabaszus Satrap and Apama I Achaemenid had the following children:

15. i. **PHARNAKES¹⁰ SATRAP** was born in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in „British Columbia,Canada.
- ii. **ARTABAZUS SATRAP** was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. He died in , , British Columbia, Canada.



Generation 10

14. **PHARNACES¹⁰ DASCYLIUM** (Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. He died in , , British Columbia, Canada. He met **APAMA DEPERSIA**. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada.



Pharnaces Dascylium and Apama DePersia had the following child:

16. i. **PHARNAKES¹¹ OF DASKYLEION** was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. He died in , , British Columbia, Canada. He met **APAMA DEPERSIA**. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada.



Generation 10 (cont.)

15. **PHARNAKES¹⁰ SATRAP** (Apama⁹ Achaemenid, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, King Darius⁷ Ochus Of Persian II, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in „British Columbia,Canada.



Notes for Pharnakes Satrap:

Pharnakes II († 47 BC) was a king of the kingdom Bosporan 63 to 47 BC

Pharnakes war Sohn des Mithridates VI. von Pontos . Pharnakes was the son of Mithridates VI. from Pontos . Pharnakes erhob sich 63 v. Chr. gegen seinen Vater, der von Gnaeus Pompeius aus Pontos vertrieben wurde und ins Bosporanische Reich floh, das unter seiner Herrschaft stand. Pharnakes rose 63 BC against his father, of Pompey was driven from Pontus and the Bosporus kingdom fled, which was under his rule. Dort zwang Pharnakes Mithridates in Pantikapaion zum Selbstmord. There Mithridates forced Pharnakes in Pantikapaion to suicide.

Nachdem Pharnakes seine Leiche an Pompeius ausgeliefert hatte, wurde er als König des Bosporanischen Reiches anerkannt. After Pharnakes had delivered his body to Pompey, he was recognized as king of the Bosporan Empire. Im Zuge der Wirren des römischen Bürgerkrieges zwischen Caesar und den Pompeianern versuchte Pharnakes 47 v. Chr., sein angestammtes väterliches Reich zurückzugewinnen, er unterlag aber gegen Caesar in der Schlacht bei Zela (veni vidi vici). During the turmoil of Roman civil war between Caesar and the Pompeians Pharnakes tried 47 BC, father's ancestral recover his kingdom, but he was defeated by Caesar at the battle of Zela (veni vidi vici). Pharnakes konnte zwar flüchten, fiel aber nur wenig später auf der Halbinsel Krim dem Usurpator Asandros zum Opfer. Pharnakes was able to flee while, but fell just a little later on the Crimean peninsula to the usurper Asandros victim.

Pharnakes Satrap had the following child:

17. i. **ARTABAZUS I¹¹ SETRAP** was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in „British Columbia,Canada.



Generation 11

16. **PHARNAKES¹¹ OF DASKYLEION** (Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. He died in , , British Columbia, Canada. He met **APAMA DEPERSIA**. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada.



Pharnakes of Daskyleion and Apama DePersia had the following child:

18. i. **PHARNABAZOS I¹² DASKYLEION** was born in 495 AD in Persia. He died in 440 AD in Persia. He met **APAMA DEPERSIA**. She was born in BC Persia. She died in BC Persia.



17. **ARTABAZUS I¹¹ SETRAP** (Pharnakes¹⁰ Satrap, Apama⁹ Achaemenid, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, King Darius⁷ Ochus Of Persian II, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He died in „British Columbia,Canada.



Notes for Artabazus I Setrap:

Artabazus I Sitrap of Daskyleion

Male, (525 BCE - 449 BCE)

Artabazus I Sitrap of Daskyleion|b. 525 BCE\nd. 449 BCE|p43017.htm|Pharnaces Governor of Persopolis|b. 560 BCE\nd. 497 BCE|p43018.htm|Arshama|p43019.htm|

Generation 11 (cont.)

Artabazus I Sitrap of Daskyleion was born 525 BCE.¹ He was the son of Pharnakes Governor of Persopolis.¹ Between 480 and 479 BCE, he lead the Persian army as its general.¹ Artabazus I Sitrap of Daskyleion was appointed 477 BCE as Sitrap of Daskyleion.¹ He died 449 BCE.¹

Child of Artabazus I Sitrap of Daskyleion

?Pharnabazus Sitrap of Daskyleion+1 (470 BCE - 414 BCE)

Citations

1.Stuart, Roderick W. Royalty for Commoners, The Complete Known Lineage of John of Gaunt, Son of Edward III, King of England, and Queen Philippa. Fourth Edition. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company, 2002.

Artabazus I Setrap had the following child:

19. i. PHARNABASZUS¹² SATRAP was born in 430 AD in BC Persia. He died in 386 AD in BC Persia. He met APAMA DE PERSIA. She was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in „British Columbia,Canada.



Generation 12

18. **PHARNABAZOS I¹² DASKYLEION** (Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 495 AD in Persia. He died in 440 AD in Persia. He met **APAMA DE PERSIA**. She was born in BC Persia. She died in BC Persia.



Pharnabazos I Daskyleion and Apama DePersia had the following children:

20. i. APAME AMASTRIS OF¹³ DASCYLUM was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada. She met SPITAMANA SATRAP OF BAKTRIA. He was born in 365 AD in BC. He died in 325 AD in BC Persia.
- ii. ARTABALUS OF BACTRIA II was born in Persia, Iran. He died in Persia, Iran.
- iii. ARTABAZOS OF DASKYLEION was born in Persia, Iran. He died in Persia, Iran.
- iv. PHARNACES OF DASCYLUM.
- v. ALPAMA.
- vi. ARTABAZUS II SATRAP BACTRIA was born in Persia, Iran. He died in Persia, Iran.
19. **PHARNABASZUS¹² SATRAP** (Artabazus I¹¹ Setrap, Pharnakes¹⁰, Apama I⁹ Achaemenid, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, King Darius⁷ Ochus Of Persian II, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 430 AD in BC Persia. He died in 386 AD in BC Persia. He met **APAMA DE PERSIA**. She was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in „British Columbia,Canada.



Notes for Pharnabaszus Satrap:

Pharnabaszus (Satrap) of DASKYLEION

aka Pharnabazus (Pharnakes) II DASCYLUM

Born: ? Died: abt. 380 BC

Wife/Partner: Apame (Princess) of PERSIA

Children: Apame (Amastris) of DASCYLUM ; Artabazus (II; III; Satrap) of BITHNIYA (BACTRIA)

Pharnabaszus Satrap and Apama De Persia had the following child:

Generation 12 (cont.)

21. i. **ARTABAZOS¹³ SATRAP OF DASCYLIIUM I** was born in 525 AD in BC Persia. He died in 449 AD in BC Persia. He met (1) **PERSIA**.



Generation 13

20. **APAME AMASTRIS OF¹³ DASCYLIIUM** (Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada. She met **SPITAMANA SATRAP OF BAKTRIA**. He was born in 365 AD in BC. He died in 325 AD in BC Persia.



Notes for Spitamana Satrap of Baktria:

Spitamana (Satrap) of BAKTRIA

aka Spitames (Sitamenes) of BACTRIA

Born: abt. 365 BC Died: abt. 325 BC

Wife/Partner: Apame (Amastris) of DASCYLIIUM

Child: Apame (Apama) of BACTRIA

Spitamana Satrap of Baktria and Apame Amastris Of Dascylium had the following child:

22. i. **APAME OR APAMA OF¹⁴ BACTRIA** was born in 345 BC in Bactria, Afghanistan. She died after 280 BC in Bab Ilu or Babylon, Mesopotamia, Now, Iraq. She married Seleucus I Satrap Nicator King Syria, son of Antiochus General of Macedonia and Laodice of Macedonia, in Susa, Azerbaijan. He was born in 358 BC in Greece, Macedonia. He died in 281 BC in Bab Ilu or Babylon, Mesopotamia, Now, Iraq.
21. **ARTABAZOS¹³ SATRAP OF DASCYLIIUM I** (Pharnabaszus¹² Satrap, Artabazus I¹¹ Setrap, Pharnakes¹⁰ Satrap, Apama I⁹ Achaemenid, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, King Darius⁷ Ochus Of Persian II, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 525 AD in BC Persia. He died in 449 AD in BC Persia. He met (1) **PERSIA**.



Notes for Artabazos Satrap of Dascylium I:

Artabazos (altpers. Rtuvazdah; Greek ??t?βa???, † after 460 BC), son of Pharnakes of the family Pharnakiden , was a commander in the Persian Great King Xerxes .

During the Persian train (480 BC) against the alliance of free Greek poleis (Hellenic Federation), he commanded by the Parthians and Chorasmians provided troops.

After the Persians lost 480 BC Battle of Salamis , he accompanied the departing Xerxes I of Thessaly from the Hellespont .

On the way back from there to the winter camp of the Persian army in Thessaly and Macedonia , he tried in vain 480/79 BC, the rebel town Potidaea to win, but lost most of the troops, who were escorted off the High King to.

The neighboring and also rebellious Olynthus but while his power he could bring in, let the local Thracian population to kill and gave the place friendly Chalcidian Greeks. [1]

In the conviction, the Persians, the Greek allies could not strike militarily, 479 BC, he advised the commander of the Persian troops Mardonios immediately before the battle of Plataea , the government of Greece to win diplomatic channels.

Artabazos was able to prevail with ideas, not his, and fled to Herodotus deliberately during the battle, in which the Persians were decisively defeated, with his troops towards the Hellespont. [2]

In the year 478 BC Artabazos took over as satrap of the province of Phrygia on the Hellespont with the residence Daskyleion , where he Megabates replaced.

Generation 13 (cont.)

In the same year he acted as intermediary in the secret of Pausanias with the king, which ran unsuccessfully however, as the Greeks learned about it. [3] The last time is in the late 460s BC called Artabazos years, as a commander against rebellious Cypriots and Egyptians. [4] He probably had his governorship by this time to his son Pharnabazos passed.

Artabazos Satrap of Dascylium I had the following child:

- i. N¹⁴ N.



Artabazos Satrap of Dascylium I and Persia had the following children:

- 23. ii. PHARNABAZUS PHARNAKES OF DASYLIUM II was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. He died in 380 BC. He met (1) APAMA OF PERSIA. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada.
- iii. SPITAMANA SATRAP was born in , British Columbia, Canada. He died in , British Columbia, Canada.



Generation 14

- 22. **APAME OR APAMA OF¹⁴ BACTRIA** (Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 345 BC in Bactria, Afghanistan. She died after 280 BC in Bab Ilu or Babylon, Mesopotamia, Now, Iraq. She married Seleucus I Satrap Nicator King Syria, son of Antiochus General of Macedonia and Laodice of Macedonia, in Susa, Azerbaijan. He was born in 358 BC in Greece, Macedonia. He died in 281 BC in Bab Ilu or Babylon, Mesopotamia, Now, Iraq.



Notes for Apame or Apama of Bactria:

Apame (Apama) of BACTRIA

(Bactria is near present-day Afghanistan)

Born: abt. 345 BC Died: aft. 280 BC

Husband/Partner: Seleucus I 'Nicator' (King) of SYRIA

Children: Antiochus I 'Soter' (King) of SYRIA ; Achaeus (Achaïos) I (Prince) of SYRIA

Possible Child: Phila of SYRIA

Alternative Mother of Possible Child: Stratonice of MACEDONIA

Notes for Seleucus I Satrap Nicator King Syria:

Seleucus I (ca. 358-281 B.C.), a Macedonian general, was a Companion of Alexander the Great, king of Babylonia and Syria, and founder of the Seleucid empire and dynasty.

The son of a Macedonian nobleman, Seleucus was born between 358 and 354 B.C. in Macedonia, then ruled by Philip II. He grew up with the king's son, Alexander, and became Alexander's close associate during his expedition through Persia. Seleucus was present with Alexander at Susa in 324, and according to Alexander's bidding, Seleucus married the Bactrian princess Apama. Unlike many of the Macedonians, Seleucus never repudiated this political marriage.

Seleucus I Satrap Nicator King Syria and Apame or Apama of Bactria had the following children:

- 24. i. ANTHIOCHUS¹⁵ SOTER SYRIA I was born in 324 BC in Macedonia. He died in 261 BC in Greece, Macedonia. He met (1) STRATONICE I SYRIA. She was born in Macedonia. She died in 268 BCE, Syrian Arab Republic.
- ii. PHILA II SYRIA was born in Greece, Macedonia. She died in 240 BCE, Macedonia.



Generation 14 (cont.)

23. **PHARNABAZUS PHARNAKES¹⁴ OF DASCYLIIUM II** (Artabazos¹³ Satrap of Dascylium I, Pharnabaszus¹² Satrap, Artabazos I¹¹ Setrap, Pharnakes¹⁰ Satrap, Apama I⁹ Achaemenid, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, King Darius⁷ Ochus Of Persian II, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. He died in 380 BC. He met (1) **APAMA OF PERSIA**. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada.



Notes for Pharnabazus Pharnakes of Dascylium II:

Pharnabazus (5th century BC)

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Baaltars on a throne (obverse) and head of Ares (reverse), on a double shekel of Pharnabazus (380-375 BC).

Silver stater of Pharnabazus as Satrap of Phrygia (379-374 BC). British Museum. Pharnabazus was a Persian soldier and statesman. He was the son of Pharnaces II of Phrygia and grandson of Pharnabazus of Phrygia, and great grandson of Artabazus. He and his male ancestors had governed the satrapy of Phrygia on the Hellespont from its headquarters at Dascylium since 478 BC.

According to research by Theodor Nöldeke, he was descended from Otanes, one of the associates of Darius in the murder of Smerdis.

Pharnabazus is first recorded as satrap of this province in 413 BC, when, having received orders from Darius II of Persia to send in the outstanding tribute of the Greek cities on the Ionian coast, he, like Tissaphernes of Caria, entered into negotiations with Sparta and began a war with Athens. The conduct of the war was much hindered by the rivalry between the two satraps, of whom Pharnabazus was by far the more energetic and upright. After the war he came into conflict with the Spartan general, Lysander.

Pharnabazus Pharnakes of Dascylium II had the following child:

- i. **PHARNACES¹⁵ SATRAP OF DASCYLIIUM I**. He died in 414 AD in BC.



Pharnabazus Pharnakes of Dascylium II and Apama of Persia had the following child:

25. ii. **ARTABAZUS SATRAP BITHNIYA BAKTRIA III** was born in 387 BC in , , British Columbia, Canada. He died in 325 BC in Abt, , British Columbia, Canada. He met (1) **LIVING OF PERSIA ARTABAZUS II II**. He met (2) **APAMA DE PERSIA**. She was born in Persia, Cattaraugus, New York, USA. She died in Persia, Cattaraugus, New York, USA. He met (3) **LIVING SISTER MEMNON**.



Generation 15

24. **ANTHIOCHUS¹⁵ SOTER SYRIA I** (Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 324 BC in Macedonia. He died in 261 BC in Greece, Macedonia. He met (1) **STRATONICE I SYRIA**. She was born in Macedonia. She died in 268 BCE, Syrian Arab Republic.



Antiochus Soter Syria I had the following child:

- i. **APAMA¹⁶** was born in Qirnadah, Al Jabal al Akhdar, Libyan Arab Jamahiriya. She died in Qirnadah, Al Jabal al Akhdar, Libyan Arab Jamahiriya.



Antiochus Soter Syria I and Stratonice I Syria had the following children:

26. ii. **ANTIOCHUS THEOS** was born about 410 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died about 333 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **LAODICE I SYRIA**. She was born in 286 AD in ,British Columbia,Canada. She died in ,British Columbia,Canada.



Generation 15 (cont.)

- iii. ANTIOCHUS THEOS SYRIA II was born in Antioch, Syrian Arab Republic. He died in Greece, Macedonia.
 - iv. APAMA PRINCESS SYRIA was born in Greece, Macedonia. She died in Cyrene, Greece.
 - v. CLEOPATRA I SELEUCID.
 - vi. IOLAUS MACEDONIA was born in Macedonia. He died in Macedonia.
25. **ARTABAZUS¹⁵ SATRAP BITHNIYA BAKTRIA III** (Pharnabazus Pharnakes¹⁴ of Dascylium II, Artabazos¹³ Satrap of Dascylium I, Pharnabaszus¹² Satrap, Artabazus I¹¹ Setrap, Pharnakes¹⁰ Satrap, Apama I⁹ Achaemenid, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, King Darius⁷ Ochus Of Persian II, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 387 BC in , , British Columbia, Canada. He died in 325 BC in Abt, , British Columbia, Canada. He met (1) **LIVING OF PERSIA ARTABAZUS II II**. He met (2) **APAMA DE PERSIA**. She was born in Persia, Cattaraugus, New York, USA. She died in Persia, Cattaraugus, New York, USA. He met (3) **LIVING SISTER MEMNON**.

Notes for Artabazus Satrap Bithniya Baktria III:

Artabazus (II; III; Satrap) of BITHNIYA (BACTRIA)

Born: abt. 387 BC Died: abt. 325 BC

Wives/Partners: (Miss) of PERSIA ; sister of Memnon

Children: Barsine (Princess) of PERSIA ; Spitamana (Satrap) of BAKTRIA

Artabazus of Phrygia

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Artabazus (in Greek Ἀρταβάζης) (fl. 389 BC - 329 BC) was a Persian general and satrap. He was the son of the Persian satrap of Phrygia, Pharnabazus, and younger brother of Ariobarzan who revolted against Artaxerxes II around 366 BC.

Revolt by Ariobarzan

In 362 BC, Artabazus was sent by Artaxerxes II to capture Datames, the satrap of Cappadocia, who had joined in the revolt by Artabazus' brother, Ariobarzan. However, Artabazus was defeated by the bravery and resolution of Datames.[1]

Rebellion against the Persian King

Following the capture and death of his brother, Artabazus was made satrap of Hellespont Phrygia, but in 356 BC he refused obedience to the Persian king, Artaxerxes III. Artabazus then became involved in a revolt against the king and against other satraps who acknowledged the authority of Artaxerxes III.

However, Artabazus was at first supported by Chares, the Athenian, and his mercenaries, whom he rewarded very generously. Afterwards Artabazus was also supported by the Thebans, who sent him 5,000 men under Pammenes. With the assistance of these and other allies, Artabazus defeated his enemies in two great battles.

However, Artaxerxes III was later able to deprive Artabazus of his Athenian and Boeotian allies, whereupon Artabazus was defeated by the king's general, Autophradates, and was taken prisoner. Mentor and Memnon, two brothers-in-law of Artabazus, who had supported him, still continued the revolt, as they were aided by the Athenian Charidemus. Together they were able to free Artabazus.

After this, Artabazus seems either to have continued his rebellious operations, or at



Generation 15 (cont.)

least started a fresh revolt. However, eventually, he had no choice but to flee with Memnon and his family. They went into exile and took refuge with Philip II of Macedonia.

Return to Persia

During the absence of Artabazus, Mentor, his brother-in-law, was of great service to the king of Persia in his war against Nectanebo II of Egypt. After the close of this war, in 349 BC, Artaxerxes gave to Mentor the command against the rebellious satraps of western Asia. Mentor took advantage of this opportunity to ask the king to grant a pardon to Artabazus and Memnon. The king agreed and both men and their families were able to return to Persia.[2]



In the subsequent reign of Darius III Codomannus, Artabazus distinguished himself by his loyalty and commitment to the new Persian king. He took part in the Battle of Gaugamela, and afterwards accompanied Darius on his flight from Alexander's Macedonian armies. After the final defeat and death of Darius III (330 BC), Alexander recognised and rewarded Artabazus for his loyalty to the Persian king by giving him the satrapy of Bactria.

Family


Artabazus' daughter, Barsine, married Alexander and was the mother of Heracles. Another daughter, Artacama, was given in marriage to Ptolemy; and a third daughter, Artonis, was given in marriage to Eumenes. In 328 BC, Artabazus resigned his satrapy, which was given to Clitus.[3]

Artabazus had a son named Pharnabazus (fl. 370 BC - 320 BC).


Artabazus Satrap Bithniya Baktria III and Living of Persia Artabazus II II had the following children:

- i. LIVING¹⁶ N. 
- ii. APAME AMASTRIS OF DASCYLUM was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada. 


Artabazus Satrap Bithniya Baktria III and Living sister Memnon had the following child:

27. iii. SPITAMANA SATRAP OF BAKTRIA was born in 365 AD in BC. He died in 325 AD in BC Persia. He met (1) APAME AMASTRIS OF DASCYLUM. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada. He met (2) DAUGHTER ARTABAZUS II SAYTRAP OF BITHNYIA. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada. He met (3) N N. He met (4) DASKYLEION. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. 

Generation 16

26. **ANTIOCHUS¹⁶ THEOS** (Antiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about 410 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died about 333 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **LAODICE I SYRIA**. She was born in 286 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in „British Columbia,Canada. 

Antiochus Theos and Laodice I Syria had the following children:

28. i. **SELEUCUS I¹⁷ NICATOR** was born in 358 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died in Sep 281 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **APAMA BAKTRIA**. She was born in 100 AD in Bc Bactria,,,Syria. She died in 282 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. 

Generation 16 (cont.)

- ii. LAODICE I SYRIA was born in Greece, Macedonia. She died in Greece, Macedonia.
 - iii. LAODICE SYRIA.
 - iv. CLEOPATRA I SYRIA was born in Antioch, Syrian Arab Republic. She died in Ash Shatibi, Al Iskandariyah, Egypt.
 - v. EMPEROR SELEUCUS II THE SELEUCID EMPIRE was born in of, Antioch, Syrian Arab Republic. He died in Greece, Macedonia.
27. **SPITAMANA SATRAP OF¹⁶ BAKTRIA** (Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 365 AD in BC. He died in 325 AD in BC Persia. He met (1) **APAME AMASTRIS OF DASCYLIIUM**. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada. He met (2) **DAUGHTER ARTABAZUS II SAYTRAP OF BITHNYIA**. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada. He met (3) **N N**. He met (4) **DASKYLEION**. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada.

Notes for Spitamana Satrap of Baktria:

Spitamana (Satrap) of BAKTRIA

aka Spitames (Sitamenes) of BACTRIA

Born: abt. 365 BC Died: abt. 325 BC

Wife/Partner: Apame (Amastris) of DASCYLIIUM

Child: Apame (Apama) of BACTRIA

Spitamana Satrap of Baktria and Apame Amastris Of Dascylium had the following child:

- 22. i. **APAME OR APAMA OF¹⁴ BACTRIA** was born in 345 BC in Bactria, Afghanistan. She died after 280 BC in Bab Ilu or Babylon, Mesopotamia, Now, Iraq. She married Seleucus I Satrap Nicator King Syria, son of Antiochus General of Macedonia and Laodice of Macedonia, in Susa, Azerbaijan. He was born in 358 BC in Greece, Macedonia. He died in 281 BC in Bab Ilu or Babylon, Mesopotamia, Now, Iraq.

Generation 17

28. **SELEUCUS I¹⁷ NICATOR** (Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 358 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died in Sep 281 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **APAMA BAKTRIA**. She was born in 100 AD in Bc Bactria,,Syria. She died in 282 AD in „British Columbia,Canada.

Seleucus I Nicator and Apama Baktria had the following child:

- 29. i. **ANTIOCHUS I¹⁸ SOTER** was born in 323 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died on 02 Jun 261 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **STRATONICE MACEDONIA**. She was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in „British Columbia,Canada.

Generation 18

29. **ANTIOCHUS I¹⁸ SOTER** (Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵

Generation 18 (cont.)

Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 323 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died on 02 Jun 261 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **STRATONICE MACEDONIA**. She was born in 100 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. She died in „British Columbia,Canada.

Antiochus I Soter and Stratonice Macedonia had the following child:

30. i. **ANTIOCHUS II¹⁹ THEOS** was born in 286 BC in in Antioch. He died in 246 BC in in Ephesus. He met **LAODICE I SYRIA**. She was born in 286 AD in „British Columbia,Canada.



Generation 19

30. **ANTIOCHUS II¹⁹ THEOS** (Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 286 BC in in Antioch. He died in 246 BC in in Ephesus. He met **LAODICE I SYRIA**. She was born in 286 AD in „British Columbia,Canada.



Antiochus II Theos and Laodice I Syria had the following child:

31. i. **SELEUCUS II²⁰ CALLINCUS** was born in 265 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died in 225 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met (1) **LAODICE**. She was born in Macedonia,,,. She died in 282 AD in „British Columbia,Canada.



Generation 20

31. **SELEUCUS II²⁰ CALLINCUS** (Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 265 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died in 225 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met (1) **LAODICE**. She was born in Macedonia,,,. She died in 282 AD in „British Columbia,Canada.



Seleucus II Callincus had the following child:

- i. **ACHAEUS²¹** was born in „British Columbia,Canada.



Seleucus II Callincus and Laodice had the following children:

32. ii. **DEMETRIUS I SOTER** was born in 187 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died in 150 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **LAODICE OF SYRIA**. She was born in 100 AD in Abt, British Columbia, Canada. She died in British Columbia, Canada.
- iii. **ANTIOCHUS I SOTER** was born in 242 AD in „British Columbia,Canada. He died on 02 Jun 261 AD in „British Columbia,Canada.



Generation 21

32. **DEMETRIUS I²¹ SOTER** (Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 187 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died in 150 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **LAODICE OF SYRIA**. She was born in 100 AD in Abt, British



Generation 21 (cont.)

Columbia, Canada. She died in British Columbia, Canada.

Demetrius I Soter and Laodice Of Syria had the following child:

33. i. **DEMETRIUS²² NICATOR** was born about 215 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died about 175 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He married Laodice Of Syria in 100 AD. She was born in 100 AD in Abt, British Columbia, Canada. She died in British Columbia, Canada. He married Rhodogoune Of Parthia in 100 AD. She was born in 100 AD in British Columbia, Canada. She died in British Columbia, Canada. He married Princess Cleopatra Of Egypt in 100 AD. She was born in 100 AD in Alexandria, Egy. She died in Aug, British Columbia, Canada. He met (4) RHODOGUNE. He married Cleopatra Thea, daughter of Philometer Soter Ptolemy and Cleopatra Vii Of Egypt, in „British Columbia,Canada. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada.



Generation 22

33. **DEMETRIUS²² NICATOR** (Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about 215 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died about 175 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He married Laodice Of Syria in 100 AD. She was born in 100 AD in Abt, British Columbia, Canada. She died in British Columbia, Canada. He married Rhodogoune Of Parthia in 100 AD. She was born in 100 AD in British Columbia, Canada. She died in British Columbia, Canada. He married Princess Cleopatra Of Egypt in 100 AD. She was born in 100 AD in Alexandria, Egy. She died in Aug, British Columbia, Canada. He met (4) **RHODOGUNE**. He married Cleopatra Thea, daughter of Philometer Soter Ptolemy and Cleopatra Vii Of Egypt, in „British Columbia,Canada. She was born in , , British Columbia, Canada. She died in , , British Columbia, Canada.



Demetrius Nicator and Princess Cleopatra Of Egypt had the following children:

- i. **ANTIOCHUS PHILOMETOR OF²³ SYRIA** was born in 100 AD in British Columbia, Canada. He died in British Columbia, Canada.
- ii. **ANTIOCHUS GRYPUS OF SYRIA**.



Demetrius Nicator and Cleopatra Thea had the following children:

34. iii. **SELEUCUS IV PHILOPATOR OF SYRIA** was born in 187 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died in 150 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **LAODICE IV OF MACEDONIA**. She was born in Macedonia. She died in Greece, Macedonia.
- iv. **SON V ANTIOCHUS** was born in 143 AD in Ruled. He died in Assasinated.
- v. **ANTIOCHUS PHILMETER GRYPUS** was born in 148 AD in British Columbia, Canada. He died in British Columbia, Canada.



Generation 23

34. **SELEUCUS IV PHILOPATOR OF²³ SYRIA** (Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 187 BC in



Generation 23 (cont.)

Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died in 150 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **LAODICE IV OF MACEDONIA**. She was born in Macedonia. She died in Greece, Macedonia.

Notes for Seleucus IV Philopator of Syria:

Seleucus IV Philopator

Seleucus IV Philopator Seleucus IV Philopator ('father lover'): name of a Seleucid king, ruled from 187 to 175.

Successor of: Antiochus III the Great

Relatives:

Father: Antiochus III the Great

Mother: Laodice III (daughter of Mithradates II of Pontus)

Wife: his sister (?) Laodice IV

Children:

Antiochus (murdered in 170)

Demetrius I Soter

Laodice V (married to Perseus of Macedonia)

Main deeds:

Born after 220

196: Thrace added to the Seleucid Empire; Seleucus is governor

192-188: Syrian War between the Seleucids and Rome.

190: Seleucus besieges Rome's ally Pergamon, captures the Roman commander Lucius Cornelius Scipio, takes part in the Battle of Magnesia (Roman victory)

189: Co-ruler of his father

188: Peace of Apamea; Seleucid empire has to abandon all land north of the Taurus and pay an indemnity

3 July 187: death of Antiochus III; Seleucus becomes king and tries to restore the Seleucid Empire by diplomatic means

178: Marries his daughter Laodice V to the Macedonian king Perseus, which is regarded by king Eumenes II Soter of Pergamon as an anti-Roman act; Seleucus has to send his son Demetrius as hostage to Rome; in return, his brother Antiochus returns

175: To pay the Roman indemnity, Seleucus orders his commander Heliodorus to obtain money in the temple of Jerusalem, but he encounters opposition. Heliodorus returns.

3 September 175: Heliodorus kills Seleucus; his wife Laodice V appears to have married Antiochus IV Epiphanes, who succeeds his brother

Succeeded by: his brother Antiochus IV Epiphanes

Sources:

2 Maccabees, 3-4

Appian of Alexandria, Syrian Wars, 45

Livy, History of Rome, 37

Livy, Periochae, 46

Polybius of Megalopolis, World History, 18.51

Seleucus IV Philopator of Syria and Laodice IV of Macedonia had the following child:

35. i. **DEMETRIUS I OF²⁴ SYRIA** was born about 160 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died about 100 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **LAODICE I DESYRIE**. She was born in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. She died in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic.



Generation 24

Generation 24 (cont.)

35. **DEMETRIUS I OF²⁴ SYRIA** (Seleucus IV Philopator of²³, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callinus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about 160 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died about 100 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **LAODICE I DESYRIE**. She was born in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. She died in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic.



Notes for Demetrius I Of Syria:

Demetrius I (d. 150 BC), surnamed Soter, was sent to Rome as a hostage during the reign of his father, Seleucus IV Philopator, but after his father's death in 175 BC he escaped from confinement, and established himself on the Syrian throne (162 BC) after overthrowing and murdering King Antiochus V Eupator.

He acquired his surname of Soter, or Saviour, from the Babylonians, whom he delivered from the tyranny of the Median satrap, Timarchus , and is famous in Jewish history for his contests with the Maccabees.

Hated for his vices, Demetrius fell in battle against the usurper, Alexander Balas, in 150 BC.

Notes for Laodice I DeSyrie:

Laodice de Syrie

[Parents].Laodice married Antiochos III de Syrie.

They had the following children:

- F i Stratonike de Syrie.
- M ii Seleukos de Syrie.
- F iii Laodice de Syrie.

Demetrius I Of Syria and Laodice I DeSyrie had the following children:

- 36. i. **SANVORITCUS OF²⁵ SYRIA** was born about 130 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died about 53 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **MRS SANVORITCUS OF SYRIA**. She was born in Seleucid, Syria. She died in Seleucid, Syria.
- ii. **DEMETRIUS NICATOR** was born in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic.



Generation 25

36. **SANVORITCUS OF²⁵ SYRIA** (Demetrius I Of²⁴, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callinus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about 130 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He died about 53 BC in Commagene, Syrian Arab Republic. He met **MRS SANVORITCUS OF SYRIA**. She was born in Seleucid, Syria. She died in Seleucid, Syria.



Notes for Sanvoritcus of Syria:

Sanvoritcus (Born: Syria)

Sanvoritcus 's father was Demetrius I Preserver (Born Syria, Died 150 BC) and his

Generation 25 (cont.)

mother was Laodice V (died 150 bc). His paternal grandfather was Seleucus I Nicator (100 BC - 150 BC) and his paternal grandmother is <Unknown>; his maternal grandparents are <Unknown> and <Unknown>. He is an only child.

Sanvoritcus of Syria and Mrs Sanvoritcus of Syria had the following child:

37. i. **ALTOY OF²⁶ TURKEY** was born about 100 BC in Mespapotamia, Turkey. He died about 25 BC in Mespapotamia, Turkey. He met **MRS ALTOY OF TURKEY**. She was born in Mespapotamia, Turkey. She died in Mespapotamia, Turkey.



Generation 26

37. **ALTOY OF²⁶ TURKEY** (Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about 100 BC in Mespapotamia, Turkey. He died about 25 BC in Mespapotamia, Turkey. He met **MRS ALTOY OF TURKEY**. She was born in Mespapotamia, Turkey. She died in Mespapotamia, Turkey.



Altoy Of Turkey and Mrs Alloy of Turkey had the following child:

38. i. **VENGOR OF²⁷ TURKEY** was born about 65 BC in Mespapotamia, Turkey. He died about 12 AD in Mespapotamia, Turkey. He met **MRS VENGOR OF TURKEY**. She was born in Mespapotamia, Turkey. She died in Mespapotamia, Turkey.



Generation 27

38. **VENGOR OF²⁷ TURKEY** (Altoy Of²⁶, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about 65 BC in Mespapotamia, Turkey. He died about 12 AD in Mespapotamia, Turkey. He met **MRS VENGOR OF TURKEY**. She was born in Mespapotamia, Turkey. She died in Mespapotamia, Turkey.



Vengor of Turkey and Mrs Vengor of Turkey had the following child:

39. i. **SKTOBIUS OF²⁸ TURKEY** was born about 5 AD in Mespapotamia, Turkey. He died about 80 AD in Mespapotamia, Turkey. He met **MRS SKTOBIUS OF TURKEY**. She was born in 120 AD in Mespapotamia, Turkey. She died in Mespapotamia, Turkey.



Generation 28

39. **SKTOBIUS OF²⁸ TURKEY** (Vengor of²⁷, Alloy Of²⁶, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about 5 AD in Mespapotamia, Turkey. He died about 80 AD in Mespapotamia, Turkey. He met **MRS SKTOBIUS OF TURKEY**. She was born in 120 AD in Mespapotamia, Turkey. She died in



Generation 28 (cont.)

Mesopotamia, Turkey.

Sktobius Of Turkey and Mrs Sktobius of Turkey had the following child:

40. i. LNOR²⁹ FREY was born about 60 AD in Mesopotamia, Turkey. He died about 137 AD in Mesopotamia, Turkey. He met MRS LNOR FREY. She was born in Mesopotamia, Turkey. She died in Mesopotamia, Turkey.



Generation 29

40. LNOR²⁹ FREY (Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about 60 AD in Mesopotamia, Turkey. He died about 137 AD in Mesopotamia, Turkey. He met **MRS LNOR FREY**. She was born in Mesopotamia, Turkey. She died in Mesopotamia, Turkey.



Lnor Frey and Mrs Lnor Frey had the following child:

41. i. BENGORI FREY³⁰ was born in 127 AD in „,Turkey. He died in 202 AD in „,Turkey. He met FREA. She was born in 200 AD. She died in 300 AD in Hleithra, Zeeland, Denmark.



Generation 30

41. BENGORI FREY³⁰ (Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 127 AD in „,Turkey. He died in 202 AD in „,Turkey. He met **FREA**. She was born in 200 AD. She died in 300 AD in Hleithra, Zeeland, Denmark.



Notes for Bengori Frey:

Sagas of Icelanders

Ynglinga saga

According to the Ynglinga saga:

Odin had two brothers, the one called Ve, the other Vili, and they governed the kingdom when he was absent. It happened once when Odin had gone to a great distance, and had been so long away that the people Of Asia doubted if he would ever return home, that his two brothers took it upon themselves to divide his estate; but both of them took his wife Frigg to themselves. Odin soon after returned home, and took his wife back.

In Ynglinga saga, Odin is considered the 2nd Mythological king of Sweden, succeeding Gylfi and was succeeded by Njörðr.

Further, in Ynglinga saga, Odin is described as venturing to Mimir's Well, near Jötunheimr, the land of the giants; not as Odin, but as Vegtam the Wanderer, clothed in a dark blue cloak and carrying a traveler's staff. To drink from the Well of Wisdom, Odin had to sacrifice his eye (which eye he sacrificed is unclear), symbolizing his willingness to gain the knowledge of the past, present and future. As he drank, he saw all the sorrows and troubles that would fall upon men and the gods. He also saw why the sorrow and troubles had to come to men.

Mimir accepted Odin's eye and it sits today at the bottom of the Well of Wisdom as a

Generation 30 (cont.)

sign that the father of the gods had paid the price for wisdom.

Bengori Frey and Frea had the following child:

42. i. YNGVI KING OF³¹ TURKEY was born in 193 AD in Noatun,,,Sweden. He died about 20 Jul 220 AD in,,,Sweden. He married Mrs Yngvi Turkey in 213 AD in,,,Sweden. She was born in 196 AD in Noatun,,,Sweden. She died in 214 AD in Y,,,,.



Generation 31

42. YNGVI KING OF³¹ TURKEY (Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸, Vengor of²⁷, Altoy Of²⁶, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 193 AD in Noatun,,,Sweden. He died about 20 Jul 220 AD in,,,Sweden. He married Mrs Yngvi Turkey in 213 AD in,,,Sweden. She was born in 196 AD in Noatun,,,Sweden. She died in 214 AD in Y,,,,.



Notes for Yngvi King Of Turkey:

Mythological king of Sweden

Yngvi

Wikipedia:

Yngvi

Yngvi, Yngvin, Ingwine, Inguin are names that relate to an older theonym Ing and which appears to have been the older name for the god Freyr (originally an epithet, meaning "lord").

Proto-Germanic *Ingwaz was one of the three sons of Mannus and the legendary ancestor of the Ingaevones and is also the reconstructed name of the Elder Futhark ? rune.

A torc, the "Ring of Pietroassa", part of a late third- to fourth-century Gothic hoard discovered in Romania, is inscribed in much-damaged runes, one reading of which is gutan? [i(ng)]wi[n] hailag ", "to Ingwi of the Goths. Holy".[1]

Etymology

Further information: Frauja

The Old Norse name Yngvi is a hypocoristic form of an older and rarer Yngvin (OHG: Inguin, OE: Ingwine), which is derived from the theonym Ing- and means "worshiper or friend of Ing".[2] The theonym would originally have been Proto-Germanic *Inguz,[3] and it appears in Old Norse Ingvifreyr and Ingunarfreyr, as well as in OE fréa inguina, and which mean "Lord of the Inguins", i.e. the god Freyr. The name appears also in Ingvaevones which was an alliance of people surrounding a common cult. Other names that retain the theonym are Inguiomerus/Ingemar and Yngling, the name of an old Scandinavian dynasty.[2]

The Ingwaz rune

This article contains runic characters. Without proper rendering support, you may see question marks, boxes, or other symbols instead of runes.

Name Proto-Germanic

Anglo-Saxon *IngwazIng

Generation 31 (cont.)

Shape Elder Futhark
Futhorc
Unicode

Transliteration

?

Transcription ?

IPA

Position in rune-row 22

The ? rune (with variants and) together with Peorð and Eihwaz is among the problematic cases of runes of uncertain derivation unattested in early inscriptions. The rune first appears independently on the futhark row of the Kylver stone, and is altogether unattested as an independent rune outside of such rows. There are a number of attestations of the i?? bindrune or (the "lantern rune", similar in shape to the Anglo-Saxon G?r rune ?), but its identification is disputed in most cases, since the same sign may also be a mirror rune of Wynn or Thurisaz. The earliest case of such an i?? bindrune of reasonable certain reading is the inscription mari??s (perhaps referring to the "Mærings" or Ostrogoths) on the silver buckle of Szabadbattyán, dated to the 5th century.

The Old English Runic Poem contains these obscure lines:

? Ing wæs ærest mid Eástðenum
gesewen secgum, oð he síððan eást
ofer wæg gewát. wæn æfter ran.
þus Heardingas þone hæle nemdon.
"? Ing was first amidst the East Danes
so seen, until he went eastward
over the sea. His wagon ran after.
Thus the Hearings named that hero."

Norse Yngvi

In Scandinavian mythology, Yngvi, alternatively Yngve, was the progenitor of the Yngling lineage, a legendary dynasty of Swedish kings from whom the earliest historical Norwegian kings in turn claimed to be descended, see also Freyr.

Information on Yngvi varies in different traditions as follows:

" Yngvi is a name of the god Freyr, perhaps intended as Freyr's true name while Frey 'Lord' is his common title. In the Ynglinga saga and in Gesta Danorum, Frey is euhemerized as a king of Sweden. In the Ynglinga saga, Yngvi-Frey reigned in succession to his father Njörd who in turn succeeded Odin. Yngvi-Frey's descendants were the Ynglings.

" In the Íslendingabók Yngvi Tyrkja konungr '**Yngvi king of Turkey**' appears as father of Njörd who in turn is the father of Yngvi-Freyr, the ancestor of the Ynglings.

" In the Skjöldunga saga Odin came from Asia and conquered Northern Europe. He gave Sweden to his son Yngvi and Denmark to his son Skjöldr. Since then the kings of Sweden were called Ynglings and those of Denmark Skjöldungs (Scyldings).

" In Historia Norwegiæ, Ingui is the first king of Sweden, and the father of Njord, the father of Freyr: Rex itaque Ingui, quem primum Swethiæ monarchiam rexisset plurimi astruunt, genuit Neorth, qui vero genuit Froy; hos ambos tota illorum posteritas per longa sæcula ut deos venerati sunt. Froyr vero genuit Fiolni, qui in dolio medonis dimersus est,[...].

" In the introduction to Snorri Sturluson's Edda Snorri claims again that Odin

Generation 31 (cont.)

reigned in Sweden and relates: "Odin had with him one of his sons called Yngvi, who was king in Sweden after him; and those houses come from him that are named Ynglings." Snorri here does not identify Yngvi and Frey though Frey occasionally appears elsewhere as a son of Odin instead of a son of Njörd. See Sons of Odin.

" In the Skáldskaparmál section of Snorri Sturluson's Edda Snorri brings in the ancient king Halfdan the Old who is the father of nine sons whose names are all words meaning 'king' or 'lord' in Old Norse and nine other sons who are the forefathers of various royal lineages, including "Yngvi, from whom the Ynglings are descended". But rather oddly Snorri immediately follows this with information on what should be four other personages who were not sons of Halfdan but who also fathered dynasties and names the first of these as "Yngvi, from whom the Ynglings are descended". In the related account in the Ættartölur ('Genealogies') attached to Hversu Noregr byggdist, the name Skelfir appears instead of Yngvi in the list of Halfdan's sons. For more details see Scylfing

(The Yngling Saga section of Snorri Sturluson's Heimskringla also introduces a second Yngvi son of Alrek who is a descendant of Yngvi-Frey and who shared the Swedish kingship with his brother Álf.

References

1. ^ See Ring of Pietroassa; see also R. North, Heathen Gods in Old English Literature 1997:140-49, noted by John Grigsby, Beowulf and Grendel, 2005: 132 and note 16.
2. ^ a b Hellquist, E. (1922). Svensk etymologisk ordbok p. 1184ff
3. ^ Hellquist, E. (1922). Svensk etymologisk ordbok p. 272

See also

- " Yngve as a given name.
- " Ingunar-Freyr

Yngvi King Of Turkey and Mrs Yngvi Turkey had the following child:

43. i. NJORD³² SWEDES was born in 214 AD in Noatun, Sweden. He died in 254 AD in Nortun, Sweden. He married Mrs Njord in 234 AD in Noatun,Uppsala,Uppsala,Sweden. She was born in 217 AD in Noatun, Sweden. She died in 235 AD.



Generation 32

43. **NJORD³² SWEDES** (Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 214 AD in Noatun, Sweden. He died in 254 AD in Nortun, Sweden. He married Mrs Njord in 234 AD in Noatun,Uppsala,Uppsala,Sweden. She was born in 217 AD in Noatun, Sweden. She died in 235 AD.



Notes for Njord Swedes:

Mythological king of Sweden

Njörðr

Wikipedia:

Njörðr

Generation 32 (cont.)

"Njord" redirects here. For the Leaves' Eyes album, see Njord (album).

In Norse mythology, Njörðr is an Æsir god. Njörðr is father of the deities Freyr and Freyja by his unnamed Van sister, was in an ill-fated marriage with the goddess Skaði, lives in Nóatún (Old Norse "ship-enclosure"[1]) and is associated with sea, seafaring, wind, fishing, wealth, and crop fertility.

Njörðr is attested in the Poetic Edda, compiled in the 13th century from earlier traditional sources, the Prose Edda, written in the 13th century by Snorri Sturluson, in euhemerized form as a beloved mythological early king of Sweden in Heimskringla, also written by Snorri Sturluson in the 13th century, as one of three gods invoked in the 14th century Hauksbók ring oath, and in numerous Scandinavian place names.

Njörðr has been the subject of an amount of scholarly discourse and theory, often connecting him with the figure of the much earlier attested Germanic goddess Nerthus, the hero Hadingus, and theorizing on his formerly more prominent place in Norse paganism due to the appearance of his name in numerous place names. Njörðr is sometimes modernly anglicized as Njord, Njoerd, or Njorth.

Etymology, toponyms, and eponyms

The name Njörðr corresponds to that of the older Germanic fertility goddess Nerthus, and both derive from the Proto-Germanic term *Nerþuz*. The original meaning of the name is contested, but it may be related to the Irish word *nert* which means "force" and "power". It has been suggested that the change of sex from the female Nerthus to the male Njörðr is due to the fact that feminine nouns with u-stems disappeared early in Germanic language while the masculine nouns with u-stems prevailed. Other scholars hold the change to be based not on grammatical gender but on the evolution of religious beliefs.[2] The name Njörðr may be related to the name of the Norse goddess Njörun.[3]

Njörðr's name appears in various place names in Scandinavia, such as Nærdhæwi (now Nalavi), Njærdhavi (now Mjärdevi), Nærdhælunda (now Närlunda), Nierdhatunum (now Närtuna) in Sweden,[2] Njarðvík in eastern Iceland, Njarðarlög and Njarðey (now Nærøy) in Norway.[4] Njörðr's name appears in a word for sponge; Njarðarvötr (Old Norse "Njörðr's glove"). Additionally, in Old Icelandic translations of Classical mythology the Roman god Saturn's name is glossed as "Njörðr." [5]

Attestations

Njörðr is attested in the following works:

Poetic Edda

Njörðr is described as a future survivor of Ragnarök in stanza 39 of the poem *Vafþrúðnismál*. In the poem, the god Odin, disguised as "Gagnráðr" faces off with the wise jötunn Vafþrúðnir in a battle of wits. While Odin states that Vafþrúðnir knows all the fates of the gods, Odin asks Vafþrúðnir "from where Njörðr came to the sons of the Æsir," that Njörðr rules over quite a lot of temples and högrs (a type of Germanic altar), and further adds that Njörðr was not raised among the Æsir. In response, Vafþrúðnir says:

"In Vanaheim the wise Powers made him
and gave him as hostage to the gods;
at the doom of men he will come back
home among the wise Vanir." [6]

In stanza 16 of the poem *Grímnismál*, Njörðr is described as having a hall in Nóatún made for himself. The stanza describes Njörðr as a "prince of men," that he is "lacking in malice," and that he "rules over the "high-timbered temple." [7] In stanza 43, the creation of the god Freyr's ship *Skíðblaðnir* is recounted, and Freyr is cited as the son of Njörðr.[8] In the prose introduction to the poem *Skírnismál*, Freyr is mentioned as the son of Njörðr, and stanza 2 cites the goddess Skaði as the mother of Freyr.[9] Further in the poem, Njörðr is again mentioned as the father of Freyr in stanzas 38, 39, and 41.[10]

In the late flying poem *Lokasenna*, an exchange between Njörðr and Loki occurs in

Generation 32 (cont.)

stanzas 33, 34, 35, and 36. After Loki has an exchange with the goddess Freyja, in stanza 33 Njörðr states:

"That's harmless, if, beside a husband, a woman has
a lover or someone else;
what is surprising is a pervert god coming in here,
who has borne children." [11]

Loki responds in the stanza 34, stating that "from here you were sent east as hostage to the gods" (a reference to the Æsir-Vanir War) and that "the daughters of Hymir used you as a pisspot, and pissed in your mouth." [11] In stanza 35, Njörðr responds that:

"That was my reward, when I, from far away,
was sent as a hostage to the gods,
that I fathered that son, whom no one hates
and is thought the prince of the Æsir." [11]

Loki tells Njörðr to "stop" and "keep some moderation," and that he "won't keep it a secret any longer" that Njörðr's son Freyr was produced with his unnamed sister, "though you'd expect him to be worse than he is." The god Tyr then interjects and the flying continues in turn. [11]

Njörðr is referenced in stanza 22 of the poem *Þrymskviða*, where he is referred to as the father of the goddess Freyja. In the poem, the jötunn Þrymr mistakenly thinks that he will be receiving the goddess Freyja as his bride, and while telling his fellow jötunn to spread straw on the benches in preparation for the arrival of Freyja, he refers to her as the daughter of Njörðr of Nóatún. [12] Towards the end of the poem *Sólarljóð*, Njörðr is cited as having nine daughters. Two of the names of these daughters are given; the eldest Ráðveig and the youngest Kreppvör. [13]

Prose Edda

Njörðr is mentioned in the Prose Edda books *Gylfaginning* and *Skáldskaparmál*.

Gylfaginning

In the Prose Edda, Njörðr is introduced in chapter 23 of the book *Gylfaginning*. In this chapter, Njörðr is described by the enthroned figure of High as living in the heavens at Nóatún, but also as ruling over the movement of the winds, having the ability to calm both sea and fire, and that he is to be invoked in seafaring and fishing. High continues that Njörðr is very wealthy and prosperous, and that he can also grant wealth in land and valuables to those who request his aid. Njörðr originates from Vanaheimr and is devoid of Æsir stock, and he is described as having been traded with Hœnir in hostage exchange with between the Æsir and Vanir. [14]

High further states that Njörðr's wife is Skaði, that she is the daughter of the jötunn Þjazi, and recounts a tale involving the two. High recalls that Skaði wanted to live in the home once owned by her father called Þrymheimr ("Thunder Home"). However, Njörðr wanted to live nearer to the sea. Subsequently, the two made an agreement that they would spend nine nights in Þrymheimr and then next three nights in Nóatún (or nine winters in Þrymheimr and another nine in Nóatún according to the Codex Regius manuscript [15]). However, when Njörðr returned from the mountains to Nóatún, he says:

"Hateful for me are the mountains,
I was not long there,
only nine nights.
The howling of the wolves
sounded ugly to me
after the song of the swans." [14]

Skaði then responds:

"Sleep I could not
on the sea beds

Generation 32 (cont.)

for the screeching of the bird.
That gull wakes me
when from the wide sea
he comes each morning." [14]

High states that afterward Skaði went back up to the mountains to Þrymheimr and recites a stanza where Skaði skis around, hunts animals with a bow, and lives in her father's old house. [15] Chapter 24 begins, which describes Njörðr as the father of two beautiful and powerful children: Freyr and Freyja. [16] In chapter 37, after Freyr has spotted the beautiful jötunn Gerðr, he becomes overcome with sorrow, and refuses to sleep, drink, or talk. Njörðr then sends for Skírnir to find out who he seems to be so angry at, and, not looking forward to being treated roughly, Skírnir reluctantly goes to Freyr. [17]

Skáldskaparmál

Njörðr is introduced in Skáldskaparmál within a list of 12 Æsir attending a banquet held for Ægir. [18] Further in Skáldskaparmál, the skaldic god Bragi recounts the death of Skaði's father Þjazi by the Æsir. As one of the three acts of reparation performed by the Æsir for Þjazi's death, Skaði was allowed by the Æsir to choose a husband from amongst them, but given the stipulation that she may not see any part of them but their feet when making the selection. Expecting to choose the god Baldr by the beauty of the feet she selects, Skaði instead finds that she has picked Njörðr. [19]

In chapter 6, a list of kennings is provided for Njörðr: "God of chariots," "Descendant of Vanir," "a Van," father of Freyr and Freyja, and "the giving god." This is followed by an excerpt from a composition by the 11th century skald Þórðr Sjáreksson, explained as containing a reference to Skaði leaving Njörðr:

Gundrun became her son's slayer; the wise god-bride [Skadi] could not love the Van;
Kíalar [Odin] trained horses pretty well; Hamdir is said not to have held back
sword-play. [20]

Chapter 7 follows and provides various kennings for Freyr, including referring to him as the son of Njörðr. This is followed by an excerpt from a work by the 10th century skald Egill Skallagrímsson that references Njörðr (here anglicized as "Niord"):

For Freyr and Niord have endowed Griotbiorn with a power of wealth. [20]

In chapter 20, "daughter of Njörðr" is given as a kenning for Freyja. [20] In chapter 33, Njörðr is cited among the gods attending a banquet held by Ægir. [21] In chapter 37, Freyja is again referred to as Njörðr's daughter in a verse by the 12th century skald Einarr Skúlason. [22] In chapter 75, Njörðr is included in a list of the Æsir. [23] Additionally, Njörðr is used in kennings for "warrior" or "warriors" various times in Skáldskaparmál. [24]

Heimskringla

Njörðr appears in or is mentioned in three Kings' sagas collected in Heimskringla; Ynglinga saga, the Saga of Hákon the Good and the Saga of Harald Graycloak. In chapter 4 of Ynglinga saga, Njörðr is introduced in connection with the Æsir-Vanir War. When the two sides became tired of war, they came to a peace agreement and exchanged hostages. For their part, the Vanir send to the Æsir their most "outstanding men"; Njörðr, described as wealthy, and Freyr, described as his son, in exchange for the Æsir's Hœnir. Additionally, the Æsir send Mímir in exchange for the wise Kvasir. [25]

Further into chapter 4, Odin appoints Njörðr and Freyr as priests of sacrificial offerings, and they became gods among the Æsir. Freyja is introduced as a daughter of Njörðr, and as the priestess at the sacrifices. In the saga, Njörðr is described as having once wed his unnamed sister while he was still among the Vanir, and the couple produced their children Freyr and Freyja from this union, though this custom was forbidden among the Æsir. [25]

Generation 32 (cont.)

Chapter 5 relates that Odin gave all of his temple priests dwelling places and good estates, in Njörðr's case being Nóatún.[26] Chapter 8 states that Njörðr married a woman named Skaði, though she would not have intercourse with him. Skaði then marries Odin, and the two had numerous sons.[27]

In chapter 9, Odin dies and Njörðr takes over as ruler of the Swedes, and he continues the sacrifices. The Swedes recognize him as their king, and pay him tribute. Njörðr's rule is marked with peace and many great crops, so much so that the Swedes believed that Njörðr held power over the crops and over the prosperity of mankind. During his rule, most of the Æsir die, their bodies are burned, and sacrifices are made by men to them. Njörðr has himself "marked for" Odin and he dies in his bed. Njörðr's body is burnt by the Swedes, and they weep heavily at his tomb. After Njörðr's reign, his son Freyr replaces him, and he is greatly loved and "blessed by good seasons like his father." [28]

In chapter 14 of Saga of Hákon the Good a description of the pagan Germanic custom of Yule is given. Part of the description includes a series of toasts. The toasts begin with Odin's toasts, described as for victory and power for the king, followed by Njörðr and Freyr's toast, intended for good harvests and peace. Following this, a beaker is drunk for the king, and then a toast is given for departed kin.[29] Chapter 28 quotes verse where the kenning "Njörðr-of-roller-horses" is used for "sailor".[30] In the Saga of Harald Graycloak, a stanza is given of a poem entitled Vellekla ("Lack of Gold") by the 10th century Icelandic skald Einarr skálaglamm that mentions Njörðr in a kenning for "warrior." [31]

Egils saga

In chapter 80 of the 13th century Icelandic saga Egils saga, Egill Skallagrímsson composes a poem in praise of Arinbjörn (Arinbjarnarkviða). In stanza 17, Egill writes that all others watch in marvel how Arinbjörn gives out wealth, as he has been so endowed by the gods Freyr and Njörðr.[32]

Theories

Nerthus

Njörðr is often identified with the goddess Nerthus, whose reverence by various Germanic tribes is described by Roman historian Tacitus in his 1st CE century work Germania. The connection between the two is due to the linguistic relationship between Njörðr and the reconstructed *Nerþus.[33] "Nerthus" being the feminine, Latinized form of what Njörðr would have looked like around 1 CE.[34] This has led to theories about the relation of the two, including that Njörðr may have once been a hermaphroditic god or, generally considered more likely, that the name may indicate an otherwise unattested divine brother and sister pair such as Freyr and Freyja.[33] Consequently, Nerthus has been identified with Njörðr's unnamed sister with whom he had Freyja and Freyr, which is mentioned in Lokasenna.[35]

Hadingus

Parallels have been pointed out between Njörðr and the figure of Hadingus, attested in book I of Saxo Grammaticus' 13th century work Gesta Danorum.[36] Some of these similarities include that, in parallel to Skaði and Njörðr in Skáldskaparmál, Hadingus is chosen by his wife Regnhild after selecting him from other men at a banquet by his lower legs, and, in parallel to Skaði and Njörðr in Gylfaginning, Hadingus complains in verse of his displeasure at his life away from the sea and how he is disturbed by the howls of wolves, while his wife Regnhild complains of life at the shore and states her annoyance at the screeching sea birds.[36] Georges Dumézil theorized that in the tale Hadingus passes through all three functions of his trifunctional hypothesis, before ending as an Odinic hero, paralleling Njörðr's passing from the Æsir to the Vanir in the Æsir-Vanir War.[37]

Svafrþorinn

In stanza 8 of the poem Fjölsvinnsmál, Svafrþorinn is stated as the father of Menglöß by an unnamed mother, who the hero Svipdagr seeks. Menglöß has often been theorized as the goddess Freyja, and according to this theory, Svafrþorinn would therefore be

Generation 32 (cont.)

Njörðr. The theory is complicated by the etymology of the name Svafnborinn (borinn meaning "brave" and svafn means "gossip" (or possibly connects to sofa "sleep"), which Rudolf Simek says makes little sense when attempting to connect it to Njörðr.[38]

Modern influence

Njörðr has been the subject of an amount of artistic depictions. Depictions include "Freyr und Gerda; Skade und Niurd" (drawing, 1883) by K. Ehrenberg, "Njörðr" (1893) by Carl Frederick von Saltza, "Skadi" (1901) by E. Doepler d. J., and "Njörð's desire of the Sea" (1908) by W. G. Collingwood.

Notes

- Wikimedia Commons has media related to: Njörðr 1. ^ Orchard (1997:119).
2. ^ a b Hellquist (1922:519)
 3. ^ Jónsson (1913:110) and Magnússon (1989:671).
 4. ^ Vigfússon (1874:456).
 5. ^ Vigfússon (1874:456).
 6. ^ Larrington (1999:46).
 7. ^ Larrington (1999:54).
 8. ^ Larrington (1999:58).
 9. ^ Larrington (1999:61).
 10. ^ Larrington (1999:67).
 11. ^ a b c d Larrington (1999:90).
 12. ^ Larrington (1999:100).
 13. ^ Thorpe (1907:120).
 14. ^ a b c Byock (2006:33-34).
 15. ^ a b Byock (2006:141).
 16. ^ Byock (2006:35).
 17. ^ Byock (2006:45).
 18. ^ Faulkes (1995:59).
 19. ^ Faulkes (1995:61).
 20. ^ a b c Faulkes (1995:75).
 21. ^ Faulkes (1995:86).
 22. ^ Faulkes (1995:98).
 23. ^ Faulkes (1995:157).
 24. ^ Faulkes (1995:248).
 25. ^ a b Hollander (2007:8).
 26. ^ Hollander (2007:10).
 27. ^ Hollander (2007:12).
 28. ^ Hollander (2007:13).
 29. ^ Hollander (2007:107).
 30. ^ Hollander (2007:119).
 31. ^ Hollander (2007:135).
 32. ^ Scudder (2001:163)
 33. ^ a b Simek (2007:234)
 34. ^ Lindow (2001:237-238)
 35. ^ Orchard (1997:117-118).
 36. ^ a b Lindow (2001:157-158).
 37. ^ Dumézil (1973).
 38. ^ Simek (2007:305).

References

- " Byock, Jesse (Trans.) (2006). *The Prose Edda*. Penguin Classics. ISBN 0140447555
- " Dumézil, Georges (1973) translated by Coltman, Derek. *From Myth to Fiction: The Saga of Hadingus*. University of Chicago Press
- " Faulkes, Anthony (Trans.) (1995). *Edda*. Everyman. ISBN 0-4608-7616-3
- " Vigfússon, Guðbrandur (1874). *An Icelandic-English Dictionary: Based on the Ms. Collections of the Late Richard Cleasby*. Clarendon Press.
- " Hellquist, E. (1922): *Svensk etymologisk ordbok*. C. W. K. Gleerups förlag,

Generation 32 (cont.)

Lund.

" Hollander, M. Lee (Trans.) (2007). *Heimskringla: History of the Kings of Norway*. University of Texas Press. ISBN 978-0-292-73061-8

" Jónsson, Finnur (1913). *Goðafræði Norðmanna og Íslendinga eftir heimildum*. Hið íslenska bókmentafélag.

" Larrington, Carolyne (Trans.) (1999). *The Poetic Edda*. Oxford World's Classics. ISBN 0192839462

" Lindow, John (2001). *Norse Mythology: A Guide to the Gods, Heroes, Rituals, and Beliefs*. Oxford University Press. ISBN 0-19-515382-0

" Magnússon, Ásgeir Blöndal (1989). *Íslensk orðsifjabók*. Orðabók Háskólans.

" Orchard, Andy (1997). *Dictionary of Norse Myth and Legend*. Cassell. ISBN 0 304 34520 2

" Scudder, Bernard (Trans.) (2001). *Egil's Saga as collected in The Sagas of Icelanders*. Penguin. ISBN 0141000031

" Simek, Rudolf (2007) translated by Angela Hall. *Dictionary of Northern Mythology*. D.S. Brewer. ISBN 0859915131

" Thorpe, Benjamin (Trans.) (1907). *The Elder Edda of Saemund Sigfusson*. Norrœna Society.

Njord Swedes and Mrs Njord had the following child:

44. i. YNGVI FREY³³ was born in Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden. He died in Uppsala, Stockholm, Sweden. He married Gerd Gymersdotter in 255 AD in Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden. She was born in Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden. She died in Svitjod, Sweden.



Generation 33

44. **YNGVI FREY³³** (Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden. He died in Uppsala, Stockholm, Sweden. He married Gerd Gymersdotter in 255 AD in Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden. She was born in Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden. She died in Svitjod, Sweden.



Notes for Yngvi Frey:

Mythological king of Sweden

Frey

World Mythology Dictionary:

Frey

(European mythology)

Most famous of the vanir were the twin deities, Frey and Freya, the son and daughter of Njord, the handsome sea god. In Germanic mythology the brother-sister gods were instrumental in bringing together the two divine races, the aesir and the vanir, so that Frey became assimilated with Frigg, the wife of Odin.

Frey means 'lord' and Freya 'lady', a circumstance suggesting connections with the cult of the sacred marriage in ancient West Asia. In the Uppsala temple, according to Adam of Bremen, there was about 1200 an image of Frey with a pronounced phallus; the priests actually called him Fricco, 'the lover', and his Roman counterpart was Priapus, the son of Dionysus, and Aphrodite. Just as Frey was the most handsome of the gods,

Generation 33 (cont.)

having authority over rain, sunshine, and natural fruitfulness, so Freya was the most beautiful of the goddesses, sharing with Odin one half of the slain. On her journeys she used a trap driven by a pair of cats.

[Old Norse Freyr.]

Freyr

Norse god of peace, fertility, rain, and sun, one of a group of fertility deities called Vanir. The son of Njörd and brother of Freyja, he was especially venerated in pre-Christian Sweden, where he was considered the progenitor of the royal line. The best-known story about him told of his love and lust for the giantess Gerd, who was wooed and won for him by his servant. His worship was believed to bring good weather and great wealth.

Freyr, traditional Swedish "Fröj/Frö" (sometimes anglicized Frey, from *frawjaz "lord"[1]) is one of the most important gods of Norse paganism. Freyr was highly associated with farming, weather and, as a phallic fertility god, Freyr "bestows peace and pleasure on mortals". Freyr, sometimes referred to as Yngvi-Freyr, was especially associated with Sweden and seen as an ancestor of the Swedish royal house.

In the Icelandic books the Poetic Edda and the Prose Edda, Freyr is presented as one of the Vanir, the son of the sea god Njörðr, brother of the goddess Freyja. The gods gave him Álfheimr, the realm of the Elves, as a teething present. He rides the shining dwarf-made boar Gullinbursti and possesses the ship Skíðblaðnir which always has a favorable breeze and can be folded together and carried in a pouch when it is not being used. He has the servants Skírnir, Byggvir, and Beyla.

The most extensive surviving Freyr myth relates Freyr's falling in love with the female jötunn Gerðr. Eventually, she becomes his wife but first Freyr has to give away his magic sword which fights on its own "if wise be he who wields it". Although deprived of this weapon, Freyr defeats the jötunn Beli with an antler. However, lacking his sword, Freyr will be killed by the fire jötunn Surtr during the events of Ragnarök.

Ynglinga saga

Snorri Sturluson starts his epic history of the kings of Norway with Ynglinga saga, a euhemerized account of the Norse gods. Here Odin and the Æsir are men from Asia who gain power through their prowess in war and Odin's skills. But when Odin attacks the Vanir he bites off more than he can chew and peace is negotiated after the destructive and indecisive Æsir-Vanir War. Hostages are exchanged to seal the peace deal and the Vanir send Freyr and Njörðr to live with the Æsir. At this point the saga, like Lokasenna, mentions that incest was practised among the Vanir.

While Njord was with the Vanaland people he had taken his own sister in marriage, for that was allowed by their law; and their children were Frey and Freya. But among the Asaland people it was forbidden to intermarry with such near relations. Ynglinga saga 4, Laing's translation

Odin makes Njörðr and Freyr priests of sacrifices and they become influential leaders. Odin goes on to conquer the North and settles in Sweden where he rules as king, collects taxes, and maintains sacrifices. After Odin's death, Njörðr takes the throne. During his rule there is peace and good harvest and the Swedes come to believe that Njörðr controls these things. Eventually Njörðr falls ill and dies.

Frey took the kingdom after Njord, and was called drot by the Swedes, and they paid taxes to him. He was, like his father, fortunate in friends and in good seasons. Frey built a great temple at Upsal, made it his chief seat, and gave it all his taxes, his land, and goods. Then began the Upsal domains, which have remained ever since. Then began in his days the Frode-peace; and then there were good seasons, in all the land, which the Swedes ascribed to Frey, so that he was more worshipped than the other gods, as the people became much richer in his days by reason of the peace and good seasons. His

Generation 33 (cont.)

wife was called Gerd, daughter of Gymis, and their son was called Fjolne. Frey was called by another name, Yngve; and this name Yngve was considered long after in his race as a name of honour, so that his descendants have since been called Ynglinger. Frey fell into a sickness; and as his illness took the upper hand, his men took the plan of letting few approach him. In the meantime they raised a great mound, in which they placed a door with three holes in it. Now when Frey died they bore him secretly into the mound, but told the Swedes he was alive; and they kept watch over him for three years. They brought all the taxes into the mound, and through the one hole they put in the gold, through the other the silver, and through the third the copper money that was paid. Peace and good seasons continued. Ynglinga saga 12, Laing's translation

When it became known to the Swedes that Frey was dead, and yet peace and good seasons continued, they believed that it must be so as long as Frey remained in Sweden; and therefore they would not burn his remains, but called him the god of this world, and afterwards offered continually blood-sacrifices to him, principally for peace and good seasons. Ynglinga saga 13, Laing's translation

Archaeological record

Rällinge statuette

In 1904, a Viking Age statuette identified as a depiction of Freyr was discovered on the farm Rällinge in Lunda parish in the province of Södermanland, Sweden. The depiction features a cross-legged seated, bearded male with an erect penis. He is wearing a pointed cap and stroking his triangular beard. The statue is 9 centimeters tall and is displayed at the Swedish Museum of National Antiquities.[9]

Skog Church Tapestry

A part of the Swedish 12th century Skog Church Tapestry depicts three figures that has been interpreted as allusions to Odin, Thor, and Freyr,[10], but also as the three Scandinavian holy kings Canute, Eric and Olaf. The figures coincide with 11th century descriptions of statue arrangements recorded by Adam of Bremen at the Temple at Uppsala and written accounts of the gods during the late Viking Age. The tapestry is originally from Hälsingland, Sweden but is now housed at the Swedish Museum of National Antiquities.

Guldgubber

Small pieces of gold foil featuring engravings dating from the Migration Period into the early Viking Age (known as Guldgubber) have been discovered in various locations in Scandinavia, sometimes as many as 16 pieces at once. The foil pieces have been found largely on home sites yet not in graves. The engravings depict two figures, a leafy bough between them, facing or embracing one another. Both figures are wearing clothing and are sometimes depicted with their knees bent. Scholar Hilda Ellis Davidson says that it has been suggested that the figures are partaking in a dance, and that they may have been connected with weddings, as well as linked to the Vanir group of gods, representing the notion of a divine marriage, such as in the Poetic Edda poem Skírnismál; the coming together of Gerðr and Freyr.[11]

Notes

Wikimedia Commons has media related to: Freyr 1. ^ The name Freyr is believed to be cognate to Gothic *frauja* and Old English *fr̥a*, meaning lord. It is sometimes anglicized to Frey by omitting the nominative ending. In the modern Scandinavian languages the name can appear as Frej, Frö, Frøy or Frøj. In Richard Wagner's *Das Rheingold* the god appears as Froh. See also Ingunar-Freyr.

2. ^ Haastrop 2004, pp. 18-24.

3. ^ "Rällinge-Frö".

4. ^ A kenning meaning "fire".

5. ^ Heinrichs, Anne: *The Search for Identity: A Problem after the Conversion*, in *alvíssmál* 3. pp.54-55.

6. ^ *Gísla saga Súrssonar*

Generation 33 (cont.)

7. ^ Northvegr - The Story Of Gisli The Outlaw
8. ^ Davidson 1999, Vol. II, p. 55.
9. ^ Swedish Museum of National Antiquities inventory number 14232. Viewable online: [1]
10. ^ Leiren, Terje I. (1999). From Pagan to Christian: The Story in the 12th-Century Tapestry of the Skog Church. Published online: <http://faculty.washington.edu/leiren/vikings2.html>
11. ^ Davidson (1988:121).
12. ^ Berger 1985, pp. 81-84.
13. ^ Spears, James E. Folklore, Vol. 85, No. 3. (Autumn, 1974), pp. 194-198. JSTOR
14. ^ Berger 1985, pp. 105-112.
15. ^ Thordeman 1954.

References

- " Adam of Bremen (edited by G. Waitz) (1876). *Gesta Hammaburgensis Ecclesiae Pontificum*. Berlin. Available online Translation of the section on the Temple at Uppsala available at <http://www.northvegr.org/lore/gesta/index.php>
- " Adam of Bremen (translated by Francis Joseph Tschan and Timothy Reuter) (2002). *History of the Archbishops of Hamburg-Bremen*. Columbia University Press. ISBN 0-231-12575-5
- " Ásgeir Blöndal Magnússon (1989). *Íslensk orðsifjabók*. Reykjavík: Orðabók Háskólans.
- " Berger, Pamela (1985). *The Goddess Obscured: Transformation of the Grain Protectress from Goddess to Saint*. Boston: Beacon Press. ISBN 0-8070-6723-7.
- " "BookRags Biography on Freyr." BookRags. Retrieved 8 September 2007, from the World Wide Web. <http://www.bookrags.com/biography-freyr-eorl-05/index.html> A copyright statement seems to indicate the origin of the article: "Freyr from Encyclopedia of Religion. Copyright © 2001-2006 by Macmillan Reference USA, an imprint of the Gale Group. All rights reserved."
- " Brodeur, Arthur Gilchrist (tr.) (1916). *The Prose Edda by Snorri Sturluson*. New York: The American-Scandinavian Foundation. Available online
- " Davidson, Hilda Roderick Ellis (1988). *Myths and Symbols in Pagan Europe: Early Scandinavian and Celtic Religions*. Manchester University Press. ISBN 0719025796
- " Davidson, Hilda Ellis and Peter Fisher (1999). *Saxo Grammaticus : The History of the Danes : Books I-IX. Bury St Edmunds: St Edmundsbury Press*. ISBN 0-85991-502-6. First published 1979-1980.
- " Dronke, Ursula (ed.) (1997) *The Poetic Edda: Mythological Poems*. Oxford: Oxford University Press. ISBN 0198111819.
- " Dumézil, Georges (1973). *From Myth to Fiction: The Saga of Hadingus*. Trans. Derek Coltman. Chicago: U. of Chicago Press. ISBN 0-226-16972-3.
- " Eysteinn Björnsson (ed.) (2005). *Snorra-Edda: Formáli & Gylfaginning : Textar fjögurra meginhandrita*. Published online: <http://www.hi.is/~eybjorn/gg/>
- " Finnur Jónsson (1913). *Goðafraði Norðmanna og Íslendinga eftir heimildum*. Reykjavík: Hið íslenska bókmentafélag.
- " Finnur Jónsson (1931). *Lexicon Poeticum*. København: S. L. Møllers Bogtrykkeri.
- " Guðni Jónsson (ed.) (1949). *Eddukvæði : Sæmundar Edda*. Reykjavík: Íslendingasagnaútgáfan.
- " Haastrup, Ulla, R. E. Greenwood and Søren Kaspersen (eds.) (2004). *Images of Cult and Devotion : Function and Reception of Christian Images of Medieval and Post-Medieval Europe*. Copenhagen: Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 87-7289-903-4
- " Hollander, Lee M. (tr.) (1962). *The Poetic Edda: Translated with an Introduction and Explanatory Notes*. (2nd ed., rev.). Austin, TX: University of Texas Press. ISBN 0-292-76499-5. (Some of the translations appear at Wodensharrow: Texts).
- " Leiren, Terje I. (1999). From Pagan to Christian: The Story in the 12th-Century Tapestry of the Skog Church. Published online: <http://faculty.washington.edu/leiren/vikings2.html>

Generation 33 (cont.)

- " Lindow, John (2001). Handbook of Norse mythology. Santa Barbara: ABC-CLIO. ISBN 1-57607-217-7.
- " Olrik, J. and H. Ræder (1931). Saxo Grammaticus : Gesta Danorum. Available online
- " "Rällinge-Frö" Historiska museet. Retrieved 6 February 2006, from the World Wide Web. <http://www.historiska.se/collections/treasures/viking/frej.html>
- " Thordeman, Bengt (ed.) (1954) Erik den helige : historia, kult, reliker. Stockholm: Nordisk rotogravyr.
- " Thorpe, Benjamin (tr.) (1866). Edda Sæmundar Hinns Froða : The Edda Of Sæmund The Learned. (2 vols.) London: Trübner & Co. Available online

Yngvi Frey and Gerd Gymsdotter had the following children:

45. i. FJOLNIR³⁴ YNGVI FREYSSON was born in 256 AD in Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden. He died in 281 AD in Hleithra, Denmark. He married Mrs Fjolner Yngvi Freysson about 276 AD in Of, , Sweden. She was born about 260 AD in Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden. She died about 282 AD in Hleithra, Denmark.
- ii. FREYA.



Generation 34

45. FJOLNIR³⁴ YNGVI FREYSSON (Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 256 AD in Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden. He died in 281 AD in Hleithra, Denmark. He married Mrs Fjolner Yngvi Freysson about 276 AD in Of, , Sweden. She was born about 260 AD in Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden. She died about 282 AD in Hleithra, Denmark.



Notes for Fjolnir Yngvi Freysson:
Fjölñir

Wikipedia:

Fjölñir

In Norse mythology, Fjölñir, Fjölner, Fjolner or Fjolne (Old Norse 'Fj?lnir' - "Manifold" or "Multiplier"[1]) was a Swedish king of the House of Yngling, at Gamla Uppsala. Fjölñir appears in a semi-mythological context as the son of Freyr and his consort Gerðr. According to Grottasöngr, Fjölñir lived from the 1st century BC to the early 1st century AD.

Fjölñir drowned in a vat of mead visiting Peace-Fróði, an equally mythological king of Zealand, where Denmark later appeared. Fjölñir was then succeeded by his son Sveigðir.

Attestations

Grottasöngr

Grottasöngr informs that Fjölñir was the contemporary of Caesar Augustus (63 BC - AD 14). He was a mighty king and the crops were bountiful and peace was maintained. At his time, king Fróði, the son of Friðleifr, ruled in Lejre in Zealand. Grottasöngr relates that when Fróði once visited Uppsala he bought two giantesses, Fenja and Menja: Fróði konungr sótti heimboð í Svíþjóð til þess konungs, er Fjölñir er nefndr. Þá keypti hann ambáttir tvær, er hétu Fenja ok Menja. Þær váru miklar ok sterkar.[2]

Generation 34 (cont.)

However, the two giantesses were to be his undoing (see *Grottasöngur*).

Ynglinga saga

The *Ynglinga saga* tells that Fjölfnir was the son of Freyr himself and the giantess Gerd, but he was the first of his house who was not to be deified.

Frey took the kingdom after Njord, and was called drot by the Swedes, and they paid taxes to him. He was, like his father, fortunate in friends and in good seasons. Frey built a great temple at Upsal, made it his chief seat, and gave it all his taxes, his land, and goods. Then began the Upsal domains, which have remained ever since. Then began in his days the Frode-peace; and then there were good seasons, in all the land, which the Swedes ascribed to Frey, so that he was more worshipped than the other gods, as the people became much richer in his days by reason of the peace and good seasons. His wife was called Gerd, daughter of Gymis, and their son was called Fjolne.[5][6]

Then Snorri tells that after Freyr's death, Fjölfnir became the king of Sweden. However, he drowned in a vat of mead visiting Peace-Fróði (*Friðfróði*), the king of Zealand.

Fjolne, Yngve Frey's son, ruled thereafter over the Swedes and the Upsal domains. He was powerful, and lucky in seasons and in holding the peace. Fredfrode ruled then in Leidre, and between them there was great friendship and visiting. Once when Fjolne went to Frode in Sealand, a great feast was prepared for him, and invitations to it were sent all over the country. Frode had a large house, in which there was a great vessel many ells high, and put together of great pieces of timber; and this vessel stood in a lower room. Above it was a loft, in the floor of which was an opening through which liquor was poured into this vessel. The vessel was full of mead, which was excessively strong. In the evening Fjolne, with his attendants, was taken into the adjoining loft to sleep. In the night he went out to the gallery to seek a certain place, and he was very sleepy and exceedingly drunk. As he came back to his room he went along the gallery to the door of another left, went into it, and his foot slipping, he fell into the vessel of mead and was drowned.[5][6]

Ynglingatal

Snorri also quoted some lines of *Ynglingatal*, composed in the 9th century:

In Frode's hall the fearful word,
The death-foreboding sound was heard:
The cry of fey denouncing doom,
Was heard at night in Frode's home.
And when brave Frode came, he found
Swithiod's dark chief, Fjolne, drowned.
In Frode's mansion drowned was he,
Drowned in a waveless, windless sea.[5][7]

The *Historia Norwegiae* provides a Latin summary of *Ynglingatal*, which precedes Snorri's quotation. It also informs that Fjölfnir was the son of Freyr, the father of Svegðir and that he drowned in a vat of mead:

Frøy engendered Fjolne, who was drowned in a tun of mead. His son, Sveigde, [...] [9]

The even earlier source *Íslendingabók* cites the line of descent in *Ynglingatal* and also gives Fjölfnir as the successor of Freyr and the predecessor of Svegðir. In addition to this it summarizes that Fjölfnir died at Friðfróði's (i.e. Peace-Fróði): iii Freyr. iii Fjölfnir. sá er dó at Friðfróða. v Svegðir: [10].

Gesta Danorum

In *Gesta Danorum*, Book 1, Frodi corresponds to Hadingus and Fjölfnir to Hundingus, but the story is a little different. It relates how King Hundingus of Sweden believed a rumor that King Hadingus of Denmark had died and held his obsequies with ceremony,

Generation 34 (cont.)

including an enormous vat of ale. Hundingus himself served the ale, but accidentally stumbled and fell into the vat, choked, and drowned. When word of this came to King Hadingus of this unfortunate death, King Hadingus publicly hanged himself (see Freyr).

Ballad of Veraldur

Dumézil (1973, Appendix I) cites a Faroese ballad recorded in 1840 about Odin and his son Veraldur. It is believed that this Veraldur is related to Fjölur and Freyr, as per Snorri's statement that Freyr was veraldar goð ("god of the world").

In this ballad Veraldur sets off to Zealand to seek the king's daughter in marriage despite Odin's warnings. The king of Zealand dislikes Veraldur and tricks him into falling into a brewing vat in a "hall of stone" where Veraldur drowns. When Odin hears the news, he decides to die and go to Asgard where his followers will be also be welcomed after death.

The tale is similar to that of the death of Fjölur, son of Freyr, who accidentally fell into a vat of mead and drowned while paying a friendly visit to Fríðfróði the ruler of Zealand.

Other mentions

Fjölur is also another name for Odin, found in Grímnismál when the god revealed himself to Geirröð, and in Reginsmál when he was standing on a mountain addressing Sigurd and Regin. Snorri also mentions it as an Odinic name in Gylfaginning.

Notes

1. ^ McKinnell (2005:70).
2. ^ Gróttasöngur at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
3. ^ a b c Ynglinga saga at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
4. ^ a b c A second online presentation of Ynglingatal
5. ^ a b c Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive
6. ^ a b Laing's translation at Northvegr
7. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
8. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norvegiæ: Latinske kildekrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norvegiæ (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 97
9. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norvegiæ. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 75.
10. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of Íslendingabók

References

" McKinnell, John (2005). Meeting the Other in Norse Myth and Legend. DS Brewer. ISBN 1843840421

Sources

" Ynglingatal
" Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
" Historia Norvegiæ
" Gróttasöngur
" Gesta Danorum
" Gimle: Hedniska ballader: Balladen om Oden och Veraldur (Frö) (Text of the ballad of Veraldur).

Fjölur Yngvi Freysson had the following child:

- i. VANA³⁵ FJOLNARSSON was born in 281 AD in Vanaheim,,,Sweden. She died in 360 AD in Svitjod,,,Sweden.

Fjölur Yngvi Freysson and Mrs Fjolner Yngvi Freysson had the following child:



Generation 34 (cont.)

46. ii. SVEGDI FJOLNARSSON was born in Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden. He died in Svitjod, Sweden. He married Vana Fjolnarsson in 297 AD in Uppsala,Uppsala,,Sweden. She was born in Vanaheim, Sweden. She died in Svitjod, Sweden.



Generation 35

46. **SVEGDI**³⁵ **FJOLNARSSON** (Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden. He died in Svitjod, Sweden. He married Vana Fjolnarsson in 297 AD in Uppsala,Uppsala,,Sweden. She was born in Vanaheim, Sweden. She died in Svitjod, Sweden.



Notes for Svegdi Fjolnarsson:

Sveigðir

Wikipedia:

Sveigðir

Sveigðir, Sveigder or Swegde (Old Norse "Waving One"[1]) was a Swedish king of the House of Yngling in Norse mythology. He was the son of Fjölner, whom he succeeded as king, and he married Vana of Vanaheimr, probably one of the Vanir. Lured by a dwarf, Sveigðir disappeared into a stone and never came back. He was succeeded by his son Vanlandi.

"

Attestations

Snorri Sturluson wrote of Sveigðir in his Ynglinga saga (1225):

Swegde took the kingdom after his father, and he made a solemn vow to seek Godheim and Odin. He went with twelve men through the world, and came to Turkland, and the Great Svithiod, where he found many of his connections. He was five years on this journey; and when he returned home to Sweden he remained there for some time. He had got a wife in Vanheim, who was called Vana, and their son was Vanlande. Swegde went out afterwards to seek again for Godheim, and came to a mansion on the east side of Swithiod called Stein, where there was a stone as big as a large house. In the evening after sunset, as Swegde was going from the drinking-table to his sleeping-room, he cast his eye upon the stone, and saw that a dwarf was sitting under it. Swegde and his man were very drunk, and they ran towards the stone. The dwarf stood in the door, and called to Swegde, and told him to come in, and he should see Odin. Swegde ran into the stone, which instantly closed behind him, and Swegde never came back.[4][5]

Snorri also quoted some lines from Ynglingatal composed in the 9th century:

By Diurnir's elfin race,
Who haunt the cliffs and shun day's face,
The valiant Swegde was deceived,
The elf's false words the king believed.
The dauntless hero rushing on,
Passed through the yawning mouth of stone:
It yawned - it shut - the hero fell,
In Saekmime's hall, where giants dwell.[4][6]

The Historia Norwegiæ presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal written in the late

Generation 35 (cont.)

12th century and consequently older than Snorri's quotation:

Frøy engendered Fjolne, who was drowned in a tun of mead. His son, Sveigde, is supposed to have pursued a dwarf into a stone and never to have returned, but this is plainly to be taken as a fairy-tale. He sired Vanlande, [...][8]

The even earlier source Íslendingabók from the early 12th century, cites the line of descent in Ynglingatal and also gives Sveigðir as the successor of Fjölfnir and the predecessor of Vanlandi: iii Fjölfnir. sá er dó at Friðfróða. v Sveigðir. vi Vanlandi[9].

Notes

1. ^ McKinnell (2005:70).
2. ^ a b Ynglinga saga at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
3. ^ a b A second online presentation of Ynglingatal
4. ^ a b Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive
5. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
6. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
7. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kilde skrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), pp. 97-98
8. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 75.
9. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of Íslendingabók

References

" McKinnell, John (2005). Meeting the Other in Norse Myth and Legend. DS Brewer. ISBN 1843840421

Sources

- " Ynglingatal
- " Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
- " Historia Norwegiae

Sveigdi Fjólnarsson and Vana Fjólnarsson had the following child:

47. i. VANLANDI³⁶ SVEGDASSON was born in 298 AD in Uppsala, Uppland,, Sweden. He died in 389 AD in Skuta, Uppsala,, Sweden. He married Driva Snaersdotter in Sweden. She was born in 302 AD in ,,Finland. She died in 400 AD in Princess,, Finland.



Generation 36

47. **VANLANDI³⁶ SVEGDASSON** (Sveigdi³⁵ Fjólnarsson, Fjölfnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 298 AD in Uppsala, Uppland,, Sweden. He died in 389 AD in Skuta, Uppsala,, Sweden. He married Driva Snaersdotter in Sweden. She was born in 302 AD in ,,Finland. She died in 400 AD in Princess,, Finland.



Notes for Vanlandi Svegdasson:

Vanlandi

Generation 36 (cont.)

Wikipedia:

Vanlandi

Vanlandi or Vanlande (Old Norse "Man from the Land of the Vanir"[1]) was a Swedish king at Uppsala of the House of Yngling in Norse mythology. He was the son of Sveigðir whom he succeeded as king. He married a girl from Finnland (territories inhabited by Finno-Ugric peoples), but forgot about her. In revenge, the girl arranged so that Vanlandi was hag ridden to death. He was succeeded by his son Visbur.

Attestations

Snorri Sturluson wrote of Vanlandi in his Ynglinga saga (1225) (note that the translator has rendered Finnland as Finland):

Vanlande, Swegde's son, succeeded his father, and ruled over the Upsal domain. He was a great warrior, and went far around in different lands. Once he took up his winter abode in Finland with Snae the Old, and got his daughter Driva in marriage; but in spring he set out leaving Driva behind, and although he had promised to return within three years he did not come back for ten. Then Driva sent a message to the witch Huld; and sent Visbur, her son by Vanlande, to Sweden. Driva bribed the witch- wife Huld, either that she should bewitch Vanlande to return to Finland, or kill him. When this witch-work was going on Vanlande was at Upsal, and a great desire came over him to go to Finland; but his friends and counsellors advised him against it, and said the witchcraft of the Finn people showed itself in this desire of his to go there. He then became very drowsy, and laid himself down to sleep; but when he had slept but a little while he cried out, saying that the Mara was treading upon him. His men hastened to him to help him; but when they took hold of his head she trod on his legs, and when they laid hold of his legs she pressed upon his head; and it was his death. The Swedes took his body and burnt it at a river called Skytaa, where a standing stone was raised over him.[3][4]

Snorri also quoted some lines from Ynglingatal composed in the 9th century:

And Vanlande, in a fatal hour,
Was dragg'd by Grimhild's daughter's power,
The witch-wife's, to the dwelling-place
Where men meet Odin face to face.
Trampled to death, to Skytaa's shore
The corpse his faithful followers bore;
And there they burnt, with heavy hearts,
The good chief killed by witchcraft's arts.[3][6]

The Historia Norwegiæ presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal, older than Snorri's quotation:

He [Sveigde] sired Vanlande, who died in his sleep, suffocated by a goblin, one of the demonic species known in Norwegian as 'mare'. He was the father of Visbur, [...][8]

The even earlier source Íslendingabók cites the line of descent in Ynglingatal and also gives Vanlandi as the successor of Sveigðir and the predecessor of Visbur: v Sveigðir. vi Vanlandi. vii Visburr. viii Dómaldr[9].

Geography

Geographical note: According to the article Skuttunge in Nationalencyklopedin, the creek skutá passed its name onto the village of Skuttunge and the parish of Skuttunge. The area does not only contain raised stones, but also 45 grave fields (most from the Iron Age), including a dolmen. The creek is today named after the village.

Notes

- [^] McKinnell (2005:70).

Generation 36 (cont.)

2. ^ a b Ynglinga saga at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
3. ^ a b Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive
4. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
5. ^ A second online presentation of Ynglingatal
6. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
7. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildekrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 98
8. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 75.
9. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of Íslendingabók


References

" McKinnell, John (2005). Meeting the Other in Norse Myth and Legend. DS Brewer. ISBN 1843840421


Sources

- " Ynglingatal
- " Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
- " Historia Norwegiae

Vanlandi Svegdasson and Driva Snaersdotter had the following child:

48. i. VISBUR³⁷ VANLANDASSON was born in 319 AD in Uppsala,Uppland,,Sweden. He died in 339 AD in Uppsala,,Burned,Sweden. He married Mrs Visbur Vanlandasson in 339 AD in ,,Sweden. She was born in 323 AD in ,,Sweden. She died in 340 AD in Y,,,. 

Generation 37

48. **VISBUR³⁷ VANLANDASSON** (Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjólnarsson, Fjólnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 319 AD in Uppsala,Uppland,,Sweden. He died in 339 AD in Uppsala,,Burned,Sweden. He married Mrs Visbur Vanlandasson in 339 AD in ,,Sweden. She was born in 323 AD in ,,Sweden. She died in 340 AD in Y,,,. 

Notes for Visbur Vanlandasson:

Visbur

Wikipedia:

Visbur

Visbur or Wisbur (Old Norse "Certain/Undoubted Son"[1]) in Scandinavian mythology was a king of the House of Ynglings and the son of Vanlandi. He was burned to death inside his hall by the arson of two of his own sons in revenge for rejecting their mother and denying them their heritage. He was succeeded by his son Dómaldi.

Attestations

Snorri Sturluson wrote of Visbur in his Ynglinga saga (1225):

Visbur succeeded his father Vanlande. He married the daughter of Aude the Rich, and gave her as her bride-gift three large farms, and a gold ornament. They had two sons,

Generation 37 (cont.)

Gisle and Ond; but Visbur left her and took another wife, whereupon she went home to her father with her two sons. Visbur had a son who was called Domald, and his stepmother used witchcraft to give him ill-luck. Now, when Visbur's sons were the one twelve and the other thirteen years of age, they went to their father's place, and desired to have their mother's dower; but he would not deliver it to them. Then they said that the gold ornament should be the death of the best man in all his race, and they returned home. Then they began again with enchantments and witchcraft, to try if they could destroy their father. The sorceress Huld said that by witchcraft she could bring it about by this means, that a murderer of his own kin should never be wanting in the Yngling race; and they agreed to have it so. Thereafter they collected men, came unexpectedly in the night on Visbur, and burned him in his house.[3][4]

Snorri included a piece from Ynglingatal (9th century) in his account in the Heimskringla:

Have the fire-dogs' fierce tongues yelling
Lapt Visbur's blood on his own hearth?
Have the flames consumed the dwelling
Of the here's soul on earth?
Madly ye acted, who set free
The forest foe, red fire, night thief,
Fell brother of the raging sea,
Against your father and your chief.[3][6]

The Historia Norwegiæ presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal, older than Snorri's quotation:

He [Vanlande] was the father of Visbur, whose sons burnt him alive with all his hirdsmen, so that they might attain their inheritance more swiftly. His son Domalde [...][8]

The even earlier source Íslendingabók cites the line of descent in Ynglingatal and also gives Visburr as the successor of Vanlandi and the predecessor of Dómaldr: vi Vanlandi. vii Visburr. viii Dómaldr[9].

Notes

1. ^ McKinnell (2005:70).
2. ^ a b Ynglinga saga at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
3. ^ a b Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive
4. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
5. ^ A second online presentation of Ynglingatal
6. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
7. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildeskrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 98
8. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 75.
9. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of Íslendingabók

References

" McKinnell, John (2005). Meeting the Other in Norse Myth and Legend. DS Brewer. ISBN 1843840421

Sources

" Ynglingatal
" Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
" Historia Norwegiae

Generation 37 (cont.)

Visbur Vanlandasson and Mrs Visbur Vanlandasson had the following child:

49. i. DOMALDI³⁸ VISBURSSON was born in 340 AD in Uppsala,Uppsala,,Sweden. He died in 431 AD in Upsal,,Sweden. He married Mrs Domaldi Visbursson in 360 AD in ,,Sweden. She was born in 344 AD in ,,Sweden. She died in 366 AD.



Generation 38

49. **DOMALDI³⁸ VISBURSSON** (Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 340 AD in Uppsala,Uppsala,,Sweden. He died in 431 AD in Upsal,,Sweden. He married Mrs Domaldi Visbursson in 360 AD in ,,Sweden. She was born in 344 AD in ,,Sweden. She died in 366 AD.



Notes for Domaldi Visbursson:

Domalde

Wikipedia:

Domalde

In Norse mythology, Domalde, Dómalði or Dómaldr (Old Norse possibly "Power to Judge"[1]) was a Swedish king of the House of Ynglings, cursed by his stepmother, according to Snorri Sturluson, with ósgæssa, "ill-luck". He was the son of Visbur.

Attestations

The luck of the king is the luck of the land,[2] and Domalde's rule was marked by bad crops and starvation. The first autumn, the Swedes sacrificed oxen at the temple at Uppsala, but the next harvest was not better. The second autumn, they sacrificed men, but the following crops were even worse.

The third year many Swedes arrived at Gamla Uppsala at the Thing of all Swedes and the chiefs decided they had to sacrifice the king. They sprinkled the statues of the gods with his blood (see Blót) and the good harvests returned.

He was succeeded by his son Domar whose reign was prosperous.

Snorri Sturluson wrote of Domalde in his Ynglinga saga (1225):

Domald took the heritage after his father Visbur, and ruled over the land. As in his time there was great famine and distress, the Swedes made great offerings of sacrifice at Upsal. The first autumn they sacrificed oxen, but the succeeding season was not improved thereby. The following autumn they sacrificed men, but the succeeding year was rather worse. The third autumn, when the offer of sacrifices should begin, a great multitude of Swedes came to Upsal; and now the chiefs held consultations with each other, and all agreed that the times of scarcity were on account of their king Domald, and they resolved to offer him for good seasons, and to assault and kill him, and sprinkle the stalle of the gods with his blood. And they did so.[4][5]

Snorri included a piece from Ynglingatal (9th century) in his account in the Heimskringla:

It has happened oft ere now,
That foeman's weapon has laid low
The crowned head, where battle plain,

Generation 38 (cont.)

Was miry red with the blood-rain.
But Domald dies by bloody arms,
Raised not by foes in war's alarms
Raised by his Swedish liegemen's hand,
To bring good seasons to the land.[4][7]

The Historia Norwegiæ presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal, older than Snorri's quotation:

His [Visbur] son Domalde was hanged by the Swedes as a sacrificial offering to Ceres to ensure the fruitfulness of the crops. Domalde begot Domar, [...] [9]

The even earlier source Íslendingabók cites the line of descent in Ynglingatal and also gives Dómaldr as the successor of Visburr and the predecessor of Dómarr: vii Visburr. viii Dómaldr. ix Dómarr.[10]

Notes

1. ^ McKinnell (2005:70).
2. ^ "The Danish sources, for example, tell of many kings who bore the title Frothi (wise/fruitful)" remarked John Grigsby in the context of just such 'Royal Obligations', ch. 11, Beowulf and Grendel 2005: 124, noting (note 3) Frothi's appearance in Saxo Grammaticus.
3. ^ a b Ynglinga saga at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
4. ^ a b Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive
5. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
6. ^ A second online presentation of Ynglingatal
7. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
8. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildeskrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiæ (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 98
9. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 75.
10. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of Íslendingabók

References

" McKinnell, John (2005). Meeting the Other in Norse Myth and Legend. DS Brewer. ISBN 1843840421

Sources

- " Ynglingatal
- " Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
- " Historia Norwegiæ

Domaldi Visbursson and Mrs Domaldi Visbursson had the following child:

50. i. DOMAR³⁹ DOMALDASSON was born in 361 AD in Uppsala,Uppsala,,Sweden. He died in 452 AD in Uppsala,,,Sweden. He married Drott Danpsdotter in 381 AD in ,,,Sweden. She was born in 365 AD in ,,,Sweden. She died in 382 AD in Svearne,,,Norway.



Generation 39

50. **DOMAR³⁹ DOMALDASSON** (Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjólnarsson, Fjólnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame



Generation 39 (cont.)

Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 361 AD in Uppsala, Uppsala, Sweden. He died in 452 AD in Uppsala, Sweden. He married Drott Danpsdotter in 381 AD in Sweden. She was born in 365 AD in Sweden. She died in 382 AD in Svearne, Norway.

Notes for Domar Domaldasson:

Domar

Wikipedia:

Domar

This article is about the figure from Norse mythology. For the Tibetan village, see Domar, Tibet. For the Russian American economist, see Evsey Domar.

In Norse mythology, the Swedish king Domar (Old Norse Dómarr, "Judge"[1]) of the House of Ynglings was the son of Domalde. He was married to Drott, the sister of Dan the Arrogant who gave his names to the Danes. Drott and Dan are in this work said to be the children of Danp son of Ríg.

His rule lasted long and after the sacrifice of his father Domalde, the crops were plentiful and peace reigned. Consequently there is not much to tell about his reign, and when he died at Uppsala, he was transported over the Fyris Wolds (Fyrisvellir) and burnt on the banks of the river, where a stone was raised over his ashes.

He was succeeded by his son Dyggvi.

"

Attestations

Snorri Sturluson wrote of Domar in his Ynglinga saga (1225):

Domald's son, called Domar, next ruled over the land. He reigned long, and in his days were good seasons and peace. Nothing is told of him but that he died in his bed in Upsal, and was transported to the Fyrisvold, where his body was burned on the river bank, and where his standing stone still remains.[3][4]

The information about Domar's marriage appears after Snorri has presented Domar's son Dyggvi (Danish tongue refers to the Old Norse language as a whole and not only to the dialect of Denmark):

Dygve's mother was Drott, a daughter of King Danp, the son of Ríg, who was first called "king" in the Danish tongue. His descendants always afterwards considered the title of king the title of highest dignity. Dygve was the first of his family to be called king, for his predecessors had been called "Drottnar", and their wives "Drottningar", and their court "Drott". Each of their race was called Yngve, or Yngune, and the whole race together Ynglinger. The Queen Drott was a sister of King Dan Mikillati, from whom Denmark took its name.[3][4]

As for Domar, Snorri included a piece from Ynglingatal (9th century):

I have asked wise men to tell
Where Domar rests, and they knew well.
Domar, on Fyrie's wide-spread ground,
Was burned, and laid on Yngve's mound.[3][6]

The Historia Norwegiæ presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal, older than Snorri's quotation:

Domalde begot Domar, who died in Sweden. Likewise Dyggve, his son, [...][8]

Generation 39 (cont.)

The even earlier source Íslendingabók cites the line of descent in Ynglingatal and also gives Dómarr as the successor of Dómaldr and the predecessor of Dyggvi: viii Dómaldr. ix Dómarr. x Dyggvi[9].

Notes

1. ^ McKinnell (2005:70).
2. ^ a b c Ynglinga saga at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
3. ^ a b c Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive
4. ^ a b Laing's translation at Northvegr
5. ^ A second online presentation of Ynglingatal
6. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
7. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildekrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 98
8. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 75.
9. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of Íslendingabók

References

" McKinnell, John (2005). Meeting the Other in Norse Myth and Legend. DS Brewer. ISBN 1843840421

Sources

- " Ynglingatal
- " Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
- " Historia Norwegiae

Domar Domaldasson and Drott Danpsdotter had the following child:

51. i. DYGGVI⁴⁰ DOMARSSON was born in 382 AD in Uppsala,Uppsala,,Sweden. He died in 473 AD in Svearne,,,Norway. He married Mrs Dyggvi Domarsson in 402 AD in ,,Sweden. She was born in 386 AD in ,,Sweden. She died in 408 AD in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.



Generation 40

51. DYGGVI⁴⁰ DOMARSSON (Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdj³⁵ Fjólnarsson, Fjólnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 382 AD in Uppsala,Uppsala,,Sweden. He died in 473 AD in Svearne,,,Norway. He married Mrs Dyggvi Domarsson in 402 AD in ,,Sweden. She was born in 386 AD in ,,Sweden. She died in 408 AD in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.



Notes for Dyggvi Domarsson:

Dyggvi

Wikipedia:
Dyggvi

Generation 40 (cont.)

In Norse mythology, **Dyggvi or Dyggve (Old Norse "Useful, Effective"[1])** was a Swedish king of the House of Ynglings. Dyggvi died and became the husband of Hel, Loki's daughter. Dyggvi was succeeded by his son Dag the Wise.

Attestations

Snorri Sturluson wrote of Dyggvi's father Domar in his Ynglinga saga (1225):

Dygve was the name of his son, who succeeded him in ruling the land; and about him nothing is said but that he died in his bed.[3][4]

About Dyggvi's mother Snorri had more to say:

Dygve's mother was Drott, a daughter of King Danp, the son of Rig, who was first called "king" in the Danish tongue. His descendants always afterwards considered the title of king the title of highest dignity. Dygve was the first of his family to be called king, for his predecessors had been called "Drottnar", and their wives "Drottningar", and their court "Drott". Each of their race was called Yngve, or Yngune, and the whole race together Ynglinger. The Queen Drott was a sister of King Dan Mikillati, from whom Denmark took its name.[3][4]

In his Ynglinga saga, Snorri Sturluson included a piece from Ynglingatal composed in the 9th century:

Dygve the Brave, the mighty king,
It is no hidden secret thing,
Has gone to meet a royal mate,
Riding upon the horse of Fate.
For Loke's daughter in her house
Of Yngve's race would have a spouse;
Therefore the fell-one snatched away
Brave Dygve from the light of day.[3][6]

The Historia Norwegiæ presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal, older than Snorri's quotation:

Likewise Dyggve, his [Domar's] son, reached the limit of his life in that same region [Sweden]. His son Dag [...] [8]

The even earlier source Íslendingabók also cites the line of descent in Ynglingatal and it also gives Dyggvi as the successor of Dómarr and the predecessor of Dagr: ix Dómarr. x Dyggvi. xi Dagr.[9]

Notes

1. ^ McKinnell (2005:70).
2. ^ a b c Ynglinga saga at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
3. ^ a b c "Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive". Sacred-texts.com. <http://www.sacred-texts.com/neu/heim/02ynglga.htm>. Retrieved 2010-01-23.
4. ^ a b Northvegr and A. Odhinssen (2003-04-07). "Laing's translation at Northvegr". Northvegr.org. http://www.northvegr.org/lore/heim/001_03.php. Retrieved 2010-01-23.
5. ^ A second online presentation of Ynglingatal[dead link]
6. ^ Northvegr and A. Odhinssen (2003-04-07). "Laing's translation at Northvegr". Northvegr.org. http://www.northvegr.org/lore/heim/001_05.php. Retrieved 2010-01-23.
7. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildekrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), pp. 98-99
8. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135,

Generation 40 (cont.)

p. 75.

9. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of Íslendingabók

References

" McKinnell, John (2005). Meeting the Other in Norse Myth and Legend. DS Brewer. ISBN 1843840421

Sources

- " Ynglingatal
- " Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
- " Historia Norwegiae

Dyggvi Domarsson and Mrs Dyggvi Domarsson had the following child:

52. i. DAG⁴¹ DYGGVASSON was born in 403 AD in Dag, Wise, Texas, USA. He died in 494 AD in Pitchfork, Lea, New Mexico, USA. He married Mrs Dag Dyggvasson in 423 AD in „,Sweden. She was born in 407 AD in Sweden. She died in 429 AD in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.



Generation 41

52. **DAG⁴¹ DYGGVASSON** (Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 403 AD in Dag, Wise, Texas, USA. He died in 494 AD in Pitchfork, Lea, New Mexico, USA. He married Mrs Dag Dyggvasson in 423 AD in „,Sweden. She was born in 407 AD in Sweden. She died in 429 AD in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.



Notes for Dag Dyggvasson:

Dag the Wise

Wikipedia:

Dag the Wise

Dag the Wise or Dagr Spaka (2nd or 3rd century AD) was a mythological Swedish king of the House of Ynglings. **He was the son of Dyggvi**, the former king. According to legend, he could understand the speech of birds and had a sparrow that gathered news for him from many lands. When the bird was killed on one of these trips, Dag invaded Reidgotaland (considering the date and location, apparently Gothiscandza), in order to avenge it. There he was ambushed by a thrall and killed.

The earliest two versions based on Ynglingatal, i.e. Historia Norwegiæ and Íslendingabók (see below) say that Dag was succeeded by his son Alrekr and Eiríkr who in their turn were succeeded by Dag's grandson Agne (in Historia Norwegiæ incorrectly called Hogne[1]):

His [Dyggve's] son Dag succeeded to his throne; he was killed by the Danes in a royal battle at a ford named Skjotansvad, while he was trying to avenge the violence done to a sparrow. This man engendered Alrek, who was beaten to death with a bridle by his brother, Eirik. Alrek was father to Agne, [...] [3]

Generation 41 (cont.)

Íslendingabók only lists the line of succession: x Dyggvi. xi Dagr. xii Alrekr. xiii Agni. xiiii Yngvi"[4].

However, in the Ynglinga saga, Snorri Sturluson gives Agne as Dag's son and successor, and the two brothers Alrekr and Eiríkr as his grandsons.

This is what Snorri tells of Dag:

King Dygve's son, called Dag, succeeded to him, and was so wise a man that he understood the language of birds. He had a sparrow which told him much news, and flew to different countries. Once the sparrow flew to Reidgotaland, to a farm called Varva, where he flew into the peasant's corn-field and took his grain. The peasant came up, took a stone, and killed the sparrow. King Dag was ill-pleased that the sparrow did not come home; and as he, in a sacrifice of expiation, inquired after the sparrow, he got the answer that it was killed at Varva. Thereupon he ordered a great army, and went to Gotland; and when he came to Varva he landed with his men and plundered, and the people fled away before him. King Dag returned in the evening to his ships, after having killed many people and taken many prisoners. As they were going across a river at a place called Skjotan's [the Weapon's] Ford, a labouring thrall came running to the river-side, and threw a hay-fork into their troop. It struck the king on the head, so that he fell instantly from his horse and died. In those times the chief who ravaged a country was called Gram, and the men-at-arms under him Gramer.[6][7]

Then Snorri quoted Ynglingatal (9th century):

What news is this that the king's men,
Flying eastward through the glen,
Report? That Dag the Brave, whose name
Is sounded far and wide by Fame --
That Dag, who knew so well to wield
The battle-axe in bloody field,
Where brave men meet, no more will head
The brave - that mighty Dag is dead!
Varva was wasted with the sword,
And vengeance taken for the bird --
The little bird that used to bring
News to the ear of the great king.
Varva was ravaged, and the strife
Was ended, when the monarch's life
Was ended too - the great Dag fell
By the hay-fork of a base thrall![6][9]

The fact that Skjótansvað/Vápnavað appear both in Ynglinga saga and in Historia Norwegiæ's earlier summary of Ynglingatal but not in Snorri's later quotation from it, suggests that all of Ynglingatal was not presented by him.

Sources

- " Ynglingatal
- " Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
- " Historia Norwegiae

Notes

1. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildeskrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 99
2. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildeskrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), pp. 98-99
3. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher

Generation 41 (cont.)

(translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, pp. 75-77.

4. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of Íslendingabók
5. ^ a b Ynglinga saga at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
6. ^ a b "Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive". Sacred-texts.com. <http://www.sacred-texts.com/neu/heim/02ynglga.htm>. Retrieved 2010-01-23.
7. ^ Northvegr and A. Odhinssen (2003-04-07). "Laing's translation at Northvegr". Northvegr.org. http://www.northvegr.org/lore/heim/001_03.php. Retrieved 2010-01-23.
8. ^ A second online presentation of Ynglingatal[dead link]
9. ^ Northvegr and A. Odhinssen (2003-04-07). "Laing's translation at Northvegr". Northvegr.org. http://www.northvegr.org/lore/heim/001_05.php. Retrieved 2010-01-23.

Dag Dyggvasson and Mrs Dag Dyggvasson had the following children:

- i. FROSTI KING⁴² FINLAND was born in 402 AD in „,Finland. He died in 428 AD in Y,,,,.
53. ii. AGNI DAGSSON was born in 424 AD in Uppsala,Uppsala,,Sweden. He died in 459 AD in Agnefit,,Sweden. He married Skjalf Frostadotter in Sweden. She was born in 428 AD in „,Finland. She died in 460 AD in Svitjod,,Sweden.



Generation 42

53. **AGNI⁴² DAGSSON** (Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdj³⁵ Fjólnarsson, Fjólnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 424 AD in Uppsala,Uppsala,,Sweden. He died in 459 AD in Agnefit,,Sweden. He married Skjalf Frostadotter in Sweden. She was born in 428 AD in „,Finland. She died in 460 AD in Svitjod,,Sweden.



Notes for Agni Dagsson:

Agne

Wikipedia:

Agne

Agne, English: Agni, Hogue or Agni Skjálfarbondi was a mythological king of Sweden, of the House of Yngling.

Snorri Sturluson relates that he was the son of Dag the Wise, and he was mighty and famous. He was also skilled in many ways.

One summer, he went to Finland with his army where he pillaged. The Finns gathered a vast host under a chief named Frosti.[1]

A great battle ensued which Agne won and many Finns were killed together with Frosti. Agne then subdued all of Finland with his army, and captured not only great booty but also Frosti's daughter Skjalf and her kinsman Logi.[2]

Agne returned to Sweden and they arrived at Stocksund (Stockholm) where they put up their tent on the side of the river where it is flat. Agne had a torc which had belonged to Agne's great-great-great-grandfather Visbur (who, interestingly, was the son of Skjalf's

Generation 42 (cont.)

niece Drífa). Although, they were related, Agne married Skjalf who became pregnant with two sons, Erik and Alrik.

Skjalf asked Agne to honour her dead father Frosti with a great feast, which he granted. He invited a great many guests, who gladly arrived to the now even more famous Swedish king. They had a drinking competition in which Agne became very drunk. Skjalf saw her opportunity and asked Agne to take care of Visbur's torc which was around his neck. Agne bound it fast around his neck before he went to sleep.

The king's tent was next to the woods and was under the branches of a tall tree for shade. When Agne was fast asleep, Skjalf took a rope which she attached to the torc. Then she had her men remove the tent, and she threw the rope over a bough. Then she told her men to pull the rope and they hanged Agne avenging Skjalf's father. Skjalf and her men ran to the ships and escaped to Finland, leaving her sons behind.

Agne was buried at the place and it is presently called Agnafit, which is east of the Tauren (the Old Norse name for Södertörn) and west of Stocksund.

How do ye like the high-souled maid,
Who, with the grim Fate-goddess' aid,
Avenged her sire? - made Swithiod's king
Through air in golden halter swing?
How do ye like her, Agne's men?
Think ye that any chief again
Will court the fate your chief befell,
To ride on wooden horse to hell?.[5][6]

Ynglingatal then gives Alrekr and Eiríkr as Agne's successors.

The Historia Norwegiæ presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal, older than Snorri's quotation:

This man [Dag] engendered Alrek, who was beaten to death with a bridle by his brother, Eirik. Alrek was father to Agne, whose wife dispatched him with her own hands by hanging him on a tree with a golden chain near a place called Agnafit. His son, Ingjald, [...] [8]

Agne is incorrectly called Høgne[7]. Unlike Ynglingatal, Historia Norwegiæ does not give Dagr as Agne's predecessor, but Alrekr. Instead Alrekr is Agne's predecessor and Agne is succeeded by Yngvi (incorrectly called Ingjald[7]). The even earlier source Íslendingabók cites the line of descent in Ynglingatal and it gives the same line of succession as Historia Norwegiæ: xii Alrekr. xiii Agni. xiiii Yngvi[9].

The location indicated by Snorri Sturluson as the place of Agne's death has a barrow called Agnehögen (Agne's barrow) in Lillhersby. The barrow was excavated by Oxenstierna and dated to c. 400.[10]

Notes

1. ^ The Jotun Frosti who was the father of Snær the Old, and consequently Agne's great-great-great-grandfather.
2. ^ In the older Ynglingatal only her kinsman, but in Heimskringla he was her brother, which seems to be a mistake by Snorri Sturluson.
3. ^ Ynglinga saga at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
4. ^ A second online presentation of Ynglingatal
5. ^ Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive
6. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
7. ^ a b c Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildekrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 99

Generation 42 (cont.)

8. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). *Historia Norwegie*. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 77.
9. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of *Íslendingabók*
10. ^ The entry Agne in Ohlmarks, Åke. (1982). *Fornnordiskt lexikon*. Tiden. ISBN 91-550-2511-0

Primary sources

- " *Ynglingatal*
- " *Ynglinga saga* (part of the *Heimskringla*)
- " *Historia Norwegiae*

Secondary sources

Nerman, B. *Det svenska rikets uppkomst*. Stockholm, 1925.

Agni Dagsson and Skjalf Frostadotter had the following child:

54. i. ALREK⁴³ AGNASSON was born in 445 AD in Uppsula,Uppsula,,Sweden. He died in 536 AD in Svitjod,,,Sweden. He married Dagreid Dagsdotter in 465 AD in ,,,Sweden. She was born in 449 AD in ,,,Sweden. She died in 481 AD in Svitjod,,,Sweden.



Generation 43

54. **ALREK⁴³ AGNASSON** (Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolarsson, Fjolar³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 445 AD in Uppsula,Uppsula,,Sweden. He died in 536 AD in Svitjod,,,Sweden. He married Dagreid Dagsdotter in 465 AD in ,,,Sweden. She was born in 449 AD in ,,,Sweden. She died in 481 AD in Svitjod,,,Sweden.



Notes for Alrek Agnasson:

Alrek and Eirík

Wikipedia:

Alrek and Eirík

Alrek and Eirík (Old Norse Alrekr and Eiríkr), English: Alaric and Eric, were two legendary kings of Sweden.

"

In the Ynglinga saga

According to the Ynglinga saga, Alrek and Eirík were sons and heirs of the previous king Agni by his wife Skjalf. They shared the kingship. They were mighty in both war and sports, but were especially skillful horsemen and vied with one another about their horsemanship and their horses.

One day they rode off from their retinue and did not return. They were found dead with their heads battered but no weapons with them save the bridle bits of their horses. Accordingly it was believed that they had quarreled and come to blows and had slain each other with their bridle bits. They were succeeded by Alrik's sons Yngvi and Alf.

Generation 43 (cont.)

However, in other sources, only Alrek died, and in the piece of Ynglingatal quoted by Snorri Sturluson it is only Alrek who dies explicitly. Erik's death seems to be a misunderstanding on Snorri's part due to an influence from the succeeding kings (see also the other sources below):

Alrek fell, by Eric slain,
Eric's life-blood dyed the plain,
Brother fell by brother's hand;
And they tell it in the land,
That they worked the wicked deed
With the sharp bits that guide the steed.
Shall it be said of Frey's brave sons,
The kingly race, the noble ones,
That they have fought in deadly battle
With the head-gear of their cattle?[3][4]

Ynglingatal then gives Yngvi and Alf as Alrek's and Eiríkr's successors.

The *Historia Norwegiæ* presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal, older than Snorri's quotation:

This man [Dag] engendered Alrek, who was beaten to death with a bridle by his brother, Eirík. Alrek was father to Agne, [...][6]

Hogna is an error for Agne.[5] Unlike Ynglingatal, *Historia Norwegiæ* gives Dagr as Alrekr's predecessor. Instead Alrekr precedes Agne and Agne is succeeded by Yngvi (incorrectly called Ingialdr[5]). The even earlier source *Íslendingabók* cites the line of descent in Ynglingatal and it gives the same line of succession as *Historia Norwegiæ*: xi Dagr. xii Alrekr. xiii Agni. xiiii Yngvi.[7]

In *Gautreks saga* and *Hrólfs saga Gautrekssonar*

Gautreks saga also makes Alrek and Eirík sons of Agni by Skjálfr and co-kings and it was to them that the warrior Starkaðr fled after his slaying of King Víkar. Starkaðr served them first as a companions on their viking expeditions and then, after Alrek and Eirík had settled down, went on further Viking expeditions alone.

But King Alrek had a short life, for Eirík struck Alrek dead with a bridle when they were out to train their horses and then ruled as sole ruler over Sweden. This version says that Eirík reigned for a long time as told in *Hrólfs saga Gautrekssonar* (Saga of Hrólfr son of Gautrek).

This second saga introduces Þornbjörg, the daughter of King Eirík and Queen Ingigerð, who was a skillful shieldmaiden and ruled over part of the kingdom. Þornbjörg even called herself King Þorberg. But eventually she fell in love with Hrólfr son of Gautrek and agreed to marry him, at which point she gave up her weapons to her father King Eirík and took up embroidery.

In *Gesta Danorum*

Saxo Grammaticus in Book 5 of his *Gesta Danorum* introduces Ericus Desertus, that is Erik the Eloquent, son of a champion named Regnerus (Ragnar), both Norwegians in the service of King Gøtarus (Götar) of Norway, a monarch otherwise unknown. This Erik is likely to be the Eirík the Eloquent or Eiríkr the Wise in Speech mentioned by Snorri Sturluson in the *Skáldskaparmál* as being of Ylfing lineage. But he otherwise has left no clear record in surviving Norse literature.

Saxo makes up for it by telling at great length of Erik's amusing deeds. He relates how Erik outwitted all foes with clever tricks and became the counselor of Fróði son of Fridleif, king of Denmark. Erik's expeditions on Fróði's behalf always went well because of Erik's cunning and way with words. Erik finally married Fróði's sister Gunvara and Erik's elder half-brother Røllerus (Roller) was made king of Norway.

Saxo then brings in a king of the Swedes named Alricus (Alrik) who corresponds to Alrek of the Norse tradition. Alrik was at war with Gestiblindus king of the Gautar (Geats) and Gestiblindus now sought Fróði's aid. (In the Norse *Hervarar saga* Gestumblindi is the name assumed by the disguised Odin and it is possible that this Gestiblindus is also

Generation 43 (cont.)

(Odin in disguise.)

Erik and Skalk the Scanian pursued the war and slew Alrik's son Gunthiovus (Old Norse Gunnþjófr) leader of the men of Vermland and Solongs. Then occurred a parley and secret interview between Alrik and Erik in which Alrik attempted to win Erik over to his cause. When this failed, Alrik asked that the war be settled by a single combat between himself and Gestiblinus. Erik refused the offer because of Gestiblinus's unfitness and advanced years but made a counter-offer to fight such a duel with Alrik himself if Alrik were willing. The fight occurred straightaway. Alrik was slain and Erik seemed to be fatally wounded so that a report actually came to King Fróði that Erik was dead. Indeed Erik was long in recovering. However Fróði was disabused when Erik himself returned announcing that Fróði was now also king of Sweden, Värmland, Helsingland, and Soleyar. Fróði then gave all those lands to Erik to rule directly and also gave Erik the two Laplands, Finland, and Estonia as dependencies paying annual tribute.

Saxo explains that this Erik was the first Swedish king to be called Erik but that after him it became a very common name among the Swedish kings. He also writes that Erik met and helped the champion Arngrim, an account that agrees with *Hervarar saga*, where Arngrim's sons meet Erik's successor Yngvi (see e.g. *Angantyr* and *Hjalmar*).

That the duel occurred at the end of a "secret interview" suggests that Alrik and Erik were alone when they fought just as were their counterparts in the Norse accounts. That Erik was believed to have died suggests knowledge of the *Ynglinga saga* version in which both fighters met their death. There is no mention of horse bridles. But Erik is not elsewhere a great duelist or champion but instead a trickster who wins through stratagems and deceiving words so that it is likely that Saxo or his source passed over a stratagem in which a horse bridle played a part.

Saxo also mentions Starkad's stay in Sweden in Book 6 in a summary of Starkad's life up to that point in his history. But Saxo does not indicate what king or kings then ruled Sweden, saying only:

... he went into the land of the Swedes, where he lived at leisure for seven years' space with the sons of Frø.

Frø is of course the god Frey, the ancestor of the Swedish dynasty.

At the beginning of Book 6, Saxo notes that Erik died of a disease and was succeeded by his son Haldanus (Halfdan). Halfdan was later slain by rivals for the throne but the warrior Starkad established Halfdan's heir Siward as the new king. Siward's daughter Signe was married to King Harald of Denmark who was co-king his brother Fróði. Later Harald's son Halfdan, now king of Denmark, slew Siward in war. But Siward's grandson Erik, the son of Halfdan's uncle Fróði by Signe, the direct heir to the throne, now rose up against Halfdan. After a long war this second Erik was captured by Halfdan and left in the woods in chains to be devoured by beasts. With him, it seems, the Swedish line of Erik the Eloquent, as set forth by Saxo, came to an end.

Commentary

It is not clear whether or not the accounts in the *Gesta Danorum* and the accounts in the *Ynglinga saga*' tales of a Danish king named Halfdan who became king of Sweden are at all related. See Halfdan.

Traditions of twin brothers connected with horses appear are a commonplace in Indo-European cultures as are foundation legends about two twin brothers, one of whom kills the other. It is possible that Alrek and Eirik are reflexes of such traditions.

Saxo's identification of the legendary Eirik the Eloquent with the legendary Swedish king Eirik probably originated as a flourish by a pro-Danish or pro-Norwegian story teller.

Notes

1. ^ *Ynglinga saga* at *Norrøne Tekster og Kvad*
2. ^ A second online presentation of *Ynglingatal*


Generation 43 (cont.)

3. ^ Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive
4. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
5. ^ a b c Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildeskrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 99
6. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 77.
7. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of Íslendingabók


Secondary sources

Nerman, B. Det svenska rikets uppkomst. Stockholm, 1925.

Alrek Agnasson and Dagreid Dagsdotter had the following child:

55. i. YNGVI⁴⁴ ALREKSSON was born in 466 AD in „,Sweden. He died in 499 AD in Fyrisvold,King Alf,,. He married Mrs Yngvi Alreksson in 486 AD in „,Sweden. She was born in 470 AD in „,Sweden. She died in 492 AD in Y,,,. 

Generation 44

55. YNGVI⁴⁴ ALREKSSON (Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 466 AD in „,Sweden. He died in 499 AD in Fyrisvold,King Alf,,. He married Mrs Yngvi Alreksson in 486 AD in „,Sweden. She was born in 470 AD in „,Sweden. She died in 492 AD in Y,,,. 

Notes for Yngvi Alreksson:

Yngvi and Alf

Wikipedia:

Yngvi and Alf

Yngvi and Alf were two legendary Swedish kings of the House of Yngling.

According to Ynglingatal, Historia Norwegiae and Ynglinga saga, Yngvi and Alf were the sons of Alrik.

Snorri Sturluson relates that Yngvi was an accomplished king: a great warrior who always won his battles, the master of all exercises, generous, happy and sociable. He was both loved and famous.

Alf was unsociable and harsh and stayed at home instead of pillaging in other countries. His mother was Dageid, the daughter of king Dag the Great from whom is descended the Dagling family. Alf was married to Bera who was happy and alert and a very lovable woman.

One day in the autumn, Yngvi returned to Uppsala from a very successful Viking expedition which had rendered him famous. He used to spend time at the drinking table until late in the night, like Bera, and they found it pleasant to talk to each other. Alf, however, preferred to go to bed early and he started to tell her to go to bed early as well

Generation 44 (cont.)

so that she did not wake him. Then Bera used to answer that Yngvi was much better for a woman than Alf, an answer that was getting on Alf's nerves.

One evening, the jealous Alf entered the hall and saw Yngvi and Bera converse on the high seat. Yngvi had a short sword in his lap and the other guests were too drunk to see that Alf had arrived. From under his cloak Alf drew a sword and pierced Yngvi. Yngvi, mortally wounded, got up, drew his own short sword and slew Alf. They were buried in two mounds on the Fyrisvellir (Fyris Wolds).

Alf was succeeded by his son Huggleik.

The poem in Ynglingatal:

I tell you of a horrid thing,
A deed of dreadful note I sing --
How by false Bera, wicked queen,
The murderous brother-hands were seen
Each raised against a brother's life;
How wretched Alf with bloody knife
Gored Yngve's heart, and Yngve's blade
Alf on the bloody threshold laid.
Can men resist Fate's iron laws?
They slew each other without cause.[3][4]

The Historia Norwegiæ presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal, older than Snorri's quotation:

His [Agne's] son, Ingjald, was murdered in Sweden by his own brother because he had brought discredit on the latter's wife, whose name was Bera (Ursa in Latin). After him his son Jorund ruled, [...][6]

Ingjaldr is held to be an error for Yngvi.[7] Unlike Ynglingatal, Historia Norwegiæ gives Agne as Yngvi's predecessor. Instead Alrekr precedes Agne and Agne is succeeded by Yngvi. The even earlier source Íslendingabók cites the line of descent in Ynglingatal and it gives the same line of succession as Historia Norwegiæ: xi Dagr. xii Alrekr. xiii Agni. xiiii Yngvi. xv Jörundr.[8]

Hervarar Saga and the Saga of Orvar-Odd

In the Hervarar saga and the saga of Orvar-Odd, Yngvi was the father of Ingeborg, the princess who was in love with the Swedish hero Hjalmar.

Ari Frodi's Younger Íslendingabók

According to Ari Frodi's line of Swedish kings Yngvi was the son of Agne, and not of Agne's son Alrik.

Gesta Danorum

In Gesta Danorum, Alf (Alverus) was the father of Yngve (Ing) and Ingjald (Ingild). Ingjald, in his turn was the father of Sigurd Ring and the grandfather of Ragnar Lodbrok.

Notes

1. ^ Ynglinga saga at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
2. ^ A second online presentation of Ynglingatal
3. ^ Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive
4. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
5. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildeskrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), pp. 99-100.
6. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135,

Generation 44 (cont.)

p. 77.

7. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildeskrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 99.

8. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of Íslendingabók


Primary sources

- " Ynglingatal
- " Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
- " Historia Norwegiae
- " Hervarar saga
- " Orvar-Odd's saga
- " Íslendingabók


Secondary sources

Nerman, B. Det svenska rikets uppkomst. Stockholm, 1925.

Yngvi Alreksson and Mrs Yngvi Alreksson had the following child:

56. i. JORUND⁴⁵ YNGVASSON was born in 487 AD in „,Sweden. He died in 509 AD in Limfjord,,„Denmark. He married Mrs Jorund Yngvasson in 508 AD in „,Sweden. She was born in 491 AD in „,Sweden. She died in 514 AD in Y,,,. 

Generation 45

56. JORUND⁴⁵ YNGVASSON (Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 487 AD in „,Sweden. He died in 509 AD in Limfjord,,„Denmark. He married Mrs Jorund Yngvasson in 508 AD in „,Sweden. She was born in 491 AD in „,Sweden. She died in 514 AD in Y,,,. 

Notes for Jorund Yngvasson:

Jorund

Wikipedia:

Jorund

Jorund or Jörundr (5th century) was a Swedish king of the House of Yngling. **He was the son of Yngvi**, and he had reclaimed the throne of Sweden for his dynasty from Haki (the brother of Hagbard, the hero of the legend of Hagbard and Signy, and Snorri cites two kennings from this legend Sigar's steed and Hagard's fell noose, when telling of Jorund).

Snorri Sturluson relates that when Jorund was young he used to travel the seas and plunder with his brother Erik, and they were great warriors. One summer they plundered in Denmark where they met another pillager, King Gudlög of Hålogaland (a province in Norway) with whom they fought. They took him prisoner and carried him ashore at Stromones where they hanged him. Gudlaug's surviving companions raised a mound over him there.

Generation 45 (cont.)

Snorri then cites the poem Háleygjatal by a Norwegian skald named Eyvindr skáldaspillir:

By the fierce East-kings' cruel pride,
Gudlog must on the wild horse ride --
The wildest horse you e'er did see:
'Tis Sigur's steed - the gallows tree.
At Stromones the tree did grow,
Where Gudlog's corpse waves on the bough.
A high stone stands on Stromo's heath,
To tell the gallant hero's death.[3][4]

This act rendered the Swedish princes, Eric and Jorund, even more famous and they were thought of as even greater men. When they learnt that King Haki no longer had his forces around him, they decided to take care of their enemy. They assembled a large force that was joined by Swedes as they approached. They entered Mälaren (a bay at the time) and steered towards Uppsala. They left their ships at the Fyris Wolds and were met by Haki who had less men. Haki was a brutal fighter and managed to turn the tide of the battle. He slew Erik who held the banner and Jorund retreated with his men. Luckily, Haki had been seriously wounded and died.

Jorund then ruled Sweden at Uppsala, but he usually spent the summers pillaging. One summer, he plundered in Jutland and entered Limfjorden, where he continued the pillaging. They anchored in Odde-sund (before a storm in 1825, it was near the innermost part of the fjord and almost 200 km from its mouth) but were discovered by the Norwegian pirate Gylaug of Hålogaland, the son of Gudlaug. Gylaug and his men attacked them and were joined by local forces who wanted revenge. As Jorund was vastly outnumbered (and had to run an almost 200 km long gauntlet to get out of the fjord), he lost the battle, and Gylaug had him hanged.

Snorri illustrates this event with the stanza from Ynglingatal:

Jorund has travelled far and wide,
But the same horse he must bestride
On which he made brave Gudlog ride.
He too must for a necklace wear
Hagbert's fell noose in middle air.
The army leader thus must ride
On Horva's horse, at Lymfjord's side.[3][4]

The Historia Norwegiæ presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal, older than Snorri's quotation, continuing after Yngvi (called Ingjaldr):

After him his son Jorund ruled, who ended his days unhappily once he had fought a war against the Danes, who hanged him at Odde-sund, on an arm of the sea in Denmark which the natives call Limfjorden. He became the father of Aukun, [...] [7]

The even earlier source Íslendingabók also cites the line of descent in Ynglingatal and it gives the same line of succession: xiiii Yngvi. xv Jörundr. xvi Aun inn gamli [8].

The Skjöldunga saga and the Bjarkarímur tell that Jorund was defeated by the Danish king Fróði (corresponds to the Heaðobard Froda in Beowulf), who made him a tributary and took his daughter. The daughter gave birth to Halfdan, but another woman became Fróði's legitimate wife and gave him an heir named Ingjaldr (corresponds to the Heaðobard Ingeld in Beowulf). Together with one of his earls, Swerting, Jorund conspired against Fróði and killed him during the blót.

Notes

Generation 45 (cont.)

1. ^ Háleygjatal
2. ^ a b Ynglinga saga at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
3. ^ a b Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive
4. ^ a b Laing's translation at Northvegr
5. ^ A second online presentation of Ynglingatal
6. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildeskrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), pp. 99-100.
7. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 77.
8. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of Íslendingabók

Primary sources

- " Ynglingatal
- " Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
- " Historia Norwegiae
- " Skjöldunga saga
- " Bjarkarímur

Secondary sources

Nerman, B. Det svenska rikets uppkomst. Stockholm, 1925.

Jorund Yngvasson and Mrs Jorund Yngvasson had the following child:

57. i. AUN⁴⁶ JORUNDSSON was born in 509 AD in „,Sweden. He died in 544 AD in Uppsula,Uppsula,,Sweden. He married Mrs Aun Jorundsson in 529 AD in „,Sweden. She was born in 513 AD in „,Sweden. She died in 535 AD in Y,,,



Generation 46

57. **AUN⁴⁶ JORUNDSSON** (Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjólnarsson, Fjólnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 509 AD in „,Sweden. He died in 544 AD in Uppsula,Uppsula,,Sweden. He married Mrs Aun Jorundsson in 529 AD in „,Sweden. She was born in 513 AD in „,Sweden. She died in 535 AD in Y,,,



Notes for Aun Jorundsson:

Aun

Wikipedia:

Aun

Ane, On, One, Auchun or Aun the Old (Audhun), English: Edwin, was the son of Jorund and one of the Swedish kings of the House of Yngling, the ancestors of Norway's first king, Harald Fairhair.

Ruling from his seat in Uppsala, Aun was reputedly a wise king who made sacrifices to the gods. However, as he was not of a warlike disposition and preferred to live in peace.

Generation 46 (cont.)

He was attacked and defeated by the Danish prince Halfdan. Aun fled to the Geats in Västergötland, where he stayed for 25 years until Halfdan died in his bed in Uppsala.

Upon Halfdan's death Aun returned to Uppsala. Aun was now 60 years old, and in an attempt to live longer he sacrificed his son to Odin, who had promised that this would mean he would live for another 60 years. After 25 years, Aun was attacked by Halfdan's cousin Ale the Strong. Aun lost several battles and had to flee a second time to Västergötland. Ale the Strong ruled in Uppsala for 25 years until he was killed by Starkad the old.

After Ale the Strong's death, Aun once again returned to Uppsala and once again sacrificed a son to Odin; this time Odin told the king that he would remain living as long as he sacrificed a son every ten years and that he had to name one of the Swedish provinces after the number of sons he sacrificed.

When Aun had sacrificed a son for the seventh time, he was so old that he could not walk but had to be carried on a chair. When he had sacrificed a son for the eighth time, he could no longer get out of his bed. When he had sacrificed his ninth son, he was so old that he had to feed, like a little child, by suckling on a horn.

After ten years he wanted to sacrifice his tenth and last son and name the province of Uppsala The Ten Lands. However, the Swedes refused to allow him to make this sacrifice and so he died. He was buried in a mound at Uppsala and succeeded by his last son Egil. From that day, dying in bed of old age was called Aun's sickness among the Scandinavians.

In Upsal's town the cruel king
Slaughtered his sons at Odin's shrine --
Slaughtered his sons with cruel knife,
To get from Odin length of life.
He lived until he had to turn
His toothless mouth to the deer's horn;
And he who shed his children's blood
Sucked through the ox's horn his food.
At length fell Death has tracked him down,
Slowly, but sure, in Upsal's town.[3][4]

The Historia Norwegiæ presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal, older than Snorri's quotation (continuing after Jorund):

He became the father of Aukun, who, in the feebleness of a protracted old age, during the nine years before his death is said to have abandoned the consumption of solid food and only sucked milk from a horn, like a babe-in-arms. Aukun's son was Egil Vendelkråke, [...][6]

The even earlier source Íslendingabók also cites the line of descent in Ynglingatal and it also gives Aun as the successor of Jörundr and the predecessor of Egil Vendelcrow: xv Jörundr. xvi Aun inn gamli. xvii Egill Vendilkráka[7].

Notes

1. ^ Ynglinga saga at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
2. ^ A second online presentation of Ynglingatal
3. ^ Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive
4. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
5. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildekrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 100.
6. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 77.

Generation 46 (cont.)

7. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of Íslendingabók

Primary sources

- " Ynglingatal
- " Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
- " Historia Norwegiae

Secondary sources

Nerman, B. Det svenska rikets uppkomst. Stockholm, 1925.

Aun Jorundsson and Mrs Aun Jorundsson had the following child:

58. i. EGIL⁴⁷ AUNSSON was born in 530 AD in Uppsala, Svithiod,, Sweden. He died in 555 AD in Svitjod,, Sweden. He married Mrs Egil Aunsson in 550 AD in ,,Sweden. She was born in 532 AD in ,,Sweden. She died in 551 AD in Y,,,



Generation 47

58. **EGIL⁴⁷ AUNSSON** (Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjólnirsson, Fjólnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 530 AD in Uppsala, Svithiod,, Sweden. He died in 555 AD in Svitjod,, Sweden. He married Mrs Egil Aunsson in 550 AD in ,,Sweden. She was born in 532 AD in ,,Sweden. She died in 551 AD in Y,,,



Notes for Egil Aunsson:

Ongentheow

Wikipedia:

Ongentheow

Ongentheow, (Old English: Ongenþeow, Ongenpio, Ongendþeow; Swedish: Angantyr) (- ca 515) was the name of a semi-legendary Swedish king of the house of Scylfings, who appears in Old English sources. He is generally identified with the Swedish king Egil (also Swedish Egill, Eigil) who appears in Ynglingatal, Historia Norwegiae and in Ynglinga saga.[1][2][3][4]

The names are different and have little etymological connection. **Ongenþeow would in Proto-Norse have been *Anganapewaz, whereas Egil would have been *Agilaz.**

The reason why they are thought to have been the same is that they have the same position in the line of Swedish kings and are described as the fathers of Ohthere and grandfathers of Eadgils. As will be shown below, it can be argued that they are based on the same person and the same events, but not every scholar is open to the historicity of the characters in Beowulf, and in the Norse sagas.

"

Old English sources

In the Old English epic Beowulf Ongentheow is described as a fearsome warrior and it took two warriors Eofor and Wulf Wonreding to take him down.

The epic tells that the Geats under their new king Hæpcyn captured the Swedish queen, but old king Ongenþeow saved her, at a hill fort called Hrefnesholt, although

Generation 47 (cont.)

they lost her gold.[5] Ongentheow killed Hæpcyn,[6] and besieged the Geats at Hrefnesholt.[7] The Geats were, however, rescued by Hygelac, Hæpcyn's brother,[8] who arrived the next day with reinforcements.[9] Having lost the battle, but rescued his queen, Ongentheow and his warriors returned home.[10]

However, the war was not over. Hygelac, the new king of the Geats, attacked the Swedes.[11] The Geatish warriors Eofor and Wulf fought together against the hoary king Ongentheow.[12] Wulf hit Ongentheow's head with his sword so that the old king bled over his hair, but the king hit back and wounded Wulf.[13] Then, Eofor retaliated by cutting through the Swedish king's shield and through his helmet,[14] giving Ongentheow a death-blow.[15] Eofor took the Swedish king's helmet, sword and breastplate and carried them to Hygelac.[16] When they came home, Eofor and Wulf were richly awarded,[17] and Eofor was given Hygelac's daughter.[18] Because of this battle, Hygelac is referred to as Ongentheow's slayer.[19]

Ongentheow is also mentioned in passing by the earlier poem *Widsith* as the king of Sweden:

Wald [ruled] the Woings, Wod the Thuringians, Saefeth the Sycgs, the Swedes
Ongendtheow,
Sceafthere the Ymbers, Sceafa the Lombards,

In Ari Þorgilsson's *Íslendingabók* and in *Historia Norwegiae*, he was called Egil Vendelcrow (Vendilcraca/Vendilkráka, a name traditionally given to those living at the royal estate of Vendel in Sweden). Snorri Sturluson, however, gave the name Vendelcrow to Egil's son Ottar (Ohthere). In these sources, Egil was the son of Aun the Old, and like him, not very warlike. After he had made the thrall Tunni (or Tonne) responsible for the treasury, Tunni rebelled against Egil. They fought eight battles after which Egil fled to Denmark, according to the *Ynglinga saga* (*Ynglingatal* does not mention where he fled and *Historia Norwegiae* does not mention any escape at all). Snorri wrote that Fróði, the Danish king, aided Egil in defeating Tunni, and made Egil a tributary to the Danish king.

Egil was killed by a bull during the sacrifices at Gamla Uppsala.

The fair-haired son of Odin's race,
Who fled before fierce Tunne's face,
Has perished by the demon-beast
Who roams the forests of the East.
The hero's breast met the full brunt
Of the wild bull's shaggy front;
The hero's heart's asunder torn
By the fell Jotun's spear-like horn.[22][23]

The *Historia Norwegiae* presents a Latin summary of *Ynglingatal*, older than Snorri's quotation:

Aukun's son was Egil Vendelkráke, whose own bondman, Tunne, drove him from his kingdom; and though a mere servant he joined in eight civil combats with his master and won supremacy in all of them, but in a ninth he was finally defeated and killed. Shortly afterwards however the monarch was gored and slaughtered by a ferocious bull. The successor to the throne was his son Ottar, [...][25]

The even earlier source *Íslendingabók* also cites the line of descent in *Ynglingatal* and it also gives Egil as the successor of Aunn and the predecessor of Óttarr: xvi Aun inn gamli. xvii Egill Vendilkráka. xviii Óttarr.[26]

Comments

The two versions seem contradictory, but it has been shown that the two stories may

Generation 47 (cont.)

very well describe the same event (Schück H. 1907, Nerman B. 1925), and that Ynglingatal was probably misinterpreted by Snorri due to a different dialectal meaning of the word farra. In Ynglingatal, it says

en flæming
farra trjónu
jötuns eykr
á Agli rauð.

If there is any authenticity behind the traditions, the origin of Ynglingatal was most probably a Swedish poem which has not survived (see also Sundquist 2004). In Old Swedish, farra did not mean "bull" but it meant "boar" (cf. English farrow meaning "young pig"). Moreover, in Old Norse Trjóna normally meant a pig's snout (modern Scandinavian tryne). Flæmingr meant "sword" (originally a Flemish sword imported by Vikings).

Moreover, the sword of the snout can hardly refer to the horns of a bull, but it is more natural to interpret it as the tusks of a boar. In English, the lines can be translated as but the giant beast coloured its tusk red on Egil.

In Old English, the name efor meant "boar" and consequently Ynglingatal could very well relate of Efor (the boar) killing Egil with kennings for boars. These kennings, sung originally by Swedes, were later misinterpreted by Norwegians and Icelanders as literal expressions due to the different dialectal meanings of farra.

Moreover, according to Schück, the name Tunni which has no meaning in Old Norse should in Proto-Norse have been *Tunþa and derived from *Tunþuz. Consequently, it would have been the same word as the Gothic Tunþus which meant "tooth". This would mean that the name of Egil's enemy, actually meant "tooth" and Tunni and the bull/boar would consequently have been the same enemy, i.e. Efor.

Some scholars have suggested that the name Ongentheow is connected to the Danish king Ongendus, (fl. c. 700) who appears in one sentence of Alcuin's life of Willibrord.[27][28]

Notes

1. ^ Sune Lindqvist, the article Angantyr in Svenskt biografiskt lexikon
2. ^ The article Beowulf in Åke Ohlmarks' Fornordiskt lexikon (1994)
3. ^ Nerman 1925:99ff
4. ^ Bo Gräslund simply calls Ongentheow "Egil in Beowulf" in his article Gamla Uppsala during the Migration Period in Myth, Might and Man (2000) ISBN 91-7209-190-8
5. ^ Lines 2931-2936
6. ^ Lines 2483-2485, 2925-2931
7. ^ Lines 2934-2942
8. ^ Lines 2434-2435
9. ^ Lines 2942-2946
10. ^ Lines 2947-2958
11. ^ Lines 2959-2965.
12. ^ Lines 2965-2966.
13. ^ Lines 2966-2977.
14. ^ Lines 2977-2982
15. ^ Lines 2485-2490, 2977-2982
16. ^ Lines 2987-2990
17. ^ Lines 2992-2997
18. ^ Lines 2998-2999
19. ^ Line 1969
20. ^ Ynglinga saga at Norrøne Tekster og Kvad
21. ^ A second online presentation of Ynglingatal

Generation 47 (cont.)

- 22. ^ Laing's translation at the Internet Sacred Text Archive
- 23. ^ Laing's translation at Northvegr
- 24. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildeskrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 100.
- 25. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 77.
- 26. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of Íslendingabók
- 27. ^ Wallach, Luitpold (1955), "Review of Alcuin, Friend of Charlemagne: His World and His Work by Eleanor Shipley Duckett", Speculum 27 (1): 103
- 28. ^ C.H. Talbot (1954), Translation of Alcuin's Life of Willibrord

Primary sources

- " Ynglingatal
- " Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
- " Historia Norwegiae
- " Beowulf
- " Widsith
- " Íslendingabók

Secondary sources

- " Nerman, B. Det svenska rikets uppkomst. Stockholm, 1925.
- " Sundquist, O. "Freyr"s offspring. Rulers and religion in ancient Svea society". (2004)

Egil Aunsson and Mrs Egil Aunsson had the following child:

- 59. i. OTTAR⁴⁸ EGILSSON was born in 551 AD in Upsala, Svithiod,, Sweden. He died in 576 AD in Vendsyssel, Jylland,, Denmark. He married Mrs Ottar Egilsson in 571 AD in ,, Sweden. She was born in 555 AD in ,, Sweden. She died in Y,,,



Generation 48

- 59. OTTAR⁴⁸ EGILSSON (Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 551 AD in Upsala, Svithiod,, Sweden. He died in 576 AD in Vendsyssel, Jylland,, Denmark. He married Mrs Ottar Egilsson in 571 AD in ,, Sweden. She was born in 555 AD in ,, Sweden. She died in Y,,,



Notes for Ottar Egilsson:

Ohthere

Wikipedia:

Ohthere

This is about the Swedish king Ohthere. For the Norwegian voyager by the same name, see Ohthere of Hålogaland

Generation 48 (cont.)

Ohthere, Ohtere (the name is sometimes misspelt Ohþere), Óttarr, Óttarr vendilkráka or Ottar Vendelkráka (Vendelcrow) (ca 515 - ca 530[1]) was a semi-legendary king of Sweden who would have lived during the 6th century and belonged to the house of Scylfings. His name has been reconstructed as Proto-Norse *?htaharjaz or *?htuharjaz meaning "feared warrior".[2]

A powerful King and warrior and a son of Ongentheow, Ohthere and his brother Onela conducted successful raids against the Geats and also in Denmark as their father Ongentheow was killed by the Geats to avenge his death which ended the Swedish-Geatish wars. Ohthere pillaged in their lands and triggered the war off again. In 515 around the time his father was killed in battle by the Geats, Ohthere succeeded his father as the king of Sweden and Ohthere led a large army against the Geats most probably because of what happened to his father, He besieged a Geatish army and nearly killed the Geatish king Hygelac but lost many of his forces in the conflict but did manage to get back to Sweden. Around the 520s Ohthere led a large raid to Denmark and plundered the Danish coast but a Danish army was waiting for him led by two Jarls, Ohthere besieged the Danish army and a battle broke out which was even the Danish were reinforced and Ohthere was defeated and killed in battle his corpse was taken back to Sweden and buried in a mound.

"

Beowulf

In the Old English poem Beowulf the name of Ohthere only appears in constructions referring to his father Ongenþeow (fæder Ohtheres),[3] mother (Onelan modor and Ohtheres),[4] and his sons Eadgils (suna Ohteres,[5] sunu Ohteres[6]) and Eanmund (suna Ohteres).[7]

When Ohthere and his actions are concerned, he is referred to as Ongenþeow's offspring together with his brother Onela. The section deals with Ohthere and Onela pillaging the Geats at the death of their king Hreðel, restarting the Swedish-Geatish wars:

There was strife and struggle 'twixt Swede and Geat
o'er the width of waters; war arose,
hard battle-horror, when Hrethel died,
and Ongentheow's offspring grew
strife-keen, bold, nor brooked o'er the seas
pact of peace, but pushed their hosts
to harass in hatred by Hreosnabeorh.[9]

Later, it is implied in the poem that Ohthere has died, because his brother Onela is king. Ohthere's sons Eadgils and Eanmund fled to the Geats and the wars began anew.

Scandinavian sources

Ynglingatal, Ynglinga saga, Íslendingabók and Historia Norvegiae all present Óttarr as the son of Egill (called Ongenþeow in Beowulf) and as the father of Aðísl/Aðils/athils/Adils (Eadgils).

According to the latest source, Ynglinga saga, Óttarr refused to pay tribute to the Danish king Fróði for the help that his father had received. Then Fróði sent two men to collect the tribute, but Óttarr answered that the Swedes had never paid tribute to the Daner and would not begin with him. Fróði then gathered a vast host and looted in Sweden, but the next summer he pillaged in the east. When Óttarr learnt that Fróði was gone, he sailed to Denmark to plunder in return and went into the Limfjord where he pillaged in Vendsyssel. Fróði's jarls Vott and Faste attacked Óttarr in the fjord. The battle was even and many men fell, but the Daner were reinforced by the people in the neighbourhood and so the Swedes lost (a version apparently borrowed from the death of Óttarr's predecessor Jorund). The Daner put Óttarr's dead corpse on a mound to be devoured by wild beasts, and made a wooden crow that they sent to Sweden with the

Generation 48 (cont.)

message that the wooden crow was all that Óttarr was worth. After this, Óttarr was called Vendelcrow.

It is only Snorri who uses the epithet Vendelcrow, whereas the older sources *Historia Norvegiae* and *Íslendingabók* use it for his father Egill. Moreover, it is only in Snorri's work that story of Óttarr's death in Vendsyssel appears, and it is probably his own invention.[1] *Ynglingatal* only mentions that Óttarr was killed by the Danish jarls Vott and Faste in a place named Vendel (Laing has been influenced by Snorri's version in his translation):

By Danish arms the hero bold,
Ottar the Brave, lies stiff and cold.
To Vendel's plain the corpse was borne;
By eagles' claws the corpse is torn,
Spattered by ravens' bloody feet,
The wild bird's prey, the wild wolf's meat.
The Swedes have vowed revenge to take
On Frode's earls, for Ottar's sake;
Like dogs to kill them in their land,
In their own homes, by Swedish hand.[11]

The *Historia Norvegiae* presents a Latin summary of *Ynglingatal*, older than Snorri's quotation (continuing after Egil):

The successor to the throne was his son Ottar, who was assassinated in Vendel, a law province of Denmark, by his namesake, a Danish jarl, and this man's brother, Fasta. His son Adils [...][13]

Historia Norvegiae only informs that Ohthere was killed by the Danish brothers Ottar [sic.] and Faste in a Danish province called Vendel.

Ohthere's Barrow

Ohthere's barrow (Swedish: Ottarshögen) (60°08'N 17°34'E / 60.133°N 17.567°E) is located in Vendel parish, Uppland, Sweden. The barrow is 5 metres high and 40 metres wide. In the 17th century the barrow was known locally as Ottarshögen. The term Hög is derived from the Old Norse word *haugr* meaning mound or barrow. [14]

The barrow was excavated in the period 1914-1916.[14] It showed the remains of both a man and a woman, and the finds were worthy of a king.[15] The Swedish archaeologist Sune Lindqvist[16] reported that in its centre there was a wooden vessel with ashes. There were few finds but they were well-preserved. There were some decorative panels similar to those found in the other Vendel era graves nearby. A comb with a case was found, as well as a golden Roman coin, a solidus, dated to be no later than 477. It had been perforated and was probably used as decoration, but it showed signs of wear and tear and had probably been worn for a longer time. Lindqvist stated that the identification of the barrow as that of Ohthere could not receive more archaeological confirmation than those provided by the excavation.

Notes

1. ^ a b Ottar, an article in the encyclopedia *Nordisk familjebok*
2. ^ Peterson, Lena. *Lexikon över urnnordiska personnamn* PDF
3. ^ Line 2929.
4. ^ Line 2933.
5. ^ Lines 2381,
6. ^ Line 2395.
7. ^ Lines 2613.
8. ^ Lines 2473-2480.
9. ^ Modern English translation by Francis Barton Gummere
10. ^ The original text at *Heimskringla Norrøne Tekster og Kvad*

Generation 48 (cont.)

11. ^ Laing's translation at Sacred Texts
12. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildeskrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), pp. 100-101.
13. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 77.
14. ^ a b "Ottarshögen", Nationalencyklopedin, http://databas.bib.vxu.se:2057/jsp/search/article.jsp?i_art_id=277891
15. ^ A presentation by the Swedish National Heritage Board
16. ^ Fornvännen 1917, Sune Lindqvist, "Ottarshögen i Vendel", p. 142

References

Nerman, B. Det svenska rikets uppkomst. Stockholm, 1925.

Ottar Egilsson and Mrs Ottar Egilsson had the following child:

60. i. ADILS⁴⁹ OTTARSSON was born in Sweden. He died in Uppsala, Sweden. He married Yrsa Helgasdatter in 593 AD in „,Sweden. She was born in Denmark. She died in Ad, Maluku, Indonesia.



Generation 49

60. **ADILS⁴⁹ OTTARSSON** (Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjólnarsson, Fjólnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in Sweden. He died in Uppsala, Sweden. He married Yrsa Helgasdatter in 593 AD in „,Sweden. She was born in Denmark. She died in Ad, Maluku, Indonesia.



Notes for Adils Ottarsson:

Eadgils

Wikipedia:

Eadgils

Eadgils, Adils, Aðils, Adillus, Aðisl at Uppsölum, Athisl, Athislus, Adhel was a semi-legendary king of Sweden, who is estimated to have lived during the 6th century.[1]

Beowulf and Old Norse sources present him as the son of Ohthere and as belonging to the ruling Yngling (Scylfing) clan. These sources also deal with his war against Onela, which he won with foreign assistance: in Beowulf he gained the throne of Sweden by defeating his uncle Onela with Geatish help, and in two Scandinavian sources (Skáldskaparmál and Skjöldunga saga), he is also helped to defeat Onela in the Battle on the Ice of Lake Vänern, but with Danish help. However, Scandinavian sources mostly deal with his interaction with the legendary Danish king Hrólfr Kraki (Hroðulf), and Eadgils is mostly presented in a negative light as a rich and greedy king.

Name

The Norse forms are based on older (Proto-Norse) *Apagʷslaz (where *apa is short for

Generation 49 (cont.)

*apala meaning "noble, foremost" (German 'adel') and *gʰslaz means "arrow shaft"[2]. However, the Anglo-Saxon form is not etymologically identical. The A-S form would have been *Ædgils, but Eadgils (Proto-Norse *Auða-gʰslaz, *auða- meaning "wealth") was the only corresponding name used by the Anglo-Saxons[3]. The name Aðils was so exceedingly rare even in Scandinavia that among almost 6000 Scandinavian runic inscriptions, it is only attested in three runestones (U 35, DR 221 and Br Olsen;215)[4].

Beowulf

The Anglo-Saxon epic poem Beowulf, which was composed sometime between the 8th century and the 11th century, is beside the Norwegian skaldic poem Ynglingatal (9th century) the oldest source that mentions Eadgils.

It is implied in Beowulf that the Swedish king Ohthere died and was succeeded by his younger brother Onela, because Ohthere's two sons, Eadgils and Eanmund had to seek refuge with Heardred, Hygelac's son and successor as king of the Geats[5]. This caused Onela to attack the Geats, and Heardred was killed. Onela returned home and Beowulf succeeded Heardred as the king of Geatland. In the following lines, Onela is referred to as the Scylfings helmet and the son of Ongenþeow, whereas Eadgils and Eanmund are referred to as the sons of Ohtere:

...Wandering exiles
sought him o'er seas, the sons of Ohtere,
who had spurned the sway of the Scylfings'-helmet,
the bravest and best that broke the rings,
in Swedish land, of the sea-kings' line,
haughty hero. Hence Heardred's end.
For shelter he gave them, sword-death came,
the blade's fell blow, to bairn of Hygelac;
but the son of Ongentheow sought again
house and home when Heardred fell,
leaving Beowulf lord of Geats
and gift-seat's master. - A good king he![7]

Later in the poem, it tells that during the battle, Eadgils' brother Eanmund was killed by Onela's champion Weohstan, Wiglaf's father. In the following lines, Eanmund also appears as the son of Ohtere and as a brother's child:

...The linden yellow,
his shield, he seized; the old sword he drew: --
as heirloom of Eanmund earth-dwellers knew it,
who was slain by the sword-edge, son of Ohtere,
friendless exile, erst in fray
killed by Weohstan, who won for his kin
brown-bright helmet, breastplate ringed,
old sword of Eotens, Onela's gift,
weeds of war of the warrior-thane,
battle-gear brave: though a brother's child
had been felled, the feud was unfelt by Onela.[7]

Eadgils, however, survived and later, Beowulf helped Eadgils with weapons and warriors. Eadgils won the war and killed his uncle Onela. In the following lines, Eadgils is mentioned by name and as the son of Ohtere, whereas Onela is referred to as the king:

The fall of his lord he was fain to requite
in after days; and to Eadgils he proved
friend to the friendless, and forces sent
over the sea to the son of Ohtere,
weapons and warriors: well repaid he
those care-paths cold[10] when the king he slew.[7]

Generation 49 (cont.)

This event also appears in the Scandinavian sources *Skáldskaparmál* and *Skjöldunga saga*, which will be treated below.

Norwegian and Icelandic sources

The allusive manner in which Eadgils and his relatives are referred to in *Beowulf* suggests that the scop expected his audience to have sufficient background knowledge about Eadgils, Ohthere and Eanmund to understand the references. Likewise, in the roughly contemporary Norwegian *Ynglingatal*, Eadgils (Aðils) is called Onela's enemy (Ála[11] dólgr), which likewise suggests that the conflict was familiar to the skald and his audience.

The tradition of Eadgils and Onela resurfaces in several Old Norse works in prose and poetry, and another matter also appears: the animosity between Eadgils and Hrólfr Kraki, who corresponds to Hroðulf in *Beowulf*.

Ynglingatal

The skaldic poem *Ynglingatal* is a poetic recital of the line of the Yngling clan. They are also called *Skilfingar* in the poem (in stanza 19), a name that appears in its Anglo-Saxon form *Scylfingas* in *Beowulf* when referring to Eadgils' clan. It is presented as composed by Þjóðólfr of Hvinir by Snorri Sturluson in the *Ynglinga saga*.

Although its age has been debated, most scholars hold to date from the 9th century[12]. It survives in two versions: one is found in the Norwegian historical work *Historia Norvegiæ* in Latin, and the other one in Snorri Sturluson's *Ynglinga saga*, a part of his *Heimskringla*. It presents Aðils (Eadgils) as the successor of Óttarr (Ohthere) and the predecessor of Eysteinn. The stanza on Aðils refers to his accidental death when he fell from his horse:

Witch-demons, I have heard men say,
Have taken Adils' life away.
The son of kings of Frey's great race,
First in the fray, the fight, the chase,
Fell from his steed - his clotted brains
Lie mixed with mire on Upsal's plains.
Such death (grim Fate has willed it so)
Has struck down Ole's [Onela's] deadly foe.[14]

Note that Eadgils' animosity with Onela also appears in *Ynglingatal* as Aðils is referred to as Ole's deadly foe (Ála dólgr). This animosity is treated in more detail in the *Skjöldunga saga* and *Skáldskaparmál*, which follow.

The *Historia Norvegiæ*, which is a terse summary in Latin of *Ynglingatal*, only states that Eadgils fell from his horse and died during the sacrifices. In this Latin translation, the *Dísir* are rendered as the Roman goddess Diana:

His son Adils gave up the ghost after falling from his horse before the temple of Diana, while he was performing the sacrifices made to idols. He became sire to Øystein, [...][16]

The same information is found the Swedish Chronicle from the mid-15th century, which calls him Adhel. It is probably based on the *Ynglingatal* tradition and says that he fell from his horse and died while he worshipped his god.

Íslendingabók

In *Íslendingabók* from the early 12th century, Eadgils only appears as a name in the listing of the kings of the Yngling dynasty as Aðísl at Uppsala. The reason what that the author, Ari Þorgilsson, traced his ancestry from Eadgils, and its line of succession is the same as that of *Ynglingatal*.

Generation 49 (cont.)

i Yngvi Tyrkjakonungr. ii Njörðr Sviakonungr. iii Freyr. iiij Fjölunir. sá er dó at Friðfróða. v Svegðir. vi Vanlandi. vii Visburr. viii Dómaldr. ix Dómarr. x Dyggvi. xi Dagr. xii Alrekr. xiii Agni. xiiii Yngvi. xv Jörundr. xvi Aun inn gamli. xvii Egill Vendilkráka. xviii Óttarr. xix Aðisl at Uppsölum. xx Eysteinn. xxi Yngvarr. xxii Braut-Önundr. xxiii Ingjaldr inn illráði. xxxiii Óláfr trételja...[17]

As can be seen it agrees with the earlier Ynglingatal and Beowulf in presenting Eadgils as the successor of Óttarr (Ohthere).

Skjöldunga saga

The Skjöldunga saga was a Norse saga which is believed to have been written in the period 1180-1200. The original version is lost, but it survives in a Latin summary by Arngrímur Jónsson.

Arngrímur's summary relates that Eadgils, called Adillus, married Yrsa with whom he had the daughter Sculda. Some years later, the Danish king Helgo (Halga) attacked Sweden and captured Yrsa, not knowing that she was his own daughter, the result of Helgo raping Olava, the queen of the Saxons.

Helgo raped Yrsa as well and took her back to Denmark, where she bore the son Rolfo (Hroðulf). After a few years, Yrsa's mother, queen Olava, came to visit her and told her that Helgo was her own father. In horror, Yrsa returned to Adillus, leaving her son behind. Helgo died when Rolfo was eight years old, and Rolfo succeeded him, and ruled together with his uncle Roas (Hroðgar). Not much later, Roas was killed by his half-brothers Rærecus and Frodo, whereupon Rolfo became the sole king of Denmark.

In Sweden, Yrsa and Adillus married Sculda to the king of Öland, Hiorvardus/Hiorvardus/Hevardus (Heorowearð). As her half-brother Rolfo was not consulted about this marriage, he was infuriated and he attacked Öland and made Hiorvardus and his kingdom tributary to Denmark.

After some time, there was animosity between king Adillus of Sweden and the Norwegian king Ale of Oppland. They decided to fight on the ice of Lake Vänern. Adillus won and took his helmet, chainmail and horse. Adillus won because he had requested Rolfo's aid against king Ale and Rolfo had sent him his berserkers. However, Adillus refused to pay the expected tribute for the help and so Rolfo came to Uppsala to claim his recompense. After surviving some traps, Rolfo fled with Adillus' gold, helped by his mother Yrsa. Seeing that the Swedish king and his men pursued him, Rolfo "sowed" the gold on the Fyrisvellir, so that the king's men would pick up the gold, instead of continuing the pursuit.

As can be seen, the Skjöldunga saga retells the story of Eadgils fighting his uncle Onela, but in this version Onela is no longer Eadgils' uncle, but a Norwegian king of Oppland. This change is generally considered to be a late confusion between the core province of the Swedes, Uppland, and its Norwegian namesake Oppland[18]. Whereas, Beowulf leaves the Danish court with the suspicion that Hroðulf (Rolfo Krage, Hrólf Kraki) might claim the Danish throne for himself at the death of Hroðgar (Roas, Hróarr), it is exactly what he does in Scandinavian tradition. A notable difference is that, in Beowulf, Eadgils receives the help of the Geatish king Beowulf against Onela, whereas it is the Danish king Hroðulf who provides help in Scandinavian tradition.

Skáldskaparmál

Skáldskaparmál was written by Snorri Sturluson, c. 1220, in order to teach the ancient art of kennings to aspiring skalds. It presents Eadgils, called Aðils, in two sections.

The first section is the Kálfsvísa of which Snorri quotes small parts[19]:

Áli rode Hrafn,
They who rode onto the ice:
But another, southward,

Generation 49 (cont.)

Under Adils,
A gray one, wandered,
Wounded with the spear.[21]

This is a reference to the Battle on the Ice of Lake Vänern, during which Eadgils slew Onela and which also appears in the Skjöldunga saga. There is also second stanza, where Eadgils is riding his horse Slöngvir, apparently a combination famous enough to be mentioned.

Björn rode Blakkr,
And Bjárr rode Kertr;
Atli rode Glaumr,
And Adils on Slöngvir;
Högni on Hölvir,
And Haraldr on Fölkvir;
Gunnarr rode Goti,
And Sigurdr, Grani.[21]

Eadgils' horse Slöngvir also appears in Snorri's later work, the Ynglinga saga.

Snorri also presents the story of Aðils and Hrólfr Kraki (Hroðulf) in order to explain why gold was known by the kenning Kraki's seed. Snorri relates that Aðils was in war with a Norwegian king named Áli (Onela), and they fought in the Battle on the Ice of Lake Vänern. Aðils was married to Yrsa, the mother of Hrólfr and so sent an embassy to Hrólfr asking him for help against Áli. He would receive three valuable gifts in recompense. Hrólfr was involved in a war against the Saxons and could not come in person but sent his twelve berserkers, including Böðvarr Bjarki. Áli died in the war, and Aðils took Áli's helmet Battle-boar and his horse Raven. The berserkers demanded three pounds of gold each in pay, and they demanded to choose the gifts that Aðils had promised Hrólfr, that is the two pieces of armour that nothing could pierce: the helmet battle-boar and the mailcoat Finn's heritage. They also wanted the famous ring Svíagris. Aðils considered the pay outrageous and refused.

When Hrólfr heard that Aðils refused to pay, he set off to Uppsala. They brought the ships to the river Fyris and rode directly to the Swedish king's hall at Uppsala with his twelve berserkers. Yrsa welcomed them and led them to their lodgings. Fires were prepared for them and they were given drinks.

However, so much wood was heaped on the fires that the clothes started to burn away from their clothes. Hrólfr and his men had enough and threw the courtiers on the fire. Yrsa arrived and gave them a horn full of gold, the ring Svíagris and asked them to flee. As they rode over the Fyrisvellir, they saw Aðils and his men pursuing them. The fleeing men threw the gold on the plain so that the pursuers would stop to collect it. Aðils, however, continued the chase on his horse Slöngvir. Hrólfr then threw Svíagris and saw how Aðils stooped down to pick up the ring with his spear. Hrólfr exclaimed that he had seen the mightiest man in Sweden bend his back.

Ynglinga saga

The Ynglinga saga was written c. 1225 by Snorri Sturluson and he used Skjöldunga saga as a source when he told the story of Aðils[22]. Snorri relates that Aðils succeeded his father Óttar (Othere) and betook himself to pillage the Saxons, whose king was Geirþjófr and queen Alof the Great. The king and consort were not at home, and so Aðils and his men plundered their residence at ease driving cattle and captives down to the ships. One of the captives was a remarkably beautiful girl named Yrsa, and Snorri writes that everyone was soon impressed with the well-mannered, pretty and intelligent girl. Most impressed was Aðils who made her his queen.

Some years later, Helgi (Halga), who ruled in Lejre, attacked Sweden and captured Yrsa. As he did not know that Yrsa was his own daughter, he raped her, and took her back to Lejre, where she bore him the son Hrólfr kraki. When the boy was three years of

Generation 49 (cont.)

age, Yrsa's mother, queen Aloh of Saxony, came to visit her and told her that her husband Helgi was her own father. Horrified, Yrsa returned to Aðils, leaving her son behind, and stayed in Sweden for the rest of her life. When Hrólfr was eight years old, Helgi died during a war expedition and Hrólfr was proclaimed king.

Aðils waged a war against king Áli (Onela of Oppland), and they fought in the Battle on the Ice of Lake Vänern. Áli died in this battle. Snorri writes that there was a long account of this battle in the Skjöldunga Saga, which also contained an account of how Hrólfr came to Uppsala and sowed gold on the Fyrisvellir.

Snorri also relates that Aðils loved good horses and had the best horses in his days (interestingly, the contemporary Gothic scholar Jordanes noted that the Swedes were famed for their good horses). One horse was named Slöngvi and another one Raven, which he had taken from Áli. From this horse he had bred a horse also named Raven which he sent to king Godgest of Hålogaland, but Godgest could not manage it and fell from it and died, in Omd on the island of Andøya. Aðils himself died in a similar way at the Dísablót. Aðils was riding around the Disa shrine when Raven stumbled and fell, and the king was thrown forward and hit his skull on a stone. The Swedes called him a great king and buried him at Uppsala. He was succeeded by Eysteinn.

Hrólfr Kraki's saga

Hrólfr Kraki's saga is believed to have been written in the period c. 1230 - c. 1450[23]. Helgi and Yrsa lived happily together as husband and wife, not knowing that Yrsa was Helgi's daughter. Yrsa's mother queen Oluf travelled to Denmark to tell her daughter the truth. Yrsa was shocked and although Helgi wanted their relationship to remain as it was, Yrsa insisted on leaving him to live alone. She was later taken by the Swedish king Aðils as his queen, which made Helgi even more unhappy. Helgi went to Uppsala to fetch her, but was killed by Aðils in battle. In Lejre, he was succeeded by his son Hrólfr Kraki.

After some time, Böðvarr Bjarki encouraged Hrólfr to go Uppsala to claim the gold that Aðils had taken from Helgi after the battle. Hrólfr departed with 120 men and his twelve berserkers and during a rest they were tested by a farmer called Hrani (Odin in disguise) who advised Hrólfr to send back all his troops but his twelve berserkers, as numbers would not help him against Aðils.

They were at first well received, but in his hall, Aðils did his best to stop Hrólfr with pit traps and hidden warriors who attacked the Danes. Finally Aðils entertained them but put them to a test where they had to endure immense heat by a fire. Hrólfr and his berserkers finally had enough and threw the courtiers, who were feeding the fire, into the fire and leapt at Aðils. The Swedish king disappeared through a hollow tree trunk that stood in his hall.

Yrsa admonished Aðils for wanting to kill her son, and went to meet the Danes. She gave them a man named Vöggr to entertain them. This Vöggr remarked that Hrólfr had the thin face of a pole ladder, a Kraki. Happy with his new cognomen Hrólfr gave Vöggr a golden ring, and Vöggr swore to avenge Hrólfr if anyone should kill him. Hrólfr and his company were then attacked by a troll in the shape of a boar in the service of Aðils, but Hrólfr's dog Gram killed it.

They then found out that Aðils had set the hall on fire, and so they broke out of the hall, only to find themselves surrounded by heavily armed warriors in the street. After a fight, king Aðils retreated to summon reinforcements.

Yrsa then provided her son with a silver drinking horn filled with gold and jewels and a famous ring, Svíagris. Then she gave Hrólfr and his men twelve of the Swedish king's best horses, and all the armour and provisions they needed.

Hrólfr took a fond farewell of his mother and departed over the Fyrisvellir. When they saw Aðils and his warriors in pursuit, they spread the gold behind themselves. Aðils saw his precious Svíagris on the ground and stooped to pick it up with his spear, whereupon

Generation 49 (cont.)

Hrólfr cut his back with his sword and screamed in triumph that he had bent the back of the most powerful man in Sweden.

Danish sources

Chronicon Lethrense and Annales Lundenses

The Chronicon Lethrense (and the included Annales Lundenses) tell that when the Danish kings Helghe (Halga) and Ro (Hroðgar) were dead, the Swedish king Hakon/Athisl[24] forced the Daner to accept a dog as king. The dog king was succeeded by Rolf Krage (Hrólfr Kraki).

Gesta Danorum

The Gesta Danorum (book 2), by Saxo Grammaticus, tells that Helgo (Halga) repelled a Swedish invasion, killed the Swedish king Hothbrodd, and made the Swedes pay tribute. However, he committed suicide due to shame for his incestuous relationship with Urse (Yrsa), and his son Roluo (Hrólfr Kraki) succeeded him.

The new king of Sweden, Athislus, thought that the tribute to the Daner might be smaller if he married the Danish king's mother and so took Urse for a queen. However, after some time, Urse was so upset with the Swedish king's greediness that she thought out a ruse to run away from the king and at the same time liberate him of his wealth. She incited Athislus to rebel against Roluo, and arranged so that Roluo would be invited and promised a wealth in gifts.

At the banquet Roluo was at first not recognised by his mother, but when their fondness was commented on by Athisl, the Swedish king and Roluo made a wager where Roluo would prove his endurance. Roluo was placed in front of a fire that exposed him to such heat that finally a maiden could suffer the sight no more and extinguished the fire. Roluo was greatly recompensed by Athisl for his endurance.

When the banquet had lasted for three days, Urse and Roluo escaped from Uppsala, early in the morning in carriages where they had put all the Swedish king's treasure. In order to lessen their burden, and to occupy any pursuing warriors they spread gold in their path (later in the work, this is referred to as "sowing the Fyrisvellir"), although there was a rumour that she only spread gilded copper. When Athislus, who was pursuing the escapers saw that a precious ring was lying on the ground, he bent down to pick it up. Roluo was pleased to see the king of Sweden bent down, and escaped in the ships with his mother.

Roluo later defeated Athislus and gave Sweden to young man named Hiartuar (Heorowearð), who also married Roluo's sister Skulde. When Athislus learnt that Hiartuar and Skulde had killed Roluo, he celebrated the occasion, but he drank so much that he killed himself.

Archaeology

According to Snorri Sturluson, Eadgils was buried in one of the royal mounds of Gamla Uppsala, and he is believed to be buried in Adils' Mound (also known as the Western mound or Thor's mound) one of the largest mounds at Uppsala. An excavation in this mound showed that a man was buried there c. 575 on a bear skin with two dogs and rich grave offerings. There were luxurious weapons and other objects, both domestic and imported, show that the buried man was very powerful. These remains include a Frankish sword adorned with gold and garnets and a board game with Roman pawns of ivory. He was dressed in a costly suit made of Frankish cloth with golden threads, and he wore a belt with a costly buckle. There were four cameos from the Middle East which were probably part of a casket. The finds show the distant contacts of the House of Yngling in the 6th century.

Snorri's account that Adils had the best horses of his days, and Jordanes' account that the Swedes of the 6th century were famed for their horses find support in archaeology.

Generation 49 (cont.)

This time was the beginning of the Vendel Age, a time characterised by the appearance of stirrups and a powerful mounted warrior elite in Sweden, which rich graves in for instance Valsgärde and Vendel.

Notes

1. ^ The dating is inferred from the internal chronology of the sources and the dating of Hygelac's raid on Frisia to c. 516. It is also supported by archaeological excavations of the barrows of Eadgils and Ohthere in Sweden. For a discussion, see e.g. Birger Nerman's *Det svenska rikets uppkomst* (1925) (in Swedish). For presentations of the archaeological findings, see e.g. Elisabeth Klingmark's *Gamla Uppsala*, Svenska kulturminnen 59, Riksantikvarieämbetet (in Swedish), or this English language presentation by the Swedish National Heritage Board
2. ^ Peterson, Lena (2007). "Lexikon över urnordiska personnamn" (PDF). Swedish Institute for Language and Folklore. pp. 23 and 6, respectively. <http://www.sofi.se/images/NA/pdf/urnord.pdf>. (Lexicon of nordic personal names before the 8th century)
3. ^ Nerman (1925:104)
4. ^ Samnordisk runtextdatabas (Swedish)
5. ^ Lines 2380-2391
6. ^ Lines 2379-2390.
7. ^ a b c Modern English translation (1910) by Francis Barton Gummere
8. ^ Lines 2609-2619.
9. ^ Lines 2391-2396.
10. ^ Those care-paths cold refers to his time in exile with the Geats.
11. ^ Ála is the genitive case of Áli, the Old Norse form of the name Onela (see Peterson, Lena: *Lexikon över urnordiska personnamn*, PDF)
12. ^ Hägerdal, Hans: *Ynglingatal*. Nya perspektiv på en kanske gammal text
13. ^ The Ynglinga saga in Old Norse
14. ^ Laing's translation
15. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). *Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildekrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen*, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 101.
16. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). *Historia Norwegie*. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, pp. 77-79.
17. ^ Guðni Jónsson's edition of *Íslendingabók*
18. ^ Nerman 1925:103-104
19. ^ Nerman 1925:102
20. ^ a b heimskringla.no - Eddukvæði : Eddubrot
21. ^ a b Brodeur's translation
22. ^ Nerman (1925:103)
23. ^ Literary Encyclopedia entry
24. ^ Hakon according to *Chronicon Lethrense* proper, Athisl according to the included *Annals of Lund*

Bibliography and external links

- " English translations of the Old Norse *Hrólfs saga kraka ok kappa hans* :
 - o The Saga of Hrolf Kraki and his Champions. Trans. Peter Tunstall (2003). Available at Norse saga: The Saga of Hrolf Kraki and Northvegr: The Saga of Hrolf Kraki.
 - o The Saga of King Hrolf Kraki. Trans. Jesse L. Byock (1998). London: Penguin. ISBN 0-14-043593-X. Selection from this translation are available at The Viking Site: Excerpts from The Saga of King Hrolf Kraki.
 - o "King Hrolf and his champions" included in *Eirik the Red: And Other Icelandic Sagas*. Trans. Gwyn Jones (1961). Oxford: Oxford World's Classics, Oxford University Press. ISBN 0-19-283530-0.
- " Original texts:
 - o *Hrólfs saga kraka ok kappa hans* in Old Norse from heimskringla.no
 - o University of Oregon: Norse: *Fornaldarsögur norðurlanda: Hrólfs saga kraka ok*

Generation 49 (cont.)

kappa hans

- o Sagnanet: Hrólf's saga kraka
 - " Anderson, Poul (1973). Hrolf Kraki's Saga. New York: Ballantine Books. ISBN 0-345-23562-2. New York: Del Rey Books. ISBN 0-345-25846-0. Reprinted 1988 by Baen Books, ISBN 0-671-65426-8.
 - " Literary Encyclopedia entry
 - " Birger Nerman, 1925, Det svenska rikets uppkomst (in Swedish)
 - " Beowulf:
 - " Beowulf read aloud in Old English
 - o Modern English translation by Francis Barton Gummere
 - o Modern English translation by John Lesslie Hall
 - o Ringler, Dick. Beowulf: A New Translation For Oral Delivery, May 2005.
- Searchable text with full audio available, from the University of Wisconsin-Madison Libraries.
- o Several different Modern English translations
 - " Chronicon Lethrense and Annales Lundense:
 - o Chronicon Lethrense and Annales Lundense in translation by Peter Tunstall
 - o The same translation at Northvegr
 - " Book 2 of Gesta Danorum at the Online and Medieval & Classical library
 - " The Relation of the Hrolfs Saga Kraka and the Bjarkarimur to Beowulf by Olson, 1916, at Project Gutenberg
 - " the Ynglinga saga in translation by Samuel Laing, 1844, at Northvegr
 - " The Gróttasöngur in Thorpe's translation
 - " Skáldskaparmál:
 - o Snorri Sturluson's Prose Edda in the original language
 - o CyberSamurai Encyclopedia of Norse Mythology: Prose Edda - Skáldskaparmál (English)
 - o CyberSamurai Encyclopedia of Norse Mythology: Prose Edda - Skáldskaparmál (Old Norse)
 - " Krag, C. Ynglingatal og Ynglingesaga: en studie i historiske kilder (Oslo 1991).
 - " Sundquist, O. "Freyr's offspring. Rulers and religion in ancient Svea society". (2004)

Adils Ottarsson and Yrsa Helgasdatter had the following child:

61. i. EYSTEIN⁵⁰ ADILSSON was born in Uppsula, Uppsula, Sweden. He died in Lofond, Maelar Lake, Sweden. He married Eystein Adilsson in Sweden. She was born in Sweden. She died in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.



Generation 50

61. EYSTEIN⁵⁰ ADILSSON (Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altay Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in Uppsula, Uppsula, Sweden. He died in Lofond, Maelar Lake, Sweden. He married Eystein Adilsson in Sweden. She was born in Sweden. She died in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.



Notes for Eystein1 Adilsson:

Eysteinn

Generation 50 (cont.)

Wikipedia:
Eysteinn

Eysteinn (d. ca 600), Swedish: Östen, was the son of Eadgils and Yrsa of Saxony. He was the father of Ingvar. The Eysteinn tumulus (Östens hög) in Västerås near Östanbro has been linked to King Eysteinn by some popular historians. The term Hög is derived from the Old Norse word haugr meaning mound or barrow.

Snorri Sturluson relates that Eysteinn ruled Sweden at the time when Hrólfr Kraki died in Lejre. It was a troubled time when many sea kings ravaged the Swedish shores. One of those kings was named Sölve and he was from Jutland (but according to *Historia Norwegiae* he was Geatish, see below). At this time Sölve was pillaging in the Baltic Sea and so he arrived in Lofond (probably the island of Lovön or the Lagunda Hundred), where Eysteinn was at a feast. It was night-time and Sölve and his men surrounded the house and set it on fire burning everyone inside to death. Then Sölve arrived at Sigtuna (Old Sigtuna) and ordered the Swedes to accept him as king. The Swedes refused and gathered an army that fought against Sölve and his men, but they lost after eleven days. The Swedes had to accept him as king for a while until they rebelled and killed him.

Snorri then quotes a stanza from Þjóðólfr of Hvinir's *Ynglingatal*:

For a long time none could tell
How Eystein died - but now I know
That at Lofond the hero fell;
The branch of Odin was laid low,
Was burnt by Solve's Jutland men.
The raging tree-devourer fire
Rushed on the monarch in its ire;
First fell the castle timbers, then
The roof-beams - Eystein's funeral pyre.[2]

The *Historia Norwegiae* presents a Latin summary of *Ynglingatal*, older than Snorri's quotation (continuing after Eadgils, called Adils or Athisl):

He [Adils] became sire to Øystein, whom the Götar thrust into a house and incinerated alive there with his men. His son Yngvar, [...] [2]

Thorsteins saga Víkingssonar makes Eysteinn the father of Anund and grandfather of Ingjald and consequently skips Ingvar's generation. It adds a second son to Eysteinn named Olaf, who was the king of Fjordane in Norway.

Notes

1. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). *Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildekrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen*, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 101.
2. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). *Historia Norwegie*. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 79.

Primary sources

- " *Ynglingatal*
- " *Ynglinga saga* (part of the *Heimskringla*)
- " *Historia Norwegiae*
- " *Thorsteins saga Víkingssonar*

Secondary sources

Nerman, B. *Det svenska rikets uppkomst*. Stockholm, 1925.

Generation 50 (cont.)

Eystein¹ Adilsson and Eystein Adilsson had the following child:

62. i. KING INGVAR "THE TALL"⁵¹ EYSTEINSSON was born in 616 AD in Upsala, Sverige, Sweden. He died in 642 AD in Sten, Esthonia, Estonia. He married Mrs Ingvar Eysteinsson in Sweden. She was born in 621 AD in Sweden. She died in 638 AD.



Generation 51

62. **KING INGVAR "THE TALL"⁵¹ EYSTEINSSON** (Eystein¹⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 616 AD in Upsala, Sverige, Sweden. He died in 642 AD in Sten, Esthonia, Estonia. He married Mrs Ingvar Eysteinsson in Sweden. She was born in 621 AD in Sweden. She died in 638 AD.



Notes for King Ingvar "The Tall" Eysteinsson:

Ingvar

Wikipedia:

Ingvar

Ingvar or Yngvar Harra, Proto-Norse *Ingu-Hariz (d. early 7th century) was the son of Östen and reclaimed the Swedish throne for the House of Yngling after the Swedes had rebelled against Sölvi.

Snorri Sturluson relates in his Ynglinga saga that King Ingvar, Östen's son, was a great warrior who often spent time patrolling the shores of his kingdom fighting Danes and pirates from the east. King Ingvar finally came to a peace agreement with the Danes and could take care of the Estonian pirates.

He consequently started pillaging in Estonia in retribution, and one summer he arrived at a place called Stein (see also Sveigder). The Estonians (sýslu kind) assembled a great army in the interior and attacked King Ingvar in a great battle. The Estonian forces were too powerful and Ingvar fell and the Swedish forces retreated. Ingvar was buried in a mound at a place called Stone or Hill fort (at Steini) on the shores of Estonia (Aðalsýsla).

In 1040 he went as far as Afghanistan in his trip towards east.

Snorri then quotes a stanza from Þjóðólfur of Hvinir's Ynglingatal:

Certain it is the Estland foe
The fair-haired Swedish king laid low.
On Estland's strand, o'er Swedish graves,
The East Sea sings her song of waves;
King Yngvar's dirge is ocean's roar
Resounding on the rock-ribbed shore.[2]

The Historia Norwegiæ presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal, older than Snorri's quotation (continuing after Eysteinn):

Generation 51 (cont.)

His son Yngvar, nicknamed the Hoary, was killed by the inhabitants while campaigning on an island in the Baltic called Ösel. Yngvar bred Braut-Ånund, whose brother, Sigurd, [...] [3]

Ynglingatal only mentions the location Sysla (area paying tribute), *Historia Norwegiae* only mentions that he died during a campaign on the island Eycilla, i.e. Eysysla (Ösel). In addition to his son Anund (Broutonund), it also adds second son named Sigvard.

Thorsteins saga Víkingssonar skips Ingvar's generation and makes his father Östen the father of Anund and grandfather of Ingjald. It adds a second son to Östen named Olaf, who was the king of Fjordane in Norway.

Notes

1. ^ Storm corrects the name to Eysysla instead of Eycilla in his edition.
2. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). *Monumenta historica Norwegiae: Latinske kildeskrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen*, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 101.
3. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). *Historia Norwegie*. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 79.

Primary sources

- " Ynglingatal
- " Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
- " Historia Norwegiae
- " Thorsteins saga Víkingssonar

Secondary sources

Nerman, B. *Det svenska rikets uppkomst*. Stockholm, 1925.

King Ingvar "The Tall" Eysteinnsson had the following child:

- i. ANUND THE CULTIVATOR⁵² INGVARSSON THE SWEDES was born in Uppsala, Stockholm, Sweden. He died in Sweden.



King Ingvar "The Tall" Eysteinnsson and Mrs Ingvar Eysteinnsson had the following child:

63. ii. BRAUT ONUND INGVARSSON KING IN SWEDEN was born in 638 AD in Sweden. He died in An, Rakhine State, Myanmar. He married Mrs Onund Braut Ingvarsson in 659 AD in „,Sweden. She was born in 643 AD in Sweden. She died in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.



Generation 52

63. **BRAUT ONUND⁵² INGVARSSON KING IN SWEDEN** (King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinnsson, Eysteinn⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 638 AD in Sweden. He died in An, Rakhine State, Myanmar. He married Mrs Onund Braut Ingvarsson in 659 AD in „,Sweden. She was born in 643



Generation 52 (cont.)

AD in Sweden. She died in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.

Notes for Braut Onund Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN:

Anund

Wikipedia:

Anund

Bröt-Anundr (Old East Norse) or Braut-Önundr (Old West Norse) (meaning trail-blazer Anund or Anund the land-clearer) was a legendary Swedish king of the House of Yngling who reigned in the mid-seventh century. The name would have been Proto-Norse *Anuwinduz meaning "winning ancestor".[1]

In his Ynglinga saga, Snorri Sturluson relates that Anund succeeded his father Ingvar on the Swedish throne, and after his father's wars against Danish Vikings and Estonian pirates, peace reigned over Sweden and there were good harvests. Anund was a popular king who became very rich, not only because of the peace and the good harvests but also because he avenged his father in Estonia. That country was ravaged far and wide and in the autumn Anund returned with great riches.

In those days Sweden was dominated by vast and uninhabited forests, so Anund started making roads and clearing land and vast districts were settled by Swedes. Consequently he was named Bröt-Anund. He made a house for himself in every district and used to stay as a guest in many homes.

One autumn, King Anund was travelling between his halls (see Husbys) and came to a place called Himinheiðr (sky heath) between two mountains. He was surprised by a landslide which killed him.

After presenting this story of Anund, Snorri Sturluson quotes Þjóðólfr of Hvinir's Ynglingatal:

We all have heard how Jonkur's sons,
Whom weapons could not touch, with stones
Were stoned to death in open day,
King Onund died in the same way.
Or else perhaps the wood-grown land,
Which long had felt his conquering hand,
Uprose at length in deadly strife,
And pressed out Onund's hated life.[2]

The Historia Norwegiae presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal, older than Snorri's quotation (continuing after Ingvar):

Ingvar bred Braut-Ånund, whose brother, Sigurd, laid him low in Himinheid, a place-name which means 'field of heaven'. After him his son Ingjald [...][4]

The original text of Ynglingatal is hard to interpret, and it only says that Anund died und Himinfjöllum (under the sky mountains) and that stones were implied. According to Historia Norwegiae, he was murdered by his brother Sigvard in Himinherthy (which the source says means "the fields of the sky", coeli campus. Such a place name is not known and Birger Nerman suggests that the original place of death was under the sky mountains, i.e. under the clouds (cf. the etymology of cloud). Consequently, he may have been killed outdoors, by his brother and with a stone. In the translation above, Laing has made the same interpretation as Nerman.

Thorsteins saga Víkingssonar says that Anund was not the son of Ingvar, but the son of his grandfather Östen. It also relates that he had a brother named Olaf who was the king of Fjordane.

Generation 52 (cont.)

All sources say that Anund was the father of the infamous Ingjald ill-ruler.

Notes

1. ^ Peterson, Lena (2007). "Lexikon över urnordiska personnamn" (PDF). Swedish Institute for Language and Folklore. <http://www.sofi.se/images/NA/pdf/urnord.pdf>. (Lexicon of nordic personal names before the 8th century)
2. ^ Storm informs that he has corrected the name to Himinheithi (sky fields) in his edition, instead of the original Himinherthy.
3. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildekrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 101.
4. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 79.

Primary sources

- " Ynglingatal
- " Ynglinga saga (part of the Heimskringla)
- " Historia Norwegiae
- " Thorsteins saga Víkingssonar

Secondary sources

Nerman, B. Det svenska rikets uppkomst. Stockholm, 1925.

Braut Onund Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN and Mrs Onund Braut Ingvarsson had the following child:

64. i. INGJALD THE WICKED BRAUT ONUNDSSON KING IN SWEDEN was born in 660 AD in Uppsala,Uppsala,,Sweden. He died in Uppsala,,Sweden. He married Gauthild Algautsdotter in Varmlands, Sweden. She was born in 664 AD in ,,Sweden. She died in 682 AD in ,,Sweden.



Generation 53

64. **INGJALD THE WICKED BRAUT ONUNDSSON KING IN SWEDEN** (Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 660 AD in Uppsala,Uppsala,,Sweden. He died in Uppsala,,Sweden. He married Gauthild Algautsdotter in Varmlands, Sweden. She was born in 664 AD in ,,Sweden. She died in 682 AD in ,,Sweden.



Notes for Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden:

Ingjald

Wikipedia:

Ingjald

Generation 53 (cont.)

Ingjald illráðe or Ingjaldr hinn illráði (Ingold III-ruler or Illready) was a legendary Swedish king of the House of Ynglings. Ingjald may have ruled sometime during the 7th century, and he was the son of the former king Anund.[1]

Ingjald is mentioned in the Ynglinga saga, Historia Norvegiæ, Hervarar saga, Upplendinga Konungum, Þorsteins saga Víkingssonar and Íslendingabók.

Ynglinga saga

Snorri Sturluson gave an extensive account on the life of Ingjald in the Ynglinga saga which is part of the Heimskringla.

Youth

The Ynglinga saga, a part of the Heimskringla relates that the viceroy of Fjädrundaland was named Ingvar and he had two sons, Alf and Agnar, who were of the same age as Ingjald. Svipdag the Blind was the viceroy of Tiundaland, the province of Uppsala where the Tings and the Yule (Midwinter) sacrifices were held (see the Temple at Uppsala).

One Midwinter, when Ingjald and Alf were six years old, many people had assembled at Uppsala for the sacrifices. Alf and Ingjald played, but Ingjald found that he was the weaker boy and became so angry that he almost started to cry (which was strange because people named Ingjald were known to be stronger than average) . His foster-brother Gautvid led him to his foster-father Svipdag the Blind and told Svipdag about Ingjald's lack of manliness and strength. Svipdag said that it was a shame and the next day he gave Ingjald a roasted wolf's heart to eat. From that day, Ingjald became a very ferocious person and had a bad disposition.

Anund arranged a marriage for his son Ingjald with Gauthild, the daughter of the Geatish king Algaut, who was the son of Gautrek the Mild and the grandson of Gaut. Gautrek consented as he believed that Ingjald had inherited his father's disposition. Gauthild's maternal grandfather was Olof the Sharp-sighted, the king of Närke.

The deceit

Snorri Sturluson relates that when his father Anund had died, Ingjald became the king of Sweden. The kings at Uppsala were the foremost among the kings of the various provinces since Odin ruled the country, and they were the supreme chiefs of the other kingdoms since the death of Agne and Sweden was divided between Erik and Alrik. The descendants of these two kings had spread, cleared land and settled new territories, until there were several petty kings.

In honour of his own ascendance to the throne, Ingjald invited the kings, the jarls and other important men to a grand feast in a newly built hall, just as large and sumptuous as the one in Uppsala. It was called the hall of the seven kings and had seven high seats. Algaut the Geatish king of West Götaland, King Ingvar of Fjädrundaland with his two sons Agnar and Alf, King Sporsnjall of Nerike and King Sigvat of Attundaland came but not King Granmar of Södermanland. The kings filled all seven seats but one. All the prominent people of Sweden had seats, except for Ingjald's own court whom he had sent to his old hall in Uppsala.

According to the custom of the time for those who inherited kings and jarls, Ingjald rested at the footstool until the Bragebeaker was brought in. Then he was supposed to stand up, take the beaker and make solemn vows, after which he would ascend his father's high seat. However, when the beaker was brought in, he took a bull's horn and made the solemn vow that he would enlarge his own kingdom by half towards all the four quarters, towards which he pointed his horn, or die.

When all the prominent guests were drunk, he ordered Svipdag's sons, Gautvid and Hylvid, to arm themselves and their men and to leave the building. Outside, they set fire to the building which burnt down and those who tried to escape were killed.

Generation 53 (cont.)

Thus Ingjald made himself the sole ruler of the domains of the murdered kings.

Wars

Granmar won allies in his son-in-law the sea-king Hjörvard of the Ylfings and his father-in-law Högne the Geatish king of East Götaland. They successfully withstood Ingjald's invasion where Ingjald realised that the men from the provinces he had conquered were not loyal to him. After a long standstill there was peace for as long as the three kings lived. However, one night Ingjald and his men surrounded a farm where Granmar and Hjörvard were at a feast and burnt the house down. He later disposed of five more kings, and he thus earned the name Illråde (ill-ruler) as he fulfilled his promise.

Snorri Sturluson tells that it was a common saying that Ingjald killed twelve kings by deceiving them that he only wished for peace, and that he thus earned his cognomen Illråde (ill-ruler or ill-adviser).

Downfall

Ingjald had two children, a son Olof Trätälja and a daughter Åsa. His daughter had inherited her father's psychopathic disposition. She married king Guðröðr of Skåne. Before she murdered her husband she managed to make him kill his own brother Halfdan the Valiant, the father of the great Ivar Vidfamne.

In order to avenge his father, Ivar Vidfamne gathered a vast host and departed for Sweden, where he found Ingjald at Ræning. When Ingjald and his daughter realized that it was futile to resist, they set the hall on fire and succumbed in the flames.

Ynglingatal and Historia Norwegiae

It is interesting to note that the citation from Ynglingatal does not appear to describe Ingjald as an evil king. It calls his life a brave life *fræknu fjörvi*:

With fiery feet devouring flame
Has hunted down a royal game
At Raening, where King Ingjald gave
To all his men one glowing grave.
On his own hearth the fire he raised,
A deed his foemen even praised;
By his own hand he perished so,
And life for freedom did forego."^[2]

The Historia Norwegiae presents a Latin summary of Ynglingatal, older than Snorri's quotation (continuing after Anund):

After him his son Ingjald ascended the throne. Being abnormally terrified of King Ivar Vidfadme, at that time an object of dread to many, he shut himself up in a dining-hall with his whole retinue and burnt all its inmates to death. His son, Olav, known as Tretelgje,...^[3]

Notes

- ^{1.} ^ Hans Gillingstam (1973-1975), "Ingjald Illråde", *Svenskt Biografiskt Lexikon*, 20
- ^{2.} ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). *Monumenta historica Norwegiae: Latinske kildekrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen*, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), pp. 101-102.
- ^{3.} ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). *Historia Norwegie*. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 79.
Ingjald is still a common king's name in Iceland for example Ingjaldur Bogi The Viking

Primary sources

Generation 53 (cont.)

- " "The Burning at Upsal" in the Ynglinga saga at the Northvegr website.
- " N. Kershaw's English translation of the Hervarar saga
- " English translation at Northvegr "Of The Kings of the Uplands"
- " A translation in English of Þorsteins saga Víkingssonar

Secondary sources

Nerman, B. Det svenska rikets uppkomst. Stockholm, 1925.

Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden and Gauthild Algautsdotter had the following child:

65. i. KING OLAF "THE WOOD CUTTER"⁵⁴ INGJALDSSON was born in 682 AD in Varmlands, Sweden. He died in 710 AD in Romerike, Buskerud, Norway. He married Solveig Halfdansson in 701 AD in Romerike, Buskerud, Norway. She was born in 684 AD in Soleyum, Sweden. She died in Trondheim, Sor-Trondelag, Norway. He married Solveig Halfdansdottir in Buskerud, Buskerud, Norway. She was born in 704 AD in Soleyum, Sweden. She died in Trondheim, Sor-Trondelag, Norway.



Generation 54

65. **KING OLAF "THE WOOD CUTTER"**⁵⁴ INGJALDSSON (Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein¹⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 682 AD in Varmlands, Sweden. He died in 710 AD in Romerike, Buskerud, Norway. He married Solveig Halfdansson in 701 AD in Romerike, Buskerud, Norway. She was born in 684 AD in Soleyum, Sweden. She died in Trondheim, Sor-Trondelag, Norway. He married Solveig Halfdansdottir in Buskerud, Buskerud, Norway. She was born in 704 AD in Soleyum, Sweden. She died in Trondheim, Sor-Trondelag, Norway.



Notes for King Olaf "The wood Cutter" Ingjaldsson:

Olof Trätälja

Wikipedia:

Olof Trätälja

Olaf Tree Feller (Old Norse: Ólafr trételgja, Swedish: Olof Trätälja, Norwegian: Olav Tretelgja, all meaning Olaf Woodwhittler) was the son of the Swedish king Ingjald III-ruler of the House of Yngling according to Ynglingatal.

Heimskringla

His mother was Gauthild, a princess of West Götaland, whose maternal grandfather was Olof the Sharp-sighted, the king of Nerike.

His mother sent him to his foster-father Bove in West Götaland, where he grew up with his foster-brother Saxe who was surnamed Flette.

Generation 54 (cont.)

When Olof heard of his father's death, he assembled the men who were willing to follow him and went to his kinsmen in Nerike, because after his father's atrocities, the Swedes had grown hostile towards the Ynglings.

When the Swedes learnt that Olof and his kin had sought refuge in Nerike, they were attacked and had to head west through deep and mountainous forests (Kilsbergen) to Lake Vänern and the estuary of Klarälven (where Karlstad is presently situated). Here, they settled and cleared land. Soon they had created a whole province called Värmland, where they could make good living.

When the Swedes learnt that Olof was clearing land, they were amused and called him the Tree-feller. Olof married a woman named Solveig who was a daughter of Halfdan Guld tand of Soleyar. Olof and Solveigh had two sons, Ingjald Olofsson and Halfdan Hvitbeinn, who were brought up in Soleyar in the house of his mother's uncle Sölve.

Because of king Ivar Vidfamne and his harsh rule many Swedes emigrated to Värmland, and they became so numerous that the province could not sustain them. The land was afflicted by famine of which the Swedes accused the king. It was an old tradition in Sweden of holding the king responsible for the wealth of the land (see Domalde). The Swedes accused Olof of neglecting his sacrifices to the gods and believed that this was the cause of the famine.

The Swedish settlers thus rebelled against Olof, surrounded his house on the shores of lake Vänern and burnt him inside it. Thus he was sacrificed to Odin, like his ancestor Domalde.

Ynglingatal and Historia Norwegiae

However, Historia Norwegiae says that Olof succeeded his father and ruled as the king of Sweden in peace until his death.

His son, Olav, known as Tretelgje, accomplished a long and peaceful reign, and died in Sweden, replete in years.[2]

The lines of Ynglingatal appear to say that he was a Swedish prince (svía jöfri), and that he was burnt inside his hall and disappeared from Gamla Uppsala.

Archaeology

Source

Along the lower parts of the river Byälven in Värmland, there are three large barrows, which legend attributes to Olof Trätälja. Moreover, there are many hillforts near this river and the northern shore of Lake Vänern testifying to a violent period. Archaeological excavations from one of the hillforts, Villkorsberget, show that it was burnt in a period corresponding to Olof (510-680).

Notes

1. ^ Storm, Gustav (editor) (1880). Monumenta historica Norwegiæ: Latinske kildeskrifter til Norges historie i middelalderen, Monumenta Historica Norwegiae (Kristiania: Brøgger), p. 102.
2. ^ Ekrem, Inger (editor), Lars Boje Mortensen (editor) and Peter Fisher (translator) (2003). Historia Norwegie. Museum Tusculanum Press. ISBN 8772898135, p. 79.
3. ^ The original text at Heimskringla Norrøne Tekster og Kvad

King Olaf "The wood Cutter" Ingjaldsson and Solveig Halfdansson had the following child:

66. i. KING OF UPPSALA HALFDAN⁵⁵ OLAFSSON was born in 704 AD in Romerike, Buskerud, Norway. He died in Norway. He married Asa Eysteinsdottir in Vestfold, Norway. She was born in Uppland, Norway. She died in Throndheim, Sor-Trondelag, Norway.



Generation 55

66. **KING OF UPPSALA HALFDAN⁵⁵ OLAFSSON** (King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinnsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 704 AD in Romerike, Buskerud, Norway. He died in Norway. He married Asa Eysteinsdottir in Vestfold, Norway. She was born in Uppland, Norway. She died in Throndheim, Sor-Trondelag, Norway.



Notes for King of Uppsala Halfdan Olafsson:

Halfdan Hvitbeinn

Wikipedia:

Halfdan Hvitbeinn

Halfdan Whiteshanks (Old Norse: Hálfðan hvítbeinn) was a mythical petty king in Norway, described in Ynglinga saga. The following description is based on the account in Ynglinga saga, written in the 1220s by Snorri Sturluson. The historicity of the kings described in that saga is generally not accepted by modern historians.

He was the son of Olof Trätälja of the House of Yngling. His father was sacrificed to Odin by the Swedish settlers in Värmland because of a famine. Some Swedes, however, realised that the famine was brought by overpopulation and not by the fact that the king had been neglecting his religious duties.

Consequently, they resolved to cross the Ed Forest and settle in Norway and happened to end up in Soleyar where they killed king Sölve and took Halfdan prisoner. The Swedish expatriates elected Halfdan king as he was the son of their old king, Olof. Halfdan subjugated all of Soleyar and took his army into Romerike and subjugated that province as well.

Halfdan was to become a great king, who married Åsa, the daughter of king Eystein, the ruler of Oppland and Hedmark. They had two sons, Öystein Halfdansson and Gudröd.

Halfdan conquered a large part of Hedemark, Toten, Hadeland and a part of Vestfold. When his brother Ingjald Olofsson died, he inherited Värmland. Halfdan died of old age in Toten and was transported to Vestfold where he was buried under a mound in Skiringssal.

King of Uppsala Halfdan Olafsson and Asa Eysteinsdottir had the following children:

67. i. **EYSTEINN⁵⁶ HALFDANSSON** was born in Holtum, Vestfold, Norway. He died in Borre, Vestfold, Norway. He married Hildi Eiriksdatter in Vestfold, Norway. She was born in 740 AD in Vestfold,,Norway. She died in 760 AD in Vestfold,Telemark,,Norway.



Generation 55 (cont.)

- ii. GUDROD HALFDANSSON was born in Vestfold, Norway. He died in On Behalf, Vestfold, Norway.



Generation 56

67. **EYSTEINN⁵⁶ HALFDANSSON** (King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein¹⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in Holtum, Vestfold, Norway. He died in Borre, Vestfold, Norway. He married Hildi Eiriksdatter in Vestfold, Norway. She was born in 740 AD in Vestfold,,Norway. She died in 760 AD in Vestfold,Telemark,,Norway.



Notes for Eysteinn Halfdansson:

Eystein Halfdansson

Wikipedia:

Eystein Halfdansson

Eystein Halfdansson (Old Norse: Eysteinn Hálfðansson) was the son of Halfdan Hvitbeinn of the House of Yngling according to Heimskringla. He inherited the throne of Romerike and Vestfold. He was known by his nickname Eysteinn Fart, an Old Norse name, possibly meaning "the swift".

His wife was Hild, the daughter of the king of Vestfold, Erik Agnarsson. Erik had no son, so Eystein inherited Vestfold.

Eystein died while pillaging in Varna. King Skjöld of Varna, a great warlock, arrived at the beach and saw the sails of Eystein's ships. He waved his cloak and blew into it which caused a boom of one ship to swing and hit Eystein so that he fell overboard and drowned. His body was salvaged and buried in a mound. Eystein was succeeded by his son Halfdan the Mild.

Eysteinn Halfdansson and Hildi Eiriksdatter had the following children:

68. i. HALFDAN⁵⁷ EYSTEINSSON was born in 768 AD in Holtum,Vestfold,,Norway. He died in 800 AD in Borre,Vestfold,,Norway. He met HILF DAGSDOTTIR. She was born in 755 AD in Holtum,Vestfold,,Norway. She died in 790 AD in Borre,Vestfold,,Norway.
- ii. GEVA EYSTEINSDOTTIR was born in Toulouse, , Haut, France. She died in Danmark, Uppsala, Sweden.
- iii. LIFA EYSTEINSDATTER was born in Holtum, Vestfold, Norway.
- iv. ALFARIN ALVHEIM was born in Vestfold, Norway. He died in Vestfold, Norway.



Generation 57

68. **HALFDAN**⁵⁷ **EYSTEINSSON** (Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹, Eystein¹⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 768 AD in Holtum,Vestfold,,Norway. He died in 800 AD in Borre,Vestfold,,Norway. He met **HILF DAGSDOTTIR**. She was born in 755 AD in Holtum,Vestfold,,Norway. She died in 790 AD in Borre,Vestfold,,Norway.



Notes for Halfdan Eysteinsson:

Halfdan the Mild

Wikipedia:

Halfdan the Mild

Halfdan the Mild (Old Norse: Hálfðan hinn mildi) was the son of king Eystein Halfdansson, of the House of Yngling and he succeeded his father as king, according to Heimskringla. He was king of Romerike and Vestfold.

He was said to be generous in gold but to starve his men with food. He was a great warrior who often pillaged and gathered great booty.

His wife was Liv, the daughter of king Dag of Vestmar. Halfdan the Mild died of illness in his bed.

He was succeeded by his son, Gudrød the Hunter.

References

" "Kings of Norway".

http://www.geocities.com/missourimule_2000/kingsofnorway1.html#Family:%20Halfdan%20%22the%20Mild%22%20Eysteinsson,%20King%20of%20Vestfold. Retrieved on 2008-12-22.

Halfdan Eysteinsson and Hilf Dagsdottir had the following child:

69. i. **IVAR**⁵⁸ **HALFDANSSON** was born in Oppland, Norway. He died in Oppland, Norway. He met **THYRA EYSTEINSDOTTIR**. She was born in Trondheim, Sor-Trondelag, Norway. She died in Oppland, Norway.



Generation 58

69. **IVAR**⁵⁸ **HALFDANSSON** (Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein¹⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹



Generation 58 (cont.)

Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in Oppland, Norway. He died in Oppland, Norway. He met **THYRA EYSTEINSDOITTIR**. She was born in Trondheim, Sor-Trondelag, Norway. She died in Oppland, Norway.

Notes for Ivar Halfdansson:

Gudrød the Hunter

Wikipedia:

Gudrød the Hunter

Gudrød the Hunter (Old Norse: Guðr?ðr veiðikonungr, Norwegian: Gudrød Veidekonge) was a semi-legendary king in south-east Norway, during the early Viking Age. He is mentioned in the skaldic poem Ynglingatal. Snorri Sturluson elaborates on Gudrød's story in Heimskringla, written c. 1230; however, this is not considered to be a historical account by modern historians. The following account is taken from Heimskringla.

Gudrød was the son of Halfdan the Mild of the House of Yngling and Liv Dagsdotter of Vestmar. He married Alfild, a daughter of Alfarin the king of Alfheim (Bohuslän), which was the name of the area between Glomma and Göta älv, and inherited half the province of Vingulmark. They had a son, Olaf Gudrødsson.

When Alfild died, Gudrød sent his warriors to Agder and its king, Harald, to propose a marriage with his daughter Åsa. However, Harald Granraude declined, so Gudrød decided to take his daughter by force.

They arrived at night. When Harald realised that he was being attacked, he assembled his men and fought well, but died together with his son Gyrd. Gudrød carried away Åsa and married her. He raped her and she gave him a son named Halfdan who would be called Halfdan the Black.

In the fall, when Halfdan was a year old, Gudrød was having at a feast in Stiflesund. He was very drunk and in the evening, as he was walking on the gangway to leave the ship, an assassin thrust a spear through Gudrød, killing him. Gudrød's men instantly killed the assassin, who turned out to be Åsa's page-boy. Åsa admitted that the page-boy had acted on her behalf.

Ivar Halfdansson and Thyra Eysteinsdoittir had the following child:

70. i. EYSTEIN GLUMRA⁵⁹ IVARSSON was born in Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway. He died in Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway. He married Ascrida Aseda Rognvaldsdatter Countess Oppland, daughter of Rognvald Olafsson and wife of Rognvald Olafsson, in 846 AD in Maer, Nord Trondelag, Norway. She was born in Of, Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway. She died in Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway.



Generation 59

70. **EYSTEIN GLUMRA⁵⁹ IVARSSON** (Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Cunund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁰



Generation 59 (cont.)

Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway. He died in Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway. He married Ascrida Aseda Rognvaldsdatter Countess Oppland, daughter of Rognvald Olafsson and wife of Rognvald Olafsson, in 846 AD in Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway. She was born in Of, Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway. She died in Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway.

Notes for Eystein Glumra Ivarsson:

Eystein Ivarsson

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Eystein Glumra also called Eystein Ivarsson (dead ca 830 in Nord-Trøndelag, Norway) was Jarl (Earl) of Oplande and Hedmark in Norway, the son of Ivar Halfdan and the **father of Ragnvald Eysteinnsson**. He was married to Åsa Ragnvaldsdatter.

Eystein Glumra Ivarsson and Ascrida Aseda Rognvaldsdatter Countess Oppland had the following child:

71. i. **ROGVALD I "THE WISE"**⁶⁰ **EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL** was born about 830 AD in Of, Maer, Nord Trondelag, Norway. He died in 894 AD in , Orkney, Orkney Islands, Scotland. He married Ragnhild (Hilda) **HROLFSDATTER COUNTESS OF MORE** in Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway. She was born about 848 AD in Of, Orkney, Orkney Islands, Scotland. She died in Islands, Orkney, , Scotland.



Generation 60

71. **ROGVALD I "THE WISE"**⁶⁰ **EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL** (Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinnsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinnsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷



Generation 60 (cont.)

Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about 830 AD in Of, Maer, Nord Trondelag, Norway. He died in 894 AD in , Orkney, Orkney Islands, Scotland. He married Ragnhild (Hilda) HROLFSDATTER COUNTESS OF MORE in Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway. She was born about 848 AD in Of, Orkney, Orkney Islands, Scotland. She died in Islands, Orkney, , Scotland.

Notes for Rognvald I "The Wise" EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL:

Rognvald Eysteinsson

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Rognvald "The Wise" Eysteinsson (son of Eystein Ivarsson) is the founder of the Earldom of Orkney in the Norse Sagas. Three quite different accounts of the creation of the Norse earldom on Orkney and Shetland exist. The best known is that found in the Heimskringla, but other older traditions are found in the Historia Norvegiae and the Fragmentary Annals of Ireland.

Sagas

The saga accounts are the best known, and the latest, of the three surviving traditions concerning Rognvald and the foundation of the Earldom of Orkney. Recorded in the 13th century, their views are informed by Norwegian politics of the day. Once, historians could write that no-one denied the reality of Harald Fairhair's expeditions to the west recounted in Heimskringla, but this is no longer the case. The Norwegian contest with the Kings of Scots over the Hebrides and the Isle of Man in the middle 13th century underlies the sagas.[1]

In the Heimskringla, Rognvald is Earl of Møre. He accompanies Harald Fairhair on his great expeditions to the west, to Ireland and to Scotland. Here, Rognvald's son Ivarr is killed. In compensation King Harald grants Rognvald Orkney and Shetland. Rognvald himself returns to Norway, giving the northern isles to his brother Sigurd Eysteinsson.[2]

The Heimskringla recounts other tales of Rognvald. It tells how he causes Harald Fairhair to be given his byname Fairhair by cutting and dressing his hair, which had been uncut for ten years on account of Harald's vow never to cut it until he was ruler of all Norway,[3] and it makes him the father of Ganger-Hrólf, identified by saga writers with the Rollo (Hrólf), ancestor of the Dukes of Normandy, who was said to have been established as Count of Rouen by King Charles the Simple in 931.[4]

Earl Rognvald is killed by Harald's son Halfdan Hålegg. Rognvald's death is avenged by his son, Earl Turf-Einar, from whom later Orkney earls claimed descent, who kills Halfdan on North Ronaldsay.[5]

Historia Norvegiae

The Historia Norvegiae's account of Rognvald and the foundation of the Orkney earldom is the next oldest, probably dating from the 12th century. This account contains much curious detail on Orkney, including the earliest account of the Picts as small people who hid in the daytime, but it has little to say about Rognvald.

In the days of Harald Fairhair, king of Norway, certain pirates, of the family of the most vigorous prince Ronald [Rognvald], set out with a great fleet, and crossed the Solundic sea..., and subdued the islands to themselves. And being there provided with safe winter seats, they went in summer-time working tyranny upon the English, and the Scots, and sometimes also upon the Irish, so that they took under their rule, from England, Northumbria; from Scotland, Caithness; from Ireland, Dublin, and the other sea-side towns.[6]

This account does not associate Rognvald with the earldom, but instead attributes it to his anonymous kinfolk.

Fragmentary Annals of Ireland

...for it was not long before this that there had been every war and every trouble in

Generation 60 (cont.)

Norway, and this was the source of that war in Norway: two younger sons of Albdan, king of Norway, drove out the eldest son, i.e. Ragnall son of Albdan, for fear that he would seize the kingship of Norway after their father. So Ragnall came with his three sons to the Orkneys. Ragnall stayed there then, with his youngest son.

Fragmentary Annals of Ireland , FA 330. Edited and translated by Joan N. Radnor.

The oldest account of the Rognvald and the earldom of Orkney is that found in the Fragmentary Annals of Ireland. The annals survive only in incomplete copies made by Dubhaltach Mac Fhirbhisigh in the 17th century, but the original annals are believed to date from the lifetime of Donnchad mac Gilla Pátraic (died 1039). The annals are known to have had an influence on later writings in Iceland.

The annals make Rognvald the son of "Halfdan, King of Lochlann." This is generally understood to mean Halfdan the Black, which would make the Rognvald of the annals the brother of Harald Finehair. However, the sagas claim that Rognvald's grandfather was named Halfdan.[7]

These events are placed after an account of the devastation of Fortriu, dated to around 866,[8] and the fall of York, reliably dated to late 867. However, such an early date makes it difficult to reconcile the saga claims that Harald Fairhair was involved in Rognvald's conquest of the northern isles.

Harald Finehair's victory in the Battle of Hafsrfjord, which gave him dominion over parts of Norway, is traditionally dated to 872, but was probably later, perhaps as late as 900.[9] What little is known of Scottish events in the period from the Chronicle of the Kings of Alba would correspond equally well with Harald's attacks on Scotland in the reign of Domnall mac Causantín (ruled 889-900).[10] However, this would not correspond with the sequence in the earliest account of the origins of the Orkney earldom, which places this a generation earlier.

Orkney inheritance

Rognvald having given his earldom to Sigurd, according to the Orkneyinga Saga, the latter died in a curious fashion after a battle with Máel Brigte of Moray. Sigurd's son Gurthorm ruled for a single winter after this and died childless.[11][12]

In addition to Hrólfur/Rollo and Turf-Einar, Rognvald had a third son called Hallad who then inherited the title. However, unable to constrain Danish raids on Orkney, he gave up the earldom and returned to Norway, which "everyone thought was a huge joke." [13] The predations of the Danish pirates led to Rognvald flying into a rage and summoning his sons Thorir and Hrolluag. He predicted that Thorir's path would keep him in Norway and that Hrolluag was destined seek his fortune in Iceland. Turf-Einar, the youngest, then came forward and offered to go to the islands. Rognvald said: "Considering the kind of mother you have, slave-born on each side of her family, you are not likely to make much of a ruler. But I agree, the sooner you leave and the later you return the happier I'll be." [14] His father's misgivings notwithstanding, Torf-Einarr succeeded in defeating the Danes and founded a dynasty which retained control of the islands for centuries after his death.[15]

Notes

1. ^ Crawford, pp. 52-53.
2. ^ Anderson, pp. 332-334; Saga of Harald Fairhair, c. 22.
3. ^ Saga of Harald Fairhair, cc. 4 & 23.
4. ^ Saga of Harald Fairhair, c. 24.
5. ^ Saga of Harald Fairhair, cc. 29-30.
6. ^ Anderson, pp. 330-331.
7. ^ Crawford, pp. 53-54.
8. ^ Anderson, p. 296; Annals of Ulster, s.a. 865.
9. ^ Crawford, p. 55-56.

Generation 60 (cont.)






10. ^ Anderson, pp. 395-396.
11. ^ Thomson (2008) p. 28.
12. ^ Pálsson and Edwards (1981) "A poisoned tooth". pp. 27-28.
13. ^ Thomson (2008) p. 30 quoting chapter 5 of the Orkneyinga Saga.
14. ^ Pálsson and Edwards (1981) "Forecasts". pp. 28-29.
15. ^ Thomson (2008) p. 29.

References


- " Anderson, Alan Orr. Early Sources of Scottish History A.D 500-1286, volume 1. Reprinted with corrections. Paul Watkins, Stamford, 1990. ISBN 1-871615-03-8
- " Crawford, Barbara. Scandinavian Scotland. Leicester University Press, Leicester, 1987. ISBN 0-7185-1282-0
- " Ó Corrain, Donnchad. "The Vikings in Scotland and Ireland in the Ninth Century", *Peritia*, vol 12, pp296-339. (etext (pdf))
- " Pálsson, Hermann and Edwards, Paul Geoffrey (1981). Orkneyinga Saga: The History of the Earls of Orkney. Penguin Classics. ISBN 0140443835
- " Radner, Joan N. (editor and translator) (1978). "Fragmentary Annals of Ireland". CELT: Corpus of Electronic Texts. University College Cork. <http://www.ucc.ie/celt/published/T100017/>. Retrieved 2007-03-10.
- " Radner, Joan N. "Writing history: Early Irish historiography and the significance of form", *Celtica*, volume 23, pp. 312-325. (etext (pdf))
- " Smyth, Alfred P. Warlords and Holy Men: Scotland AD 80-1000. Reprinted, Edinburgh University Press, Edinburgh, 1998. ISBN 0-7486-0100-7
- " Sturluson, Snorri. Heimskringla: History of the Kings of Norway, translated Lee M. Hollander. Reprinted University of Texas Press, Austin, 1992. ISBN 0-292-73061-6
- " Thomson, William P. L. (2008) The New History of Orkney, Edinburgh, Birlinn. ISBN 9781841586960

Retrieved from "http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rognvald_Eysteinnsson"

Rognvald I "The Wise" EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL and Ragnhild (Hilda) HROLFSDATTER COUNTESS OF MORE had the following children:

72. i. ROLLO⁶¹ ROGNVALDSSON was born about 846 AD in Of, Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway. He died about 931 AD in Of, Notre Dame, Rouen, Normandie, Neustria. He married Gisèle Duchess Of NORMANDY in 912 AD in , , , France. He married Poppa Duchess Of Normandy in 891 AD. She was born about 872 AD in Of, Evreux, Neustria. She died (Y). He never married MISS CONCUBINE OF NORMANDY. 
- ii. IVAR ROGNVALDSSON was born about 868 AD in , Maer, Nord Trondelag, Norway. He died in 870 AD. 
- iii. THORIR "THE SILENT" ROGNVALDSSON EARL OF MORE was born about 872 AD in Of, Maer, Nord Trondelag, Norway. 
- iv. HROLLAGAR ROGNVALDSSON was born in Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway. 
- v. EINAR TURF ROGNVALDSSON EARL ORKNEY was born in Of, Maer, More og Romsdal, Norway. He died in , Orkney, Orkney Islands, Scotland. 

Generation 61

72. **ROLLO⁶¹ ROGNVALDSSON** (Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinnsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinnsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ 

Generation 61 (cont.)

Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolarsson, Fjolar³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about 846 AD in Of, Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway. He died about 931 AD in Of, Notre Dame, Rouen, Normandie, Neustria. He married Gisèle Duchess Of NORMANDY in 912 AD in , , , France. He married Poppa Duchess Of Normandy in 891 AD. She was born about 872 AD in Of, Evreux, Neustria. She died (Y). He never married **MISS CONCUBINE OF NORMANDY**.

Notes for Rollo Rognvaldsson:

Rolf Ragnvaldsson Duke of Normandy

Male, #29165, (about 870 - between 927 and 932)

Rolf Ragnvaldsson Duke of Normandy was born about 870 in Maer, Norway.² He was the son of Rognvald Eysteinsson "the Wise" Jarl of Moer and Rognhild Hrolfsdotter.^{1,2} Rolf Ragnvaldsson Duke of Normandy was also known as Rolf the Ganger, Rolf Wend-a-Foot, Rolf the Viking, and Rollo of Norway. In 891 Rolf married Poppa de Bayeux, daughter of Berenger Margrave of Neustria and Adelheid. Sewell gives their marriage year as 886.^{1,2,3,4} Making himself independent of King Harald I of Norway, Rolf sailed off to raid Scotland, England, Flanders, and France on pirating expeditions and, about 911, established himself in an area along the Seine River.

Charles III the Simple, King of France held off his siege of Paris, and battled him near Chartres. Finally, they negotiated the treaty of Saint-Clair-sur-Epte, giving Rolf the part of Neustria that came to be called Normandy, in return Rolf agreed to end his brigandage.³ Rolf Ragnvaldsson Duke of Normandy was baptized as an adult about 912 having converted to Christianity.^{2,1,3} In 912 Rolf married Grisselle.^{1,3,4} His baptismal name was Robert.³ Rolf Ragnvaldsson Duke of Normandy became the Duke of Normandy in 912.¹ He died between 927 and 932 in Normandie, France. Despite his earlier conversion, he is said to have died a pagan.^{1,2}

Child of Rolf Ragnvaldsson Duke of Normandy

- o Mainfred de Percy⁺⁵

Children of Rolf Ragnvaldsson Duke of Normandy and Poppa de Bayeux

- o Robert Count of Corbeil^{3,4}
- o Crespina^{+3,4}
- o Kathlin³
- o William I "Longsword" Duke of Normandy^{+1,2,3,4} (a 900 - 17 Dec 943)
- o Gerloc of Normandy^{+6,2,3} (a 920 - 14 Oct 962)

Citations

1. Norr, Vernon M.. Some Early English Pedigrees. Washington DC: by author, 1968.
2. Stuart, Roderick W. Royalty for Commoners, The Complete Known Lineage of John of Gaunt, Son of Edward III, King of England, and Queen Philippa. Fourth Edition. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company, 2002.
3. Sewell Genealogy Site. Online
<http://www3.sympatico.ca/robert.sewell/sitemapweb.html>
4. Burke, John and John Bernard Burke. The Royal Families of England, Scotland and Wales with their Descendants, Sovereigns and Subjects. London: E. Churton, 1848.
5. Ancestral File. Family History Library, Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah, 1994.

Generation 61 (cont.)

6. Weis, Frederick Lewis. *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists Who Came to New England Between 1623 and 1650*. Fifth Edition. Baltimore, Maryland: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1982.

Rollo Rognvaldsson and Poppa Duchess Of Normandy had the following children:

- i. ADELE (GERLOC) OF⁶² NORMANDY was born about 897 AD in Of, , Normandie, Neustria. She died after 14 Oct 962 AD.
- 73. ii. GUILLAUME I LONGUE EPBEE OF NORMANDY was born in Normandie, Monmouth, New Jersey, United States. He died in , , France. He met (1) LEDGARDE DUCHESS OF NORMANDY. She was born about 920 AD in Of, Vermandois, Neustria. She died on 27 May 977 AD. He married Sprote De BRETAGNE about 932 AD in Of, , Normandy, France. She was born in , , Bretagne, France. She died in , , France.



Generation 62

73. **GUILLAUME I LONGUE EPBEE OF⁶² NORMANDY** (Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein¹⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altay Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in Normandie, Monmouth, New Jersey, United States. He died in , , France. He met (1) **LEDGARDE DUCHESS OF NORMANDY**. She was born about 920 AD in Of, Vermandois, Neustria. She died on 27 May 977 AD. He married Sprote De BRETAGNE about 932 AD in Of, , Normandy, France. She was born in , , Bretagne, France. She died in , , France.



Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of NORMANDY and Sprote De BRETAGNE had the following child:

- 74. i. RICHARD I "SANS PEUR" DUKE OF⁶³ NORMANDY was born on 28 Aug 933 AD in Of, Fécamp, Normandie. He died on 20 Nov 996 AD in Of, Fécamp, Normandie. He married Gonnor De Crepon in , , France. She was born about 936 AD in , , Normandie. She died in 1031 in , , France.



Generation 63

74. **RICHARD I "SANS PEUR" DUKE OF⁶³ NORMANDY** (Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶², Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein¹⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori



Generation 63 (cont.)

Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 28 Aug 933 AD in Of, Fécamp, Normandie. He died on 20 Nov 996 AD in Of, Fécamp, Normandie. He married Gonnor De Crepon in , , , France. She was born about 936 AD in , , Normandie. She died in 1031 in , , , France.

Notes for Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of Normandy:

Richard I "the Fearless" Duke of Normandy

Male, #29160, (933 - 20 November 996)

Richard I "the Fearless" Duke of Normandy was born in 933 in Fecamp, Normandie, France.1,2,4 He was the son of William I "Longsword" Duke of Normandy and Spote de Bretagne.1,2,3 Richard I "the Fearless" Duke of Normandy succeeded to the throne in 942 as the Duke of Normandy.1,4 In 960 Richard married Emma of Paris, daughter of Hugh Magnus Count of Paris, Orleans and Vexin, Duke of France.1,2,4 About 978 Richard married Gunnor of Crêpon, daughter of Herbastus de Crêpon. It is quite probable that Richard and Gunnor had some of their children prior to Richard's marriage to Emma of Paris (960 - 962). Richard and Gunnor married after Emma's death, thereby legitimizing all the children.1,2,4 Richard I "the Fearless" Duke of Normandy died on Sunday, 20 November 996 in Fecamp, Normandie, France, at age 63 years.1,5,2,4

Child of Richard I "the Fearless" Duke of Normandy

- o daughter+2

Children of Richard I "the Fearless" Duke of Normandy and Gunnor of Crêpon

- o Hawise of Normandy+6,2,4,3 (- 21 Feb 1034)
- o Godfrey of Brionne & Eu+7,4 (- a 1015)
- o Beatrice of Normandy+2,4 (- 18 Jan 1035)
- o Mauger Earl of Corbeil4,3
- o Matilda4
- o William Count of Eu and Exemes+3 (a 955 - 26 Jan 1057)
- o Robert Count of d'Évreux, Archbishop of Rouen+1,2,4,3,8 (964 - 16 Mar 1037)
- o Richard II "the Good" Duke of Normandy+1,5,2,4,3 (a 970 - 28 Aug 1026)
- o Emma of Normandy+6,5,4,3 (a 986 - 14 Mar 1052)

Citations

1. Norr, Vernon M.. Some Early English Pedigrees. Washington DC: by author, 1968.
2. Stuart, Roderick W. Royalty for Commoners, The Complete Known Lineage of John of Gaunt, Son of Edward III, King of England, and Queen Philippa. Fourth Edition. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company, 2002.
3. Burke, John and John Bernard Burke. The Royal Families of England, Scotland and Wales with their Descendants, Sovereigns and Subjects. London: E. Churton, 1848.
4. Sewell Genealogy Site. Online
<http://www3.sympatico.ca/robert.sewell/sitemapweb.html>
5. Fraser, Antonia. The Lives of the Kings & Queens of England. New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1975.
6. Weis, Frederick Lewis. Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists Who Came to New England Between 1623 and 1650. Fifth Edition. Baltimore, Maryland: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1982.
7. Directory of Royal Genealogical Data. Online
[http://www3.dcs.hull.ac.uk/public/genealogy/royal/...](http://www3.dcs.hull.ac.uk/public/genealogy/royal/)
8. Boyer, Carl 3rd. Medieval English Ancestors of Certain Americans. Santa Clarita, California: Privately Published, 2001.

Generation 63 (cont.)

Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of Normandy and Gonnor De Crepon had the following children:

75. i. RICHARD II "THE GOOD" DUKE OF⁶⁴ NORMANDY was born about 963 AD in , Normandie. He died on 28 Aug 1027 in Fbecamp, Normandie. He married (Papie) Duchess Of Normandy about 1024 in Of Normandy, Frances. She was born about 997 AD in Of, Normandie, France. She died (Y). He married Judith De Bretagne about 1000 in , , Normandie, France. She was born in 982 AD in Of, , Bretagne, France. She died on 16 Jun 1017 in Of, , Normandie, France. He married Judith De Bretagne about 1000 in , , Normandie, France. She was born in 982 AD in Of, , Bretagne, France. She died on 16 Jun 1017 in Of, , Normandie, France. He married Estrid (Margarete) Svendsdatter Princess of Denmark in 1017. She was born in Of, Denmark. He met (5) MRS RICHARD II DE NORMANDIE.
- ii. MAUGER DE NORMANDIE was born about 967 AD in Of Normandie.
- iii. GUILLAUME BUSAC DE HIESMES was born in 1030. He died in 1078.
- iv. EMMA OF NORMANDY was born in Normandie, Monmouth, New Jersey, United States. She died on 06 Mar 1052 in Winchester, Hampshire, , England.
- v. MAHAUD DE NORMANDIE was born in Normandie, Monmouth, New Jersey, United States. She died in 1017.
- vi. HAVOISE DE NORMANDIE was born in Normandie, Monmouth, New Jersey, United States. She died on 21 Feb 1034.
- vii. BBEATRICE DE NORMANDIE was born in Normandie, Monmouth, New Jersey, United States.
- viii. HEDWIG DUCHESS OF BRITTANY.



Generation 64

75. RICHARD II "THE GOOD" DUKE OF⁶⁴ NORMANDY (Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶², Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus I¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about 963 AD in , Normandie. He died on 28 Aug 1027 in Fbecamp, Normandie. He married (Papie) Duchess Of Normandy about 1024 in Of Normandy, Frances. She was born about 997 AD in Of, Normandie, France. She died (Y). He married Judith De Bretagne about 1000 in , , Normandie, France. She was born in 982 AD in Of, , Bretagne, France. She died on 16 Jun 1017 in Of, , Normandie, France. He married Judith De Bretagne about 1000 in , , Normandie, France. She was



Generation 64 (cont.)

born in 982 AD in Of, , Bretagne, France. She died on 16 Jun 1017 in Of, , Normandie, France. He married Estrid (Margarete) Svendsdatter Princess of Denmark in 1017. She was born in Of, Denmark. He met (5) **MRS RICHARD II DE NORMANDIE**.

Notes for Richard II "The Good" Duke Of Normandy:

Richard II, Duke of Normandy

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Richard II (born 23 August 963, in Normandy, France - 28 August 1027, in Normandy), called the Good, was the son and heir of Richard I the Fearless and Gunnora. He succeeded his father as Duke of Normandy in 996. Richard held his own against a peasant insurrection, and helped Robert II of France against the duchy of Burgundy. He also repelled an English attack on the Cotentin Peninsula that was led by Ethelred II of England. He pursued a reform of the Norman monasteries.

Richard attempted to improve relations with England through his sister's marriage to King Ethelred, but she was strongly disliked by the English. However, this connection later gave his grandson, William the Conqueror, part of his claim to the throne of England.

He married firstly (996) Judith (982-1017), daughter of Conan I of Brittany, by whom he had the following issue:

- " Richard (c. 1002/4), duke of Normandy
- " Adelaide (c. 1003/5), married Renaud I, Count of Burgundy
- " Robert (c. 1005/7), duke of Normandy
- " William (c. 1007/9), monk at Fécamp, d. 1025
- " Eleanor (c. 1011/3), married to Baldwin IV, Count of Flanders
- " Matilda (c. 1013/5), nun at Fecamp, d. 1033

Secondly he married Poppa of Envermeu, by whom he had the following issue:

- " Mauger (c. 1019), Archbishop of Rouen
- " William (c. 1020/5), count of Arques

Other marriages / children

Traditionally, Richard had a third wife named Astrid (Estritha), daughter of Sweyn Forkbeard, King of England, Denmark, and Norway, and Sigrid the Haughty. This is extremely unlikely, however, given the political situation.

An illegitimate daughter of Richard I, sometimes called "Papia", is also at times given as a daughter of Richard II. Tancred de Hauteville's two wives Muriella and Fredensenda are likewise given as daughters of "Duke Richard of Normandy", referring to either Richard I or Richard II.

Richard II "The Good" Duke Of Normandy and (Papie) Duchess Of Normandy had the following child:

- 76. i. GUILLAUME DE⁶⁵ NORMANDIE was born about 1025 in Of, , Normandie, France. He died (Y). He met MISS DE PONTHEIU. She was born about 1029 in Of Ponthieu, Picardy, France. She died (Y).



Richard II "The Good" Duke Of Normandy and Judith De Bretagne had the following children:

- ii. RICHARD III DE NORMANDIE was born about 1001 in , Normandie. He died on 06 Aug 1028.
- iii. ROBERT I "THE MAGNIFICENT" DUKE OF NORMANDY was born about 1003 in , Normandie. He died on 22 Jul 1035 in , Nicea, Bithynia, Turkey.
- iv. ADELAIS (JUDITH) DE NORMANDIE was born about 1007 in Of, , Normandie. She died after 07 Jul 1037 in , , France.
- v. ELÉONORE DE NORMANDIE was born about 1009 in Of, , Normandie.



Generation 64 (cont.)

- vi. MISS PRINCESS OF NORMANDY was born in 1011 in , Normandie. She died in Jun.



Richard II "The Good" Duke Of Normandy and Judith De Bretagne had the following children:

- vii. RICHARD III DE NORMANDIE was born about 1001 in , Normandie. He died on 06 Aug 1028.



77. viii. ROBERT I "THE MAGNIFICENT" DUKE OF NORMANDY was born about 1003 in , Normandie. He died on 22 Jul 1035 in , Nicea, Bithynia, Turkey. He met (1) ESTRID MARGRET OF NORMANDY. She was born in 1001. He married Harlette De FALAISE in 1023 in Not, Graz-Umgebung, Styria, Austria. She was born in 1003 in Normandie, Monmouth, New Jersey, USA. She died in 1050 in Caen, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. He married Herleva ArletteDe Falaise in 1023 in Not, Graz-Umgebung, Styria, Austria. She was born in 1003 in Falais, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. She died in 1050 in Grestain, Eure, Haute-Normandie, France.



- ix. ADELAIS (JUDITH) DE NORMANDIE was born about 1007 in Of, , Normandie. She died in 7 AD in , , France.



- x. ELÉONORE DE NORMANDIE was born about 1009 in Of, , Normandie.



- xi. PRINCESS OF NORMANDY was born in 1011 in , Normandie. She died in Jun.



Generation 65

76. **GUILLAUME DE⁶⁵ NORMANDIE** (Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about 1025 in Of, , Normandie, France. He died (Y). He met **MISS DE PONTHEIU**. She was born about 1029 in Of Ponthieu, Picardy, France. She died (Y).



Notes for Guillaume De NORMANDIE:

William Hieme Count d' Eu

- " Name: Guillaume d'Eu
- " Given Name: Guillaume
- " Surname: d'Eu
- " Suffix: comte d'Hiémois 1 2 3
- " Name: Godfrey d'Eu
- " Given Name: Godfrey
- " Surname: d'Eu
- " Suffix: Count of Eu

Generation 65 (cont.)

" Name: Godfroi d'Eu
" Given Name: Godfroi
" Surname: d'Eu
" Suffix: Comte
" Name: Guillaume Hieme d'Eu
" Given Name: Guillaume Hieme
" Surname: d'Eu
" Prefix: Comte
" Name: William d'Eu
" Given Name: William
" Surname: d'Eu
" Prefix: Earl
" Name: William d'Heimois
" Given Name: William
" Surname: d'Heimois
" Prefix: Comte
" Suffix: Comte Heimois & d'Eu 4
" Name: Guillaume Hieme
" Given Name: Guillaume
" Surname: Hieme
" Suffix: Count
" Sex: M
" Birth: Abt 985 in Exmes (Heimois), , Normandie 1 2 5 3
" Death: 26 Jan 1057 in Eu, Dieppe, Normandie 6 2 7 8 9
" Note: Nancy Ann Norman has 26 Jan 1057/1058, very similar to the death date of his wife.
" Reference Number: 5745 10 10 11
" _UID: 8F4757BEECA548738EF9607B5C1072F76EE4
" Change Date: 2 Aug 2007 at 23:57
" Note:
After Godfrey's Count of Eu rebelled c996, William was given the title of Comte d'Eu.
He had already been Count of Heimois (or Exmes as it is now known).

The following information was in a post-em from Curt Hofemann,
curt_hofemann@yahoo.com:

ID: I03516 William Hieme Count d' Eu

I have seen it written 'Heimes' or 'the Heimois'.
Also from below it appears that EU was originally called 'Exmes' and/or 'the Exmesin of Heimois'.

died: (take your choice):

2.I kurz vor (shortly bef) 1040 [Ref: ES III:693]

about 1054 [Ref: David C. Douglas "William the Conqueror"]

Jan 2 year unknown but before wife (d. Jan 26 1057/8) [Ref: CP V:151]

Jan 2-26 1057/8 [Ref: Moriarty p267]

founded Collegiate Church of Eu [Ref: CP V:151]

received from father the comte of the Exmesin of Hiemois. [Ref: CP V:151]

Comte d'Hiemois, Comte d'Eu [Ref: Leo van de Pas

<http://worldroots.com/brigitte/royal/bio/roberteubio.html>]

Count of Exmes (later Eu) [Ref:

<http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~pmcbride/james/f030.htm#I1402X2>]

Count d'Exmes (Eu), Earl of Arques and Toulouse [Ref: Malinda Thiesse 20 Jul 2002]

Note: Earl is an English _only_ title & I am skeptical of his connection to Toulouse in far se France whereas his father was duc d'Normandie in far nw France... Curt

Generation 65 (cont.)

Lord of Montruel [Ref: Turton] Note: Montreuil?

rebelled against half-brother, Richard II, and was imprisoned at Rouen. After escaping, he submitted to the Duke, was pardoned, and was given the comte of Eu, of which his nephew, Gilbert (ancestor of the family of Clare) had been recently deprived. [Ref: CP V:151] Note: CP has (I believe) confused the chronology. It was William's brother Godfrey/Godfroi who rebelled & was deprived of Eu. Godfrey's son (William's nephew) Gilbert/Giselbert 'Crispin' did assume the land and title when William died, but he was assassinated in 1040. Note: Gilbert's date of death from Altschul, ES III:156, Wagner, Watney & Wurts who all say either 1040 or thereabouts seems to confirm the date of death of William per ES III:693 as shortly bef. 1040... Curt

When Godfrey was deprived, Eu was awarded to his brother William, who had been Count of Heimois. [Ref: TAF 28 Mar 2001]

Regards,
Curt

Note: In terms of the death date, I will keep the one I have because Gilbert (who I have as his son-in-law) became Count of Eu and d. 1040; so William had to have died at least a year or two before 1040.

4

Father: Richard Ier 'Sans Puer' de Normandie b: 28 Aug 933 in Fécamp, Seine-Inferieure, France

Mother: Gunnor d'Arque b: Abt 942 in Arque, , Normandie

Marriage 1 Beatrice le Goz b: Abt 992 in Creully, Calvados, Normandie

" Married: Aft 1007 4

" Change Date: 2 Aug 2007

Children

1. Constance d'Eu b: Abt 1009 in Eu, Dieppe, Normandie
2. Margaret d'Eu b: Abt 1014 in , , Normandie

Marriage 2 Lézeline de Tourville b: 1003 in Turqueville near Cherbourg, Manche, Normandie

" Married: Bef 1014 12

" Change Date: 2 Aug 2007

Children

1. Robert d'Eu b: 1019 in , , Normandie
2. Guillaume d'Eu b: Abt 1022 in Eu, Dieppe, Normandie
3. Pons d'Eu b: Abt 1017 in St. Pons, Charente-Maritime, France
4. Hugues d'Eu b: <1025>

Sources:

1. Media: Internet

Abbrev: Carné

Title: Généalogie de Carné

Author: de Carné, Alain

Publication: <http://a.decarne.free.fr/gencar/dat70.htm#28>; 19 Aug 2005; Forez, Loire, France

Date: 12 Nov 2005

2. Media: gedcom

Abbrev: Mera Gadea, Pablo

Title: Mera Gadea Costa Artigas

Author: Mera Gadea, Pablo

Publication: 17 Mar 2002; <http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com>;

Date: 14 Jul 2002

Generation 65 (cont.)

3. Media: gedcom
Abbrev: Weber, Jim
Title: The Phillips, Weber, Kirk, & Staggs families of the Pacific Northwest
Author: Weber, Jim
Publication: 21 Jul 2002; <http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com>;
Date: 21 Jul 2002
4. Media: gedcom
Abbrev: Weber, Jim
Title: The Phillips, Weber, Kirk, & Staggs families of the Pacific Northwest
Author: Weber, Jim
Publication: 16 Nov 2004; <http://wc.rootsweb.com>;
Date: 23 Nov 2004
5. Media: gedcom
Abbrev: Roll, William
Title: The Roll Family Windmill
Author: Roll, William
Publication: 3 Mar 2002; <http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com>;
Date: 16 Jul 2002
6. Media: Internet
Abbrev: Carné
Title: Généalogie de Carné
Author: de Carné, Alain
Publication: <http://a.decarne.free.fr/gencar/dat70.htm#28>; 19 Aug 2005; Forez, Loire, France
Date: 12 Nov 2005
Page: 1054
Quality: 2
Date: 1 May 2006
7. Media: gedcom
Abbrev: Norman, Nancy Ann
Title: New England, Irish, Scottish, Isle of Man
Author: Norman, Nancy Ann
Publication: 19 Oct 2000; <http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com>;
Date: 17 Jul 2001
8. Media: gedcom
Abbrev: Weber, Jim
Title: The Phillips, Weber, Kirk, & Staggs families of the Pacific Northwest
Author: Weber, Jim
Publication: 21 Jul 2002; <http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com>;
Date: 21 Jul 2002
Page: 1054
Quality: 1
9. Media: gedcom
Abbrev: McQuaid, Alexander F.
Title: Beaton Family Tree
Author: McQuaid, Alexander F.
Publication: 16 Apr 2006; <http://wc.rootsweb.com/~afmcquaid>
Date: 22 Jun 2006
10. Media: gedcom
Abbrev: 1404.GED
Title: 1404.GED
Author: Betz, Prof. Joseph Alexander
Publication: 14 July 1998; ancestry.com
Date: 2 Jul 2001
11. Media: gedcom
Abbrev: Weber, Jim
Title: The Phillips, Weber, Kirk & Staggs families of the Pacific Northwest
Author: Weber, Jim
Publication: 6 Dec 2002; <http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com~jweber>;

Generation 65 (cont.)

Date: 8 Dec 2002

12. Media: gedcom

Abbrev: Weber, Jim




Title: The Phillips, Weber, Kirk, & Staggs families of the Pacific Northwest

Author: Weber, Jim

Publication: 14 Jul 2005; <http://wc.rootsweb.com>;

Date: 30 Jul 2005

Guillaume De NORMANDIE and Miss De PONTHEU had the following children:

- i. WALTER⁶⁶ FITZPONTZ was born before 1066 in Of, Alford & Westwell & Alwoldsbery, Oxfordshire, England. He died (Y). 
 - ii. DRU (DROGO) WALTER FITZPONTZ was born before 1066 in Of Segry & Colesell & Aldrington, Wiltshire And Franton, Gloucestershire, England. He died (Y). 
 78. iii. RICHARD FITZPONS was born in 1079 in Lahnyndhry Castle, Wales. He died in 1129 in Bronllys, Breconshire, Wales. He married Maude Fitzwalter, daughter of Walter Fitzroger and Berta De Ballon, about 1113 in Of, Gloucester City, Gloucestershire, England. She was born in 1081 in Ofcliffordcastle, Herefordshire, England. She died in 1129 in Frampton, Gloucestershire, England. 
77. **ROBERT I "THE MAGNIFICENT" DUKE OF⁶⁵ NORMANDY** (Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶², Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about 1003 in , Normandie. He died on 22 Jul 1035 in , Nicea, Bithynia, Turkey. He met (1) **ESTRID MARGRET OF NORMANDY**. She was born in 1001. He married Harlette De FALAISE in 1023 in Not, Graz-Umgebung, Styria, Austria. She was born in 1003 in Normandie, Monmouth, New Jersey, USA. She died in 1050 in Caen, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. He married Herleva ArletteDe Falaise in 1023 in Not, Graz-Umgebung, Styria, Austria. She was born in 1003 in Falais, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. She died in 1050 in Grestain, Eure, Haute-Normandie, France.

Notes for Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of Normandy:

Robert I, Duke of Normandy

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

For Robert I's ancestor who took the baptismal name "Robert", see Rollo.

Robert "The Magnificent"

Robert the Magnificent as part of the Six Dukes of Normandy statue in the town

Generation 65 (cont.)

square of Falaise.
Duke of Normandy
Reign 1028-1035
Predecessor Richard III
Successor William II

Born (22 June,1000)
Normandy, France
Died 3 July 1035 (aged 35)
Nicaea

Family tree

Robert the Magnificent^[1] (22 June 1000 - 3 July 1035), also called Robert the Devil, was the Duke of Normandy from 1027 until his death. Owing to uncertainty over the numbering of the Dukes of Normandy he is usually called Robert I, but sometimes Robert II with his ancestor Rollo as Robert I. He was the son of Richard II of Normandy and Judith, daughter of Conan I of Rennes. He was the father of William the Conqueror.

When his father died, his elder brother Richard succeeded, whilst he became Count of Hiémois. When Richard died a year later, there were great suspicions that Robert had Richard murdered, hence his other nickname, Robert le diable ('the devil'). He is sometimes identified with the legendary Robert the Devil.



Robert aided King Henry I of France against Henry's rebellious brother and mother, and for his help he was given the territory of the Vexin. He also intervened in the affairs of Flanders, supported his cousin Edward the Confessor, who was then in exile at Robert's court, and sponsored monastic reform in Normandy.

By his mistress, Herleva of Falaise, he was father of the future William I of England (1028-1087). He also had an illegitimate daughter, but the only chronicler to explicitly address the issue, Robert of Torigny, contradicts himself, once indicating that she had a distinct mother from William, elsewhere stating that they shared the same mother. This daughter, Adelaide of Normandy (1030-c. 1083), married three times: to Enguerrand II, Count of Ponthieu, Lambert II, Count of Lens, and Odo II of Champagne.











After making his illegitimate son William his heir, he set out on pilgrimage to Jerusalem. According to the *Gesta Normannorum Ducum* he travelled by way of Constantinople, reached Jerusalem, and died on the return journey at Nicaea on 2 July 1035. Some sources attribute his death to poison and date it to 1 or 3 July. His son William, aged about eight, succeeded him.

According to the historian William of Malmesbury, around 1086 William sent a mission to Constantinople and Nicaea, charging it with bringing his father's body back to be buried in Normandy. Permission was granted, but, having travelled as far as Apulia (Italy) on the return journey, the envoys learned that William himself had meanwhile died. They then decided to re-inter Robert's body in Italy.











Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of Normandy and Harlette De FALAISE had the following children:

79.
 - i. "THE CONQUEROR" KING OF ENG⁶⁶ WILLIAM I I was born on 04 Oct 28 AD in Falaise, Calvados, France. He died on 09 Sep 1087 in Hermenbraville, S-Infr, France. He met MATILDA OF FLANDERS. She was born in 1031 in Flanders, France. She died on 02 Nov 1083 in Caen, Calvados, France. 
 - ii. RICHARD DETONBRIDGE DECLARE FITZGILBERT was born in 1024 in Bienfaite, , Normandy, France. He died in 1090 in parish, Huntingdonshire, , England. 



Generation 65 (cont.)

- iii. GUILLAUME I LECONQUERANT DE NORMANDIE was born on 14 Oct 1024 in Normandie, Monmouth, New Jersey, United States. He died on 09 Oct 1087 in Normandie, Monmouth, New Jersey, United States. 
- iv. FELICIA NORMANDY was born in 1025 in , , France. 
- v. ADELAIDE PRINCESS NORMANDY was born in 1026 in Falaise, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. She died in 1090. 
- 80. vi. ADBELAHIDE DE NORMANDIE was born in 1027 in Of, , Normandie, France. She died in 1090. She married Lambert De BOULOGNE about 1053 in Of, , Normandy, France. He was born about 1020 in Of, Boulogne, Flandres. He died in 1054 in Spm Bataille De Lille, Flandres. 
- vii. EMMA DE CONTEVILLE was born on 30 Apr 1029 in Conteville, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. She died on 03 Jul 1103 in Avranches, Manche, Basse-Normandie, France. 
- viii. EUDES ODO BISHOP OF BAYEUX was born in 1030. He died in Feb 1095 in Palermo, Sicily, Ontario, Canada. 
- ix. BALDWIN FITZ GILBERT OF EXETER was born in 1039 in Exeter, Devon, , England. He died in 1090. 
- x. MATHILDE DE CONTEVILLE was born in 1039 in Conteville, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. She died in 1053. 
- xi. MURIEL DE CONTEVILLE was born in 1041 in Conteville, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. She died in 1076 in St Edmunds, Suffolk, , England. 
- xii. LADY GODIVA DENORMANDY was born in 1076 in Normandy, , , France. She died in 1099 in , , , England. 

Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of Normandy and Herleva ArletteDe Falaise had the following children:

- xiii. BIORN ULFIUSSON ESTRIDSEN was born in 1000 in Denmark. He died in 1049. 
- xiv. SVEND II ESTRIDSEN was born in 1000 in , , , England. He died on 28 Apr 1076 in Soderup, Kobenhavn, Denmark. 
- xv. HELISA HESILIA was born in 1016 in Anjou, Isere, Rhone-Alpes, France. 
- xvi. BEATRIX DEGHENT DEGAND was born in 1022 in Bourboucy, , , France. She died in 1069. 
- xvii. LESCELINE OF NORMANDY was born in 1026 in Caen, , Normandie, France. She died in 1059 in Normandy, Bedford, Tennessee, United States. 
- xviii. ISABELLA DECONTEVILLE was born in 1037 in Conteville, Eure, Normandy, France. She died in 1088 in Sicily, Gage, Nebraska, United States. 
- xix. CHRISTINE LADY HUGH HALF SISTER OF DECONTEVILLE was born in 1037 in , , Normandie, France. 
- xx. BALDWIN FITZ GILBERT OF EXETER was born in 1039 in Exeter, Devon, , England. He died in 1090. 
- xxi. MATHILDE DE CONTEVILLE was born in 1039 in Conteville, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. She died in 1053. 
- xxii. MURIEL DE CONTEVILLE was born in 1041 in Conteville, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. She died in 1076 in St Edmunds, Suffolk, , England. 






Generation 65 (cont.)

- xxiii. ANDRE VITRE DE CONTEVILLE was born in 1043 in Chartley, Staffordshire, , England. 
- xxiv. RALPH FITZHERLEWIN HUNSTANTON was born in 1068 in Hunstanton, Norfolk, , England. He died in 1086 in Hunstanton, Norfolk, , England. 

Generation 66

78. **RICHARD⁶⁶ FITZPONS** (Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1079 in Lahnyndhry Castle, Wales. He died in 1129 in Bronllys, Breconshire, Wales. He married Maude Fitzwalter, daughter of Walter Fitzroger and Berta De Ballon, about 1113 in Of, Gloucester City, Gloucestershire, England. She was born in 1081 in Ofcliffordcastle, Herefordshire, England. She died in 1129 in Frampton, Gloucestershire, England.

Richard Fitzpons and Maude Fitzwalter had the following children:

81. i. **WALTER⁶⁷ DE CLIFFORD** was born in 1113 in Clifford Castle, Clifford, Herefordshire, England. He died in 1190 in Godstow, Oxfordshire, England. He married Margaret De Toni, daughter of Ralph DeToeni and Alice Huntington Bjornsson, in 1135 in Flamstead, Herefordshire, England. She was born in 1118 in Flamstead, Herefordshire, England. She died in 1185 in Godstow, Oxfordshire, England. 
- ii. **SIMON FITZPONS** was born about 1114 in Ofbronllyscastle, , Breconshire, Wales. 
- iii. **BERTA FITZPONS** was born about 1120 in Ofbronllyscastle, , Breconshire, Wales. 
- iv. **ROGER FITZPONS** was born about 1125 in Of, Llandoverly, , Wales. He died after 1205. 
79. **"THE CONQUEROR" KING OF ENG⁶⁶ WILLIAM I I** (Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, 

Generation 66 (cont.)

Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 04 Oct 28 AD in Falaise, Calvados, France. He died on 09 Sep 1087 in Hermenbraville, S-Infr, France. He met **MATILDA OF FLANDERS**. She was born in 1031 in Flanders, France. She died on 02 Nov 1083 in Caen, Calvados, France.

Notes for "The Conqueror" King of Eng William I I:

William the Conqueror

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

William the Conqueror

The Duke of Normandy in the Bayeux Tapestry
King of the English
Reign 25 December 1066 - 9 September 1087
Coronation 25 December 1066
Predecessor Edgar Ætheling (uncrowned)
(otherwise) Harold II
Successor William II
Duke of the Normans
Reign 3 July 1035 - 9 September 1087
Predecessor Robert I the Magnificent
Successor Robert II Curthose

Consort Matilda of Flanders
among othersIssue
Robert II, Duke of the Normans
Richard, Duke of Bernay
William II
Adela, Countess of Blois
Henry I
House Norman dynasty
Father Robert I, Duke of Normandy
Mother Herlette of Falaise
Born c. 1027[1]
Falaise, Normandy
Died 9 September 1087 (aged c.60)
Convent of St. Gervais, Rouen
Burial Saint-Étienne de Caen, France

William the Conqueror (French: Guillaume le Conquérant) (c. 1027 or 1028[1] - 9 September 1087), also known as William I of England, was the King of England from Christmas, 1066 until his death. He was also William II, Duke of Normandy, from 3 July 1035 until his death. Before his conquest of England, he was known as "William the Bastard" because of the illegitimacy of his birth.

To press his claim to the English crown, William invaded England in 1066, leading an army of Normans, Bretons, Flemish people, and Frenchmen (from Paris and Île-de-France) to victory over the English forces of King Harold Godwinson (who died in the conflict) at the Battle of Hastings, and suppressed subsequent English revolts in what has become known as the Norman Conquest.[2]

Generation 66 (cont.)

His reign, which brought Norman-French culture to England, had an impact on the subsequent course of England in the Middle Ages. The details of that impact and the extent of the changes have been debated by scholars for over a century. In addition to the obvious change of ruler, his reign also saw a programme of building and fortification, changes to the English language, a shift in the upper levels of society and the church, and adoption of some aspects of continental church reform.

[edit] Early life

William was born in Falaise, Normandy, the illegitimate and only son of Robert I, Duke of Normandy, who named him as heir to Normandy. His mother, Herleva (a name with several variant versions), who later married and bore two sons to Herluin de Conteville, was the daughter of Fulbert of Falaise. In addition to his two half-brothers, Odo of Bayeux and Robert, Count of Mortain, William had a sister, Adelaide of Normandy, another child of Robert. Later in his life, the enemies of William are reported to have called him alternately "William the Bastard", and deride him as the son of a tanner, and the residents of besieged Alençon hung animal skins from the city walls to taunt him.

William is believed to have been born in either 1027 or 1028, and more likely in the autumn of the later year.[1][notes 1] He was born the grandnephew of the English Queen, Emma of Normandy, wife of King Ethelred the Unready and later, wife of King Canute the Great.[3]

William's illegitimacy affected his early life and he was known to contemporaries as 'William the Bastard'. As a child, William's life was in constant danger from his kinsmen who thought they had a more legitimate right to rule. One attempt on William's life occurred while he slept at a castle keep at Vaudreuil, when the murderer mistakenly stabbed the child sleeping next to William.[4] Nevertheless, when his father died, he was recognised as the heir.[5]

[edit] Duke of Normandy

The castle of William, Château Guillaume-Le-Conquérant, in Falaise, Calvados, France. By his father's will, William succeeded him as Duke of Normandy at age seven in 1035. Plots by rival Norman noblemen to usurp his place cost William three guardians, though not Count Alan III of Brittany, who was a later guardian. William was supported by King Henry I of France, however. He was knighted by Henry at age 15. By the time William turned 19 he was successfully dealing with threats of rebellion and invasion. With the assistance of Henry, William finally secured control of Normandy by defeating rebel Norman barons at Caen in the Battle of Val-ès-Dunes in 1047, obtaining the Truce of God, which was backed by the Roman Catholic Church.

Against the wishes of Pope Leo IX, William married Matilda of Flanders in 1053 in the Notre-Dame chapel of Eu castle, Normandy (Seine-Maritime). At the time, William was about 24 years old and Matilda was 22. William is said to have been a faithful and loving husband, and their marriage produced four sons and six daughters. In repentance for what was a consanguine marriage (they were distant cousins), William donated St Stephen's Church (l'Abbaye-aux-Hommes) and Matilda donated Holy Trinity church (Abbaye aux Dames).

Feeling threatened by the increase in Norman power resulting from William's noble marriage, Henry I attempted to invade Normandy twice (1054 and 1057), without success. Already a charismatic leader, William attracted strong support within Normandy, including the loyalty of his half-brothers Odo of Bayeux and Robert, Count of Mortain, who played significant roles in his life. Later, he benefited from the weakening of two competing power centers as a result of the deaths of Henry I and of Geoffrey II of Anjou, in 1060. In 1062 William invaded and took control of the county of Maine, which had been a fief of Anjou.[6]

Generation 66 (cont.)

[edit] English succession

Upon the death of the childless Edward the Confessor, the English throne was fiercely disputed by three claimants-William; Harold Godwinson, the powerful Earl of Wessex; and the Viking King Harald III of Norway, known as Harald Hardrada. William had a tenuous blood claim through his great aunt Emma (wife of Ethelred and mother of Edward). William also contended that Edward, who had spent much of his life in exile in Normandy during the Danish occupation of England, had promised him the throne when he visited Edward in London in 1052. Further, William claimed that Harold had pledged allegiance to him in 1064: William had rescued the shipwrecked Harold from the count of Ponthieu, and together they had defeated Conan II, Count of Brittany. On that occasion, William had knighted Harold; he had also, however, deceived Harold by having him swear loyalty to William himself over the concealed bones of a saint.[7]

In January 1066, however, in accordance with Edward's last will and by vote of the Witenagemot, Harold Godwinson was crowned King by Archbishop Aldred.

[edit] Norman invasion

Main article: Norman Conquest

Meanwhile, William submitted his claim to the English throne to Pope Alexander II, who sent him a consecrated banner in support. Then, William organised a council of war at Lillebonne and in January openly began assembling an army in Normandy. Offering promises of English lands and titles, he amassed at Dives-sur-Mer a huge invasion fleet, supposedly of 696 ships. This carried an invasion force which included, in addition to troops from William's own territories of Normandy and Maine, large numbers of mercenaries, allies and volunteers from Brittany, north-eastern France and Flanders, together with smaller numbers from other parts of France and from the Norman colonies in southern Italy. In England, Harold assembled a large army on the south coast and a fleet of ships to guard the English Channel.[7]

Fortuitously for William, his crossing was delayed by eight months of unfavourable winds. William managed to keep his army together during the wait, but Harold's was diminished by dwindling supplies and falling morale. With the arrival of the harvest season, he disbanded his army on 8 September.[8] Harold also consolidated his ships in London, leaving the English Channel unguarded. Then came the news that the other contender for the throne, Harald III of Norway, allied with Tostig Godwinson, had landed ten miles from York. Harold again raised his army and after a four-day forced march defeated Harald and Tostig on 25 September.

William the Conqueror invades EnglandOn 12 September the wind direction turned and William's fleet sailed. A storm blew up and the fleet was forced to take shelter at Saint-Valery-sur-Somme and again wait for the wind to change. On 27 September the Norman fleet finally set sail, landing in England at Pevensey Bay (Sussex) on 28 September. Thence William moved to Hastings, a few miles to the east, where he built a prefabricated wooden castle for a base of operations. From there, he ravaged the hinterland and waited for Harold's return from the north.[8]

William chose Hastings as it was at the end of a long peninsula flanked by impassable marshes. The battle was on the isthmus. William at once built a fort at Hastings to guard his rear against potential arrival of Harold's fleet from London. Having landed his army, William was less concerned about desertion and could have waited out the winter storms, raided the surrounding area for horses and started a campaign in the spring. Harold had been reconnoitering the south of England for some time and well appreciated the need to occupy this isthmus at once.[9]

[edit] Battle of Hastings

Main article: Battle of Hastings

Death of Harold Godwinson in the Battle of Hastings, as shown on the Bayeux

Generation 66 (cont.)

Tapestry. Harold, after defeating his brother Tostig and Harald Hardrada in the north, marched his army 241 mi (388 km) to meet the invading William in the south. On 13 October, William received news of Harold's march from London. At dawn the next day, William left the castle with his army and advanced towards the enemy. Harold had taken a defensive position at the top of Senlac Hill/Senlac ridge (present-day Battle, East Sussex), about seven miles from Hastings.

The Battle of Hastings lasted all day. Although the numbers on each side were about equal, William had both cavalry and infantry, including many archers, while Harold had only foot soldiers and few if any archers.[10] Along the ridge's border, formed as a wall of shields, the English soldiers at first stood so effectively that William's army was thrown back with heavy casualties. William rallied his troops reportedly raising his helmet, as shown in the Bayeux Tapestry, to quell rumors of his death. Meanwhile, many of the English had pursued the fleeing Normans on foot, allowing the Norman cavalry to attack them repeatedly from the rear as his infantry pretended to retreat further.[11] Norman arrows also took their toll, progressively weakening the English wall of shields. At dusk, the English army made their last stand. A final Norman cavalry attack decided the battle irrevocably when it resulted in the death of Harold who, legend says, was killed by an arrow in the eye. Two of his brothers, Gyrth and Leofwine Godwinson, were killed as well. By nightfall, the Norman victory was complete and the remaining English soldiers fled in fear.

Battles of the time rarely lasted more than two hours before the weaker side capitulated; that Hastings lasted nine hours indicates the determination of both William and Harold. Battles also ended at sundown regardless of who was winning. Harold was killed shortly before sunset and, as he would have received fresh reinforcements before the battle recommenced in the morning, he was assured of victory had he survived William's final cavalry attack.

[edit] March to London

English coin of William the Conqueror (1066-1087). For two weeks, William waited for a formal surrender of the English throne, but the Witenagemot proclaimed the quite young Edgar Ætheling King instead, though without coronation. Thus, William's next target was London, approaching through the important territories of Kent, via Dover and Canterbury, inspiring fear in the English. However, at London, William's advance was beaten back at London Bridge, and he decided to march westward and to storm London from the northwest. After receiving continental reinforcements, William crossed the Thames at Wallingford, and there he forced the surrender of Archbishop Stigand (one of Edgar's lead supporters), in early December. William reached Berkhamsted a few days later where Ætheling relinquished the English crown personally and the exhausted Saxon noblemen of England surrendered definitively. Although William was acclaimed then as English King, he requested a coronation in London. As William I, he was formally crowned on Christmas day 1066, in Westminster Abbey, by Archbishop Aldred[7]. According to some sources, the ceremony was not a peaceful one. Alarmed by some noises coming from the Abbey, the Norman guards stationed outside set fire to the neighbouring houses. A Norman monk later wrote "As the fire spread rapidly, the people in the church were thrown into confusion and crowds of them rushed outside, some to fight the flames, others to take the chance to go looting."

[edit] English resistance

Although the south of England submitted quickly to Norman rule, resistance in the north continued for six more years until 1072. During the first two years, King William I suffered many revolts throughout England (Dover, western Mercia, Exeter). Also, in 1068, Harold's illegitimate sons attempted an invasion of the south-western peninsula, but William defeated them.

For William I, the worst crisis came from Northumbria, which had still not submitted to his realm. In 1068, with Edgar Ætheling, both Mercia and Northumbria revolted. William

Generation 66 (cont.)

could suppress these, but Edgar fled to Scotland where Malcolm III of Scotland protected him. Furthermore, Malcolm married Edgar's sister Margaret, with much éclat, stressing the English balance of power against William. Under such circumstances, Northumbria rebelled, besieging York. Then, Edgar resorted also to the Danes, who disembarked with a large fleet at Northumbria, claiming the English crown for their King Sweyn II. Scotland joined the rebellion as well. The rebels easily captured York and its castle. However, William could contain them at Lincoln. After dealing with a new wave of revolts at western Mercia, Exeter, Dorset, and Somerset, William defeated his northern foes decisively at the River Aire, retrieving York, while the Danish army swore to depart.

William then devastated Northumbria between the Humber and Tees rivers, with what was described as the Harrying of the North. This devastation included setting fire to the vegetation, houses and even tools to work the fields. He also burnt crops, killed livestock and sowed the fields and land with salt, to stunt growth.[citation needed] After this cruel treatment the land did not recover for more than 100 years. The region ended up absolutely deprived, losing its traditional autonomy towards England. It may, however, have stopped future rebellions, frightening the English into obedience. Then the Danish king disembarked in person, readying his army to restart the war, but William suppressed this threat with a payment of gold. In 1071, William defeated the last rebellion of the north through an improvised pontoon, subduing the Isle of Ely, where the Danes had gathered. In 1072, he invaded Scotland, defeating Malcolm, who had recently invaded the north of England. William and Malcolm agreed to a peace by signing the Treaty of Abernethy and Malcolm gave up his son Duncan as a hostage for the peace.[12] In 1074, Edgar Ætheling submitted definitively to William.

In 1075, during William's absence, the Revolt of the Earls was confronted successfully by Odo. In 1080, William dispatched his half brothers Odo and Robert to storm Northumbria and Scotland, respectively. Eventually, the Pope protested that the Normans were mistreating the English people. Before quelling the rebellions, William had conciliated with the English church; however, he persecuted it ferociously afterwards.

Reign in England
English Royalty
House of Normandy

William I
Robert II Curthose, Duke of Normandy
Richard, Duke of Bernay
William II Rufus
Adela, Countess of Blois
Henry I Beauclerc

[edit] Events

As would be habit for his descendants, William spent much of his time (11 years, since 1072) in Normandy, ruling the islands through his writs. Nominally still a vassal state, owing its entire loyalty to the French king, Normandy arose suddenly as a powerful region, alarming the other French dukes who reacted by persistently attacking the duchy. William became focused on conquering Brittany, and the French King Philip I admonished him. A treaty was concluded after his aborted invasion of Brittany in 1076, and William betrothed Constance to the Breton Duke Hoel's son, the future Alan IV of Brittany. The wedding occurred only in 1086, after Alan's accession to the throne, and Constance died childless a few years later.

William's elder son Robert, enraged by a prank of his brothers William and Henry, who had doused him with filthy water, undertook what became a large scale rebellion against his father's rule. Only with King Philip's additional military support was William able to confront Robert, who was then based in Flanders. During the battle of 1079, William was unhorsed and wounded by Robert, who lowered his sword only after recognising him.

Generation 66 (cont.)

The embarrassed William returned to Rouen, abandoning the expedition. In 1080, Matilda reconciled both, and William restored Robert's inheritance.

Odo caused trouble for William, too, and was imprisoned in 1082, losing his English estate and all his royal functions, but retaining his religious duties. In 1083, Matilda died, and William became more tyrannical over his realm.

[edit] Reforms

The signatures of William I and Matilda are the first two large crosses on the Accord of Winchester from 1072. William initiated many major changes. He increased the function of the traditional English shires (autonomous administrative regions), which he brought under central control; he decreased the power of the earls by restricting them to one shire apiece. All administrative functions of his government remained fixed at specific English towns, except the court itself; they would progressively strengthen, and the English institutions became amongst the most sophisticated in Europe. In 1085, in order to ascertain the extent of his new dominions and to improve taxation, William commissioned all his counsellors for the compilation of the Domesday Book, which was published in 1086. The book was a survey of England's productive capacity similar to a modern census.

William also ordered many castles, keeps, and mottes, among them the Tower of London's foundation (the White Tower), to be built throughout England. These ensured effectively that the many rebellions by the English people or his own followers did not succeed.

William I built the central White Tower in the Tower of London. His conquest also led to French (especially, but not only, the Norman French) replacing English as the language of the ruling classes for nearly 300 years.[13][14] Whereas in 1066 less than 30% of property owners had non English given names, by 1207 this had risen to more than 80%, with French names such as William, Robert and Richard most common. Furthermore, the original Anglo-Saxon culture of England became mingled with the Norman one; thus the Anglo-Norman culture came into being.

The chapel in the White Tower was built in the Norman style by William, using Caen stone imported from France. William is said to have eliminated the native aristocracy in as little as four years. Systematically, he despoiled those English aristocrats who either opposed the Normans or who died without issue. Thus, most English estates and titles of nobility were handed to the Norman noblemen. Many English aristocrats fled to Flanders and Scotland; others may have been sold into slavery overseas. Some escaped to join the Byzantine Empire's Varangian Guard, and went on to fight the Normans in Sicily. Although William initially allowed English lords to keep their lands if they offered submission, by 1070, the indigenous nobility had ceased to be an integral part of the English landscape, and by 1086, it maintained control of just 8% of its original land-holdings. More than 4,000 English lords had lost their lands and been replaced, with only two English lords of any significance surviving.[15] However, to the new Norman noblemen, William handed the English parcels of land piecemeal, dispersing these widely, ensuring nobody would try conspiring against him without jeopardising their own estates within the still unstable post-invasion England. Effectively, this strengthened William's political stand as a monarch.

The medieval chronicler William of Malmesbury says that the king also seized and depopulated many miles of land (36 parishes), turning it into the royal New Forest region to support his enthusiastic enjoyment of hunting.[16] Modern historians, however, have come to the conclusion that the New Forest depopulation was greatly exaggerated. Most of the lands of the New Forest are poor agricultural lands, and archaeological and geographic studies have shown that the New Forest was likely sparsely settled when it

Generation 66 (cont.)

was turned into a royal forest.[17]

[edit] Death, burial, and succession

Coin of William I of England. In 1087 in France, William burned Mantes (50 km west of Paris), besieging the town. However, he fell off his horse, suffering fatal abdominal injuries from the saddle pommel. On his deathbed, William divided his succession for his sons, sparking strife between them. Despite William's reluctance, his combative elder son Robert received the Duchy of Normandy, as Robert II. William Rufus (his third son) was next English king, as William II. William's youngest son Henry received 5,000 silver pounds, which would be earmarked to buy land. He also became King Henry I of England after William II died without issue. While on his deathbed, William pardoned many of his political adversaries, including Odo.

William died at age 59 at the Convent of St Gervais in Rouen, the chief city of Normandy, on 9 September 1087. William was buried in the Abbaye-aux-Hommes, which he had erected, in Caen, Normandy. It is said that Herluin, his stepfather, loyally bore his body to his grave.[18]

The original owner of the land on which the church was built claimed he had not been paid yet, demanding 60 shillings, which William's son Henry had to pay on the spot. In a most unregal postmortem, it was found that William's corpulent body would not fit in the stone sarcophagus as his body had bloated due to the warm weather and length of time that had passed since his death. A group of bishops applied pressure on the king's abdomen to force the body downward but the abdominal wall burst and putrefaction drenched the king's coffin "filling the church with a foul smell". William's grave is currently marked by a marble slab with a Latin inscription; the slab dates from the early 19th century. The grave was defiled twice, once during the French Wars of Religion, when his bones were scattered across the town of Caen, and again during the French Revolution. Following those events, only William's left femur, some skin particles and bone dust remain in the tomb.

[edit] Legacy

Silver penny of William I, c.1075, moneyer Oswold, at the mint of Lewes. William's invasion was the last time that England was successfully conquered by a foreign power. Although there would be a number of other attempts over the centuries, the best that could be achieved would be excursions by foreign troops, such as the Raid on the Medway during the Second Anglo-Dutch War, but no actual conquests such as William's. There have however been occasions since that time when foreign rulers have succeeded to the English/British throne, notably the Dutch Stadtholder William III of Orange who in 1688, with his Dutch army, was invited by prominent English politicians to invade England with the intention of deposing the Catholic King James II (see Glorious Revolution) and George of Hanover b. 1660, who acceded by virtue of the exclusion of Roman Catholics from the succession.

As Duke of Normandy and King of England he divided his realm among his sons, but the lands were reunited under his son Henry, and his descendants acquired other territories through marriage or conquest and, at their height, these possessions would be known as the Angevin Empire.

They included many lands in France, such as Normandy and Aquitaine, but the question of jurisdiction over these territories would be the cause of much conflict and bitter rivalry between England and France, which took up much of the Middle Ages.

An example of William's legacy even in modern times can be seen on the Bayeux Memorial, a monument erected by Britain in the Normandy town of Bayeux to those killed in the Battle of Normandy during World War II. A Latin inscription on the memorial reads NOS A GULIELMO VICTI VICTORIS PATRIAM LIBERAVIMUS - freely

Generation 66 (cont.)

translated, this reads "We, once conquered by William, have now set free the Conqueror's native land".[19]

The numbering scheme of the English (or British) Crown regards William as the Founder of the State of England. This explains, among other things, why King Edward I was "the First" even though he ruled long after the Anglo-Saxon King Edward the Confessor.

[edit] Physical appearance

No authentic portrait of William has been found. Nonetheless, he was depicted as a man of fair stature with remarkably strong arms, "with which he could shoot a bow at full gallop". William showed a magnificent appearance, possessing a fierce countenance. He enjoyed excellent health until old age; nevertheless his noticeable corpulence in later life increased eventually so much that French King Philip I commented that William looked like a pregnant woman.[20] Examination of his femur, the only bone to survive when the rest of his remains were destroyed, showed he was approximately 5' 10" tall which was around two inches taller than the average for the 11th century.[21]

Ancestors of William the Conqueror

- 16. William I, Duke of Normandy
- 8. Richard I, Duke of Normandy
- 17. Sprota
- 4. Richard II, Duke of Normandy
- 9. Gunnora, Duchess of Normandy
- 2. Robert I, Duke of Normandy
- 20. Judicael Berengar
- 10. Conan I of Rennes
- 21. Gerberge
- 5. Judith of Brittany
- 22. Geoffrey I of Anjou
- 11. Ermengarde of Anjou
- 23. Adele of Meaux
- 1. William I of England
- 6. Fulbert of Falaise
- 3. Herleva

[edit] Descendants

Family treeWilliam is known to have had nine children, though Matilda, a tenth daughter who died a virgin, appears in some sources. Several other unnamed daughters are also mentioned as being betrothed to notable figures of that time. Despite rumours to the

Generation 66 (cont.)

contrary (such as claims that William Peverel was a bastard of William)[22] there is no evidence that he had any illegitimate children.[23]

- 1.Robert Curthose (1054-1134), Duke of Normandy, married Sybil of Conversano, daughter of Geoffrey of Conversano.
- 2.Richard (c. 1055 - c. 1081), Duke of Bernay, killed by a stag in New Forest.
- 3.Adeliza (or Alice) (c. 1055 - c. 1065), reportedly betrothed to Harold II of England.
- 4.Cecilia (or Cecily) (c. 1056-1126), Abbess of Holy Trinity, Caen.
- 5.William "Rufus" (c. 1056-1100), King of England, killed by an arrow in New Forest.
- 6.Agatha (c. 1064-1079), betrothed to Alfonso VI of Castile.
- 7.Constance (c. 1066-1090), married Alan IV Fergent, Duke of Brittany; poisoned, possibly by her own servants.
- 8.Adela (c. 1067-1137), married Stephen, Count of Blois.
- 9.Henry "Beauclerc" (1068-1135), King of England, married Edith of Scotland, daughter of Malcolm III, King of the Scots. His second wife was Adeliza of Leuven.

[edit] Depictions in drama, film and television

William I has appeared as a character in only a few stage and screen productions. The one-act play *A Choice of Kings* by John Mortimer deals with his deception of Harold after the latter's shipwreck. Julian Glover portrayed him in a 1966 TV adaptation of this play in the ITV *Play of the Week* series.

William has also been portrayed on screen by Thayer Roberts in the 1955 film *Lady Godiva of Coventry*, John Carson in the 1965 BBC TV series *Hereward the Wake*, Alan Dobie in the two-part 1966 BBC TV play *Conquest* (part of the series *Theatre 625*), and Michael Gambon in the 1990 TV drama *Blood Royal: William the Conqueror*.

On a less serious note, he has been portrayed by David Lodge in a 1975 episode of the TV comedy series *Carry On Laughing* entitled "One in the Eye for Harold" and by James Fleet in the 1999 humorous BBC show *The Nearly Complete and Utter History of Everything*

[edit] In fiction

Wingate, John, *"William the Conqueror"*, a biographical novel. London: Weidenfeld and Nicolson, 1983

Heyer, Georgette, *"The Conqueror"*. London: Wm Heinemann Ltd, 1931

Lomer, Mary, *"Fortune's Knave: The Making of William the Conqueror"*. London: Headline, 1992. (This novel was also published in a different edition under one of Lomer's pseudonyms, Mary Lide)

William the Conqueror features in Valerie Anand's trilogy based around the Norman Conquest of 1066 1) *Gildenford* (1977) 2) *The Norman Pretender* (1980) 3) *The Disputed Crown* (1982)

Shipway, George, *"The Paladin"*. This first part of the story of Walter Tirel, assassin of William Rufus of England, (continued in *"Wolf Time"*) takes place in Normandy and features the aging William the Conqueror's battles with rebellious Norman vassals led by his estranged son, Count Robert (Curthose) of Maine; also the king's death and the struggle between his three sons for domination of England and Normandy. London: Peter Davies Ltd, 1972

[edit] Notes

1.^ The official web site of the British Monarchy puts his birth at "around 1028", which may reasonably be taken as definitive.

The frequently encountered date of 14 October 1024 is likely to be spurious. It was promulgated by Thomas Roscoe in his 1846 biography *The life of William the Conqueror*. The year 1024 is apparently calculated from the fictive deathbed confession of William recounted by Ordericus Vitalis (who was about twelve when the Conqueror died); in it William allegedly claimed to be about sixty-three or four years of age at his death bed in 1087. The birth day and month are suspiciously the same as those of the Battle of Hastings. This date claim, repeated by other Victorian historians (e.g. Jacob

Generation 66 (cont.)

Abbott), has been entered unsourced into the LDS genealogical database, and has found its way thence into countless personal genealogies. Cf. Planché, J. R. (1874) *The Conqueror and His Companions*. London: Tinsley Brothers

[edit] References

- 1.^ a b c Bates, David (2001). *William the Conqueror*. Stroud, UK: Tempus. pp. 33. ISBN 0-7524-1980-3.
- 2.^ Dr. Mike Ibeji (1 May 2001). "1066". BBC.
http://www.bbc.co.uk/history/british/normans/1066_01.shtml. Retrieved 16 July 2007.
- 3.^ Powell, John (2001) *Magill's Guide to Military History*. Salem Press, Inc. ISBN 0893560197; p. 226.
- 4.^ Costain, Thomas. (1959) *William the Conqueror* New York, NY: Random House
- 5.^ Official Website of the British Monarchy. William I 'The Conqueror' (r. 1066-1087. Kings and Queens of England (to 1603). Retrieved on: 12 October 2008.
- 6.^ Carpenter, David (2003) *The Struggle for Mastery: Britain 1066-1284*.
- 7.^ a b c Clark, George (1978) [1971]. "The Norman Conquest". *English History: a survey*. Oxford University Press/Book Club Associates. ISBN 0198223390.
- 8.^ a b Carpenter, p. 72.
- 9.^ Rodger, N. A. M. *The Safeguard of the Sea: a naval history of Britain*, Vol 1: 660-1649, pp. 32-35.
- 10.^ Carpenter, p. 73.
- 11.^ Ibid.
- 12.^ J.D. Mackie, *A History of Scotland* (1964), page 45.
- 13.^ While English emerged as a popular vernacular and literary language within one hundred years of the Conquest, it was only in 1362 that King Edward III abolished the use of French in Parliament
- 14.^ Alexander Herman Schutz and Urban Tigner Holmes, *A History of the French Language*, Biblo and Tannen Publishers, 1938. pp. 44-45. ISBN 0819601918.
- 15.^ Douglas, David Charles. *English Historical Documents*, Routledge, 1996, p. 22. ISBN 0415143675.
- 16.^ Based on William of Malmesbury's *Historia Anglorum*.
He was of just stature, ordinary corpulence, fierce countenance; his forehead was bare of hair; of such great strength of arm that it was often a matter of surprise, that no one was able to draw his bow, which himself could bend when his horse was in full gallop; he was majestic whether sitting or standing, although the protuberance of his belly deformed his royal person; of excellent health so that he was never confined with any dangerous disorder, except at the last; so given to the pleasures of the chase, that as I have before said, ejecting the inhabitants, he let a space of many miles grow desolate that, when at liberty from other avocations, he might there pursue his pleasures.
- See *English Monarch: The House of Normandy*.
- 17.^ Young, Charles R. (1979). *The Royal Forests of Medieval England*. Philadelphia, PA: University of Pennsylvania Press. pp. 7-8. ISBN 0-8122-7760-0.
- 18.^ Freeman, Edward A., *William the Conqueror* (1902), p. 276-277
- 19.^ Bayeux Memorial
- 20.^ Spartacus Schoolnet, retrieved 17 July 2007.
- 21.^ *The Year of the Conqueror* by Alan Lloyd
- 22.^ *The Conqueror and His Companions* (J.R Planche 1874)
- 23.^ William "the Conqueror" (Guillaume "le Conquérant").

[edit] Further reading

Douglas, David C. (1999) *William the Conqueror; the Norman impact upon England*, Yale English monarchs series, London : Yale University Press, 476 p., ISBN 0-300-07884-6

Howarth, David (1977) *1066 The Year of the Conquest*, London : Collins, 207 p., ISBN

Generation 66 (cont.)

0-00-211845-9

Prescott, Hilda F.M. (1932) Son of Dust, reprinted 1978: London : White Lion, 288 p.
ISBN 0-85617-239-1

Savage, Anne (transl. and coll.) (2002) The Anglo-Saxon Chronicles, London :
Greenwich Editions, 288 p., ISBN 0-86288-440-3

Wensby-Scott, Carol. (1984) Proud Conquest, London : Futura Publications, 240 p.,
ISBN 0-7088-2620-2

[edit] External links

Wikimedia Commons has media related to: William the Conqueror

Wikiquote has a collection of quotations related to: William I of England

William I of England at Genealogics

Familypedia has a page on William_I_King_of_England_(1027-1087).

Audio drama documentary about the events of 1066 focusing on the North of England

William the Conqueror, by E. A. Freeman at Project Gutenberg

Illustrated biography of William the Conqueror

William I of England at Find a Grave

History House: William the Conqueror

Jacob Abbott, William the Conqueror Baldwin Project reprint, written originally in 1849
for younger readers, but contains useful information about the life of William I and the
Norman Conquest

The Descendants of William the Conqueror

"The Conqueror" King of Eng William I I and Matilda of Flanders had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM⁶⁷ PEVERIL was born in 1040 in , Nottinghamshire , England. He died in 1091.
- ii. WILLIAM DEPEVERELL was born in 1045 in , Nottinghamshire , England. He died on 05 Feb 1113 in , , England.
- iii. ADELA was born in 1046. She died in 1137.
- iv. II RUFUS THE RED ENGLAND WILLIAM was born in 1046. He died in 1053.
- v. GUNDRADA was born in 1048 in Normandy , Normandy, France. She died on 21 May 1085 in Castle Acre, Norfolk, England, England.
- vi. WILLIAM DEWARENNE was born in 1049. He died in 1088.
- vii. WILLIAM I PERVEREL was born in 1050 in Normandy , , France. He died on 17 Apr 1113 in , Herefordshire , England.
- viii. WALTER NORMANDY was born in 1050 in Greystoke, Cumberland , England.
- ix. SYLVIA NORBERT was born in 1051. She died on 30 Jul 1126 in Caen, Calvados, Normandy, France.
- x. SIBYLLA DENORMANDY BEAUCLERC was born in 1052 in , , France. She died in 1065.
- xi. ROBERT II NORMANDY was born in 1053 in Normandy, Bedford, Tennessee, United States. He died on 10 Feb 1134 in Cardiff, Glamorgan , Wales.
- xii. ROBERT BEAUCLERC was born in 1053 in , , France.
- xiii. RICHARD NORMANDY was born in 1054 in Normandy , Normandy, France. He died in 1081 in New Forest, Hampshire , England.



Generation 66 (cont.)

- xiv. II CURTHOSE NORMANDY ROBERT was born in 1054 in Normandy, , , France. He died on 10 Feb 1133 in A prisoner of, Henry, Wales, England.
- xv. CECILIA NORMANDY was born in 1055 in Normandy, , , France. She died on 30 Jul 1126 in Caen, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France.
- xvi. RICHARD OF ENGLAND was born in 1055 in , Orne, Basse-Normandie, France. He died in 1075 in New Forest, Hampshire, , England.
- xvii. ADELIDIS ALICE ENGLAND was born in 1056 in , , NORMANDY, France. She died in 1066.
- xviii. DUKE RICHARD was born in 1056 in Normandy, , , France. He died in 1081 in New Forest, Hampshire, , England.
- xix. WILLIAM II RUFUS ENGLAND NORMANDY was born in 1057 in Normandy, , , France. He died on 02 Aug 1100 in Lyndhurst, Hampshire, , England.
- xx. MARGARET ENGLAND BEAUCLERC was born in 1059 in , , , France.
- xxi. ADELIZA NORMANDY was born in 1060 in Normandy, , , France. She died in 1065 in Marcigny Sur Loire, Saone-et-Loire, Bourgogne, France.
- xxii. ADELAIDE OF ENGLAND was born in 1062 in Normandy, , , France. She died on 08 Mar 1138 in Marcigny, Cote d'Or, Bourgogne, France.
- xxiii. GUNDRED NORMANDY was born in 1063 in Normandy, , , France. She died on 27 May 1085 in Castle Acre, Norfolk, , England.
- xxiv. AGATHA OF ENGLAND was born in 1064 in Normandy, Bedford, Tennessee, United States. She died in 1080 in , Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France.
- xxv. WILLIAM THE ELDER PEVEREL was born on 14 Oct 1064 in Falaise, Calvados, Normandy, France.
- xxvi. MATHILDA V BURGANDY BEAUCLERC was born in 1065 in , , , France. She died in 1135.
- xxvii RICHARD NORMANDY BEAUCLERC was born in 1066 in Selby, Yorkshire, , England. He died on 01 Dec 1135 in Angers, Maine-et-Loire, Pays de la Loire, France.
- xxvii AVELINE NORMANDY was born in 1066 in Luce, Nr Maine, Normandy, France.
- i. She died in 1101 in Normandy, , Bedford, France.
- 82. xxix. HENRY I "BEAUCLERC" KING OF ENGLAND was born in 1068 in Selby, Yorks, England. He died on 01 Dec 1135 in Angers, Maine-et-Loire, France. He married Edith Matilda Princess of Scotland on 11 Nov 1100 in London, Middlesex, , England. She was born in Oct 1079 in Dunfermline, Fife, , Scotland. She died on 01 May 1118 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England.
- xxx. MURIEL NORMANDY was born in 1069 in Normandy, , , France. She died in 1102 in Skipton, Yorkshire, , England.
- xxxi. ALICE ENGLAND BEAUCLERC was born in 1075 in Normandy, , , France. She died on 08 Mar 1137 in Caen, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France.
- 80. **ADBELAHIDE DE⁶⁶ NORMANDIE** (Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinnsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson,



Generation 66 (cont.)

Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altay Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1027 in Of, , Normandie, France. She died in 1090. She married Lambert De BOULOGNE about 1053 in Of, , Normandy, France. He was born about 1020 in Of, Boulogne, Flandres. He died in 1054 in Spm Bataille De Lille, Flandres.

Lambert De BOULOGNE and Adbelahide De NORMANDIE had the following child:

- i. JUDITH OF⁶⁷ BOULOGNE was born in Of, Lens, Artois, France.



Generation 67

81. **WALTER⁶⁷ DE CLIFFORD** (Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altay Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1113 in Clifford Castle, Clifford, Herefordshire, England. He died in 1190 in Godstow,, Oxfordshire, England. He married Margaret De Toni, daughter of Ralph DeToeni and Alice Huntington Bjornsson, in 1135 in Flamstead, Herefordshire, England. She was born in 1118 in Flamstead,, Herefordshire, England. She died in 1185 in Godstow,, Oxfordshire, England.

Walter De Clifford and Margaret De Toni had the following child:

83. i. **WALTER⁶⁸ DECLIFFORD** was born in 1146 in Clifford Castle, Herefordshire, , England. He died on 23 Jan 1222 in Clifford, Herefordshire, , England. He married Agnes De Condet in 1185 in Cavenby,, Lincolnshire, England. She was born in 1180 in Lincolnshire County, England, United Kingdom. She died on 23 Dec 1263 in , , , England.
82. **HENRY I "BEAUCLERC"⁶⁷ KING OF ENGLAND** ("The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden,



Generation 67 (cont.)

Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinnsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1068 in Selby, Yorks, England. He died on 01 Dec 1135 in Angers, Maine-et-Loire, France. He married Edith Matilda Princess of Scotland on 11 Nov 1100 in London, Middlesex, , England. She was born in Oct 1079 in Dunfermline, Fife, , Scotland. She died on 01 May 1118 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England.

Notes for Henry I "Beauclerc" King of England:

Henry I of England

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

This article is about the XII century English king. For the notable family named Beauclerk, see Duke of St. Albans.

Henry I Beauclerc

Miniature from illuminated Chronicle of Matthew Paris

King of England (more...)

Reign 3 August 1100 - 1 December 1135

Coronation 5 August 1100

Predecessor William II

Successor Stephen (de facto)

Matilda of England (de jure)

Duke of the Normans

Reign 1106 - 1 December 1135

Predecessor Robert II Curthose

Successor Stephen of Blois

Consort Matilda of Scotland

m. 1100; dec. 1118

Adeliza of Louvain

m. 1121; wid. 1135

Issue

Empress Matilda

William Adelin

House Norman dynasty

Father William I

Mother Matilda of Flanders

Born c. 1068/1069

Selby, Yorkshire

Died 1 December 1135 (aged 66-67)

Saint-Denis-en-Lyons, Normandy

Burial Reading Abbey, Berkshire

Henry I (c. 1068/1069 - 1 December 1135) was the fourth son of William I of England. He succeeded his elder brother William II as King of England in 1100 and defeated his eldest brother, Robert Curthose, to become Duke of Normandy in 1106. He was called Beauclerc for his scholarly interests and Lion of Justice for refinements which he

Generation 67 (cont.)

brought about in the administrative and legislative machinery of the time.

Henry's reign is noted for its political opportunism. His succession was confirmed while his brother Robert was away on the First Crusade and the beginning of his reign was occupied by wars with Robert for control of England and Normandy. He successfully reunited the two realms again after their separation on his father's death in 1087. Upon his succession he granted the baronage a Charter of Liberties, which formed a basis for subsequent challenges to rights of kings and presaged Magna Carta, which subjected the King to law.

The rest of Henry's reign was filled with judicial and financial reforms. He established the biannual Exchequer to reform the treasury. He used itinerant officials to curb abuses of power at the local and regional level, garnering the praise of the people. The differences between the English and Norman populations began to break down during his reign and he himself married a daughter of the old English royal house. He made peace with the church after the disputes of his brother's reign, but he could not smooth out his succession after the disastrous loss of his eldest son William in the wreck of the White Ship. His will stipulated that he was to be succeeded by his daughter, the Empress Matilda, but his stern rule was followed by a period of civil war known as the Anarchy.

[edit] Early life

Henry was born between May 1068 and May 1069, probably in Selby in Yorkshire. His mother, Queen Matilda, was descended from Alfred the Great (but not through the main West Saxon Royal line: A daughter of Alfred, Ælfthryth, married Baldwin II of Flanders, and Matilda was the daughter of the fifth-generation descendant by the male line of that marriage, Baldwin V). Queen Matilda named the infant Prince Henry, after her uncle, Henry I of France. As the youngest son of the family, he was almost certainly expected to become a Bishop and was given more extensive schooling than was usual for a young nobleman of that time. The Chronicler William of Malmesbury asserts that Henry once remarked that an illiterate King was a crowned ass. He was certainly the first Norman ruler to be fluent in the English language.

William I's second son Richard was killed in a hunting accident in 1081, so William bequeathed his dominions to his three surviving sons in the following manner:

Robert received the Duchy of Normandy and became Duke Robert II

William Rufus received the Kingdom of England and became King William II

Henry Beauclerc received 5,000 pounds in silver

The Chronicler Orderic Vitalis reports that the old King had declared to Henry: "You in your own time will have all the dominions I have acquired and be greater than both your brothers in wealth and power."

Henry tried to play his brothers off against each other but eventually, wary of his devious manoeuvring, they acted together and signed an Accession Treaty. This sought to bar Prince Henry from both Thrones by stipulating that if either King William or Duke Robert died without an heir, the two dominions of their father would be reunited under the surviving brother.

[edit] Seizing the throne of England

English Royalty

House of Normandy

Henry I

Matilda

William Adelin

Robert, Earl of Gloucester

Generation 67 (cont.)

When, on 2 August 1100, William II was killed by an arrow in yet another hunting accident in the New Forest, Duke Robert had not yet returned from the First Crusade. His absence allowed Prince Henry to seize the Royal Treasury at Winchester, Hampshire, where he buried his dead brother. There are suspicions that, on hearing that Robert was returning alive from his crusade with a new bride, Henry decided to act and arranged the murder of William by Walter Tirel.[1] Thus he succeeded to the throne of England, guaranteeing his succession in defiance of William and Robert's earlier agreement. Henry was accepted as King by the leading barons and was crowned three days later on 5 August at Westminster Abbey. He secured his position among the nobles by an act of political appeasement: he issued a Charter of Liberties which is considered a forerunner of the Magna Carta.

[edit] First marriage

On 11 November 1100 Henry married Edith, daughter of King Malcolm III of Scotland. Since Edith was also the niece of Edgar Atheling and the great-granddaughter of Edmund Ironside (the half-brother of Edward the Confessor) the marriage united the Norman line with the old English line of Kings. The marriage greatly displeased the Norman barons, however, and as a concession to their sensibilities Edith changed her name to Matilda upon becoming Queen. The other side of this coin, however, was that Henry, by dint of his marriage, became far more acceptable to the Anglo-Saxon populace.

The chronicler William of Malmesbury described Henry thus: "He was of middle stature, greater than the small, but exceeded by the very tall; his hair was black and set back upon the forehead; his eyes mildly bright; his chest brawny; his body fleshy."

[edit] Conquest of Normandy

In the following year, 1101, Robert Curthose, Henry's eldest brother, attempted to seize the crown by invading England. In the Treaty of Alton, Robert agreed to recognise his brother Henry as King of England and return peacefully to Normandy, upon receipt of an annual sum of 2000 silver marks, which Henry proceeded to pay.

In 1105, to eliminate the continuing threat from Robert and the drain on his fiscal resources from the annual payment, Henry led an expeditionary force across the English Channel.

[edit] Battle of Tinchebray

Main article: Battle of Tinchebray

On the morning of 28 September 1106, exactly 40 years after William had made his way to England, the decisive battle between his two surviving sons, Robert Curthose and Henry Beauclerc, took place in the small village of Tinchebray. This combat was totally unexpected. Henry and his army were marching south from Barfleur on their way to Domfront and Robert was marching with his army from Falaise on their way to Mortain. They met at the crossroads at Tinchebray and the running battle which ensued was spread out over several kilometres. The site where most of the fighting took place is the village playing field today. Towards evening Robert tried to retreat but was captured by Henry's men at a place three kilometres (just under two miles) north of Tinchebray where a farm named "Prise" (taken) stands today on the D22 road. The tombstones of three knights are nearby on the same road.

[edit] King of England and Ruler of Normandy

After Henry had defeated his brother's Norman army at Tinchebray he imprisoned Robert, initially in the Tower of London, subsequently at Devizes Castle and later at Cardiff. One day, whilst out riding, Robert attempted to escape from Cardiff but his horse bogged down in a swamp and he was recaptured. (A story was later circulated that, to prevent further escapes, Henry had Robert's eyes burnt out: this is not accepted by Green.[2]) Henry appropriated the Duchy of Normandy as a possession of the Kingdom of England and reunited his father's dominions. Even after taking control of the Duchy of Normandy he didn't take the title of Duke, he chose to control it as the King of

Generation 67 (cont.)

England.

In 1113, Henry attempted to reduce difficulties in Normandy by betrothing his eldest son, William Adelin, to the daughter of Fulk of Jerusalem (also known as Fulk V), Count of Anjou, then a serious enemy. They were married in 1119. Eight years later, after William's death, a much more momentous union was made between Henry's daughter, (the former Empress) Matilda and Fulk's son Geoffrey Plantagenet, which eventually resulted in the union of the two Realms under the Plantagenet Kings.

[edit] Activities as a king

Henry I depicted in Cassell's History of England (1902) Henry's need for finance to consolidate his position led to an increase in the activities of centralized government. As king, Henry carried out social and judicial reforms, including:

- issuing the Charter of Liberties
- restoring the laws of Edward the Confessor.

Between 1103 and 1107 Henry was involved in a dispute with Anselm, the Archbishop of Canterbury, and Pope Paschal II in the investiture controversy, which was settled in the Concordat of London in 1107. It was a compromise. In England, a distinction was made in the King's chancery between the secular and ecclesiastical powers of the prelates. Employing the distinction, Henry gave up his right to invest his bishops and abbots, but reserved the custom of requiring them to come and do homage for the "temporalities" (the landed properties tied to the episcopate), directly from his hand, after the bishop had sworn homage and feudal vassalage in the ceremony called commendatio, the commendation ceremony, like any secular vassal.

Henry was also known for some brutal acts. He once threw a treacherous burgher named Conan Pilatus from the tower of Rouen; the tower was known from then on as "Conan's Leap". In another instance that took place in 1119, Henry's son-in-law, Eustace de Pacy, and Ralph Harnec, the constable of Ivry, exchanged their children as hostages. When Eustace blinded Harnec's son, Harnec demanded vengeance. King Henry allowed Harnec to blind and mutilate Eustace's two daughters, who were also Henry's own grandchildren. Eustace and his wife, Juliane, were outraged and threatened to rebel. Henry arranged to meet his daughter at a parley at Breteuil, only for Juliane to draw a crossbow and attempt to assassinate her father. She was captured and confined to the castle, but escaped by leaping from a window into the moat below. Some years later Henry was reconciled with his daughter and son-in-law.

During his reign, King Henry introduced a new monetary system known as the tally stick which effectively reorganized the control of issuing money from private goldsmiths to the crown. King Henry created laws which demanded that royal taxes be paid with tally sticks instead of coin money. This encouraged and supported the use and circulation of the tally stick amongst the citizens of Medieval England and this practice survived for 727 years until 1826. Its demise began with the formation of the Bank of England in 1694 which attacked the tally system for being "money" outside the power of the money lenders. Ironically, this was the very reason Henry had initially introduced the tally system which economically allowed the British Empire to grow and develop throughout its most powerful years.

[edit] Legitimate children

He had four children by Matilda (Edith), who died on 1 May 1118 at the palace of Westminster. She was buried in Westminster Abbey.

1. Matilda. (c. February 1102 - 10 September 1167). She married firstly Henry V, Holy Roman Emperor, and secondly, Geoffrey V, Count of Anjou, having issue by the second.

2. William Adelin, (5 August 1103 - 25 November 1120). He married Matilda (d. 1154), daughter of Fulk V, Count of Anjou.

Generation 67 (cont.)

3.Euphemia, died young.

4.Richard, died young.

[edit] Second marriage

On 29 January 1121 he married Adeliza, daughter of Godfrey I of Leuven, Duke of Lower Lotharingia and Landgrave of Brabant, but there were no children from this marriage. Left without male heirs, Henry took the unprecedented step of making his barons swear to accept his daughter Empress Matilda, widow of Henry V, the Holy Roman Emperor, as his heir.

[edit] Death and legacy

Reading AbbeyHenry visited Normandy in 1135 to see his young grandsons, the children of Matilda and Geoffrey. He took great delight in his grandchildren, but soon quarrelled with his daughter and son-in-law and these disputes led him to tarry in Normandy far longer than he originally planned.

Henry died on 1 December 1135 of food poisoning, according to legend, from eating "a surfeit of lampreys" (of which he was excessively fond),[3] at Saint-Denis-en-Lyons (now Lyons-la-Forêt) in Normandy. His remains were sewn into the hide of a bull to preserve them on the journey, and then taken back to England and were buried at Reading Abbey, which he had founded fourteen years before. The Abbey was destroyed during the Protestant Reformation. No trace of his tomb has survived, the probable site being covered by St James' School. Nearby is a small plaque and a large memorial cross stands in the adjoining Forbury Gardens.

Plaque indicating burial-place of Henry IAlthough Henry's barons had sworn allegiance to his daughter as their Queen, her gender and her remarriage into the House of Anjou, an enemy of the Normans, allowed Henry's nephew Stephen of Blois, to come to England and claim the throne with popular support.

The struggle between the former Empress and Stephen resulted in a long civil war known as the Anarchy. The dispute was eventually settled by Stephen's naming of Matilda's son, Henry Plantagenet, as his heir in 1153.

[edit] Illegitimate children

King Henry is famed for holding the record for the largest number of acknowledged illegitimate children born to any English king, with the number being around 20 or 25. He had many mistresses, and identifying which mistress is the mother of which child is difficult. His illegitimate offspring for whom there is documentation are:

1.Robert, 1st Earl of Gloucester. Often, said to have been a son of Sybil Corbet.

2.Maud FitzRoy, married Conan III, Duke of Brittany

3.Constance FitzRoy, married Richard de Beaumont

4.Mabel FitzRoy, married William III Gouet

5.Alice FitzRoy, married Matthieu I of Montmorency and had two children Bouchard V de Montmorency ca 1130-1189 who married Laurence, daughter of Baldwin IV of Hainault and had issue and Mattheiu who married Matilda of Garlande and had issue. Mattheiu I went on to marry Adelaide of Maurienne.

6.Gilbert FitzRoy, died after 1142. His mother may have been a sister of Walter de Gand.

7.Emma, married Guy de Laval IV, Lord Laval.[4] This is based on epitaphs maintained in the chapterhouse of Clermont Abbey which appear to refer to Emma as the daughter of a king. There may be some confusion here, however, in that Guy's son, Guy de Laval V, was also married to an Emma who described herself as the daughter of Reginald de Dunstanville, 1st Earl of Cornwall, who was an illegitimate son of Henry I as noted below. Additionally, if the elder Emma was also an illegitimate child of Henry I, this would make Guy and his wife Emma first cousins, something that casts more doubt on the claim.[5]

Generation 67 (cont.)

[edit] With Edith

1. Matilda, married in 1103 Count Rotrou II of Perche. She perished 25 Nov 1120 in the wreck of the White Ship. She left two daughters; Philippa, who married Helie of Anjou (son of Fulk V) and Felice.

[edit] With Gieva de Tracy

1. William de Tracy [citation needed]

[edit] With Ansfride

Ansfride was born c. 1070. She was the wife of Anskill of Seacourt, at Wytham in Berkshire (now Oxfordshire).

1. Juliane de Fontevrault (born c. 1090); married Eustace de Pacy in 1103. She tried to shoot her father with a crossbow after King Henry allowed her two young daughters to be blinded.

2. Fulk FitzRoy (born c. 1092); a monk at Abingdon.

3. Richard of Lincoln (c. 1094 - 25 November 1120); perished in the wreck of the White Ship.

[edit] With Sybil Corbet

Lady Sybilla Corbet of Alcester was born in 1077 in Alcester in Warwickshire. She married Herbert FitzHerbert, son of Herbert 'the Chamberlain' of Winchester and Emma de Blois. She died after 1157 and was also known as Adela (or Lucia) Corbet. Sybil was definitely mother of Sybil and Rainald, possibly also of William and Rohese. Some sources suggest that there was another daughter by this relationship, Gundred, but it appears that she was thought as such because she was a sister of Reginald de Dunstanville but it appears that that was another person of that name who was not related to this family.

1. Sybilla de Normandy, married Alexander I of Scotland.

2. William Constable, born before 1105. Married Alice (Constable); died after 1187.

3. Reginald de Dunstanville, 1st Earl of Cornwall.

4. Gundred of England (1114-46), married 1130 Henry de la Pomeroy, son of Joscelin de la Pomerai.

5. Rohese of England, born 1114; married Henry de la Pomerai.

6. Elizabeth of England married Fergus of Galloway and had issue.

[G. E. Cokayne, in his *Complete Peerage*, Vol. XI, Appendix D pps 105-121 attempts to elucidate Henry I's illegitimate children. For Mistress Sybil Corbet, he indicates that Rohese married Henry de la Pomerai [ibid.:119]. In any case, the dates concerning Rohese in the above article are difficult to reconcile on face value, her purported children having seemingly been born before their mother, and also before the date of her mother's purported marriage.]

[edit] With Edith FitzForne

1. Robert FitzEdith, Lord Okehampton, (1093-1172) married Dame Maud d'Avranches du Sap. They had one daughter, Mary, who married Renaud, Sire of Courtenay (son of Miles, Sire of Courtenay and Ermengarde of Nevers).

2. Adeliza FitzEdith. Appears in charters with her brother, Robert.

[edit] With Princess Nest

Nest ferch Rhys was born about 1073 at Dinefwr Castle, Carmarthenshire, the daughter of Prince Rhys ap Tewdwr of Deheubarth and his wife, Gwladys ferch Rhywallon. She married, in 1095, to Gerald de Windsor (aka Geraldus FitzWalter) son of Walter FitzOther, Constable of Windsor Castle and Keeper of the Forests of Berkshire. She had several other liaisons - including one with Stephen of Cardigan, Constable of Cardigan (1136) - and subsequently other illegitimate children. The date of her death is unknown.

1. Henry FitzRoy, 1103-1158.

[edit] With Isabel de Beaumont

Isabel (Elizabeth) de Beaumont (after 1102 - after 1172), daughter of Robert de

Generation 67 (cont.)

Beaumont, sister of Robert de Beaumont, 2nd Earl of Leicester. She married Gilbert de Clare, 1st Earl of Pembroke, in 1130. She was also known as Isabella de Meulan.

1. Isabel Hedwig of England
2. Matilda FitzRoy, abbess of Montvilliers, also known as Montpiller

Ancestors of Henry I of England

16. Richard I, Duke of Normandy
8. Richard II, Duke of Normandy
17. Gunnora, Duchess of Normandy
4. Robert I, Duke of Normandy
18. Conan I of Rennes
9. Judith of Brittany
19. Ermengarde of Anjou
2. William I of England
10. Fulbert of Falaise
5. Herleva
1. Henry I of England
24. Arnulf II, Count of Flanders
12. Baldwin IV, Count of Flanders
25. Rozala of Italy
6. Baldwin V, Count of Flanders
26. Frederick of Luxembourg
13. Ogive of Luxembourg
3. Matilda of Flanders
28. Hugh Capet
14. Robert II of France
29. Adelaide of Aquitaine
7. Adela of France
30. William I of Provence
15. Constance of Arles
31. Adelaide of Anjou

See also

Generation 67 (cont.)

Complete Peerage
Concordat of Worms
First Council of the Lateran
Gesta Normannorum Ducum
Giraldus Cambrensis
Pipe Rolls
Quia Emptores
Robert of Torigny
Simeon of Durham
List of unusual deaths

[edit] References

- 1.^ "William II". www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk.
<http://www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/MEDwilliamII.htm>. Retrieved 2009-05-16.
 - 2.^ Green, Judith A., Henry I: King of England and Duke of Normandy, Cambridge, Cambridge University Press, 2006 - p. 216
 - 3.^ Henry of Huntingdon wrote this years after the death of the king, and it is quite possibly not true, although he likely died of some GI tract ailment. From Van Houten, Catherine. Two Souls, Four Lives. Nevada City, CA: Crystal Clarity Publishers (2009, advance copy). p 277
 - 4.^ Kathleen Thompson, "Affairs of State: the illegitimate children of Henry I" Journal of Medieval History Volume 29, Issue 2, June 2003, Pages 129-151
 - 5.^ This claim as well could be controversial.
http://www.medievalgenealogy.org.uk/cp/p_henryisillegitimate.shtml as accessed on 12/4/09
- Cross, Arthur Lyon. A History of England and Greater Britain. Macmillan, 1917.
Hollister, C. Warren. Henry I. Yale University Press, 2001. (Yale Monarchs series) ISBN 0300098294
Green, Judith A. "Henry I, King of England and Duke of Normandy" Cambridge University Press 2008.
Thompson, Kathleen. "Affairs of State: the Illegitimate Children of Henry I." Journal of Medieval History 29 (2003): 129-51.
Donald F. Fleming and Janet M. Pope, eds. Henry I and the Anglo-Norman World: Studies in Memory of C. Warren Hollister. (Haskins Society Journal, Special Volume, 17). Woodbridge: Boydell Press, 2006.

[edit] External links

<http://www.tribalpages.com/tribes/royalancestralc>
Henry I of England at Genealogics
Henry I Chronology
BBC site on Henry I
Royal British site on Henry I
Brittania site on Henry I
Henry I (c.1068-1135), King of England (1100-1135), Duke of Normandy (1106-1135)
The Sinking of the White Ship (1120)
A listing of Henry's descendants

Henry I "Beauclerc" King of England and Edith Matilda Princess of Scotland had the following children:

- i. REYNOL EARL OF CORNWALL⁶⁸ DE DUNSTANVILLE was born in 1080.
- ii. ELIZABETH OF ENGLAND was born in 1084 in , , , England. She died in 1120.
84. iii. MATILDA OF ENGLAND was born in 1086 in Winchester, Hampshire, , England. She died on 25 Nov 1120 in Barfleur, Manche, Basse-Normandie, France. She married Geoffrey Plantagenet Count of Anjou on 22 May 1127 in Le Mans, Sarthe, Pays de la Loire, France. He was born on 24 Aug 1113 in



Generation 67 (cont.)

- Anjou, Isere, Rhone-Alpes, France. He died on 07 Sep 1151 in Rancé, Ain, Rhone-Alpes, France.
- iv. EUSTACIE was born in 1088 in Normandy, , , France.
- v. WILLIAM DE TRACY was born in 1090 in Tiverton, Devon, , England. He died in 1135.
- vi. ROBERT DE CAEN was born in 1090 in Caen, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. He died on 31 Oct 1147 in England Earl Of, Gloucester, New Jersey, USA.
- vii. SIBYL ELIZABETH SCOTLAND was born in 1090 in Normandy, Bedford, Tennessee, USA. She died on 12 Jul 1122 in Loch Tay, Perthshire, , Scotland.
- viii. MAUD was born in 1090 in Of, , , England. She died on 26 Nov 1119 in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.
- ix. JULIANE was born in 1090. She died in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.
- x. SYBILLA UNKNOWN was born in 1092. She died in 1122 in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.
- xi. SYBILLIA ENGLAND was born in 1092 in Normandy, , , France.
- xii. ROBERT OF ENGLAND was born in 1093 in of, Devon, , England. He died on 31 May 1172.
- xiii. WILLIAM DE TRACY was born in 1095.
- xiv. ELIZABETH OF ENGLAND was born in 1095 in Talby, Yorkshire, , England. She died in 1129.
- xv. ISABEL HEDWIG OF ENGLAND was born in 1095 in Talby, Yorkshire, , England. She died in 1112.
- xvi. WILLIAM OF ENGLAND was born in 1097 in , , , England. She died in 1136 in M. Alice, Sao Tome, Sao Tome and Principe.
- xvii. CONSTANCE was born in 1098 in , , , England.
- xviii. CONSTANCE OF ENGLAND was born in 1100. She died in 1132.
- xix. RICHARD PLANTAGENET was born in 1100. He died on 25 Nov 1120 in White Ship, Barfleur, Basse Normandie, England.
- xx. FULK was born in 1100. He died in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.
- xxi. JULIANE OF ENGLAND was born in Jul 1101 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. She died in Jul 1101 in Fontevrault LAB, Maine-et-Loire, Pays de la Loire, France.
- xxii. SON was born in Jul 1101 in Of, , , England. He died in 1101.
- xxiii. MATHILDA PRINCESS OF ENGLAND was born on 07 Feb 1102 in Winchester, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. She died on 10 Sep 1169 in Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France.
- xxiv. HENRY FITZHENRY was born in 1103. He died in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.



Generation 67 (cont.)

- xxv. WILLIAM DE TRACY was born on 05 Aug 1103 in Winchester, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. He died on 25 Nov 1120 in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.
- xxvi. WILLIAM was born in 1105. He died in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.
- xxvii ELIZABETH OF ENGLAND was born in 1109.
- .
- xxvii RAINALD DE DUNSTANVILLE was born in 1110 in Dunstanville, Kent, , England.
i. He died on 01 Jul 1175 in Chertsey, Surrey, , England.
- xxix. ROBERT FITZEDITH was born in 1117. He died in 1136.
- xxx. ISABEL was born in 1120. She died in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.
- xxxi. GILBERT was born in 1130. He died in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.
- xxxii HENRY II CURTMANTLE was born on 12 Mar 1132 in Le Mans, Sarthe, Pays de la Loire, France. He died on 13 Jul 1189 in Chinon, Indre-et-Loire, Centre, France.
- xxxii EMMA.
i.
- xxxii ALICE.
v.
- xxxv ROHESE. She died in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.
- .
- xxxv GUNDRED. She died in Y, Somme, Picardie, France.
i.






Generation 68

83. **WALTER⁶⁸ DECLIFFORD** (Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1146 in Clifford Castle, Herefordshire, , England. He died on 23 Jan 1222 in Clifford, Herefordshire, , England. He married Agnes De Condet in 1185 in Cavenby,,Lincolnshire,England. She was born in 1180 in Lincolnshire County, England, United Kingdom. She died on 23 Dec 1263 in , , , England.

Walter DeClifford and Agnes De Condet had the following children:



Generation 68 (cont.)

- i. WALTER⁶⁹ DE CLIFFORD was born in 1186 in Clifford Castle,,Herefordshire,England. He died in 1264 in Clifford Castle,Clifford,Herefordshire,England. 
- 85. ii. ROGER DE CLIFFORD was born in 1190 in Clifford Castle, Herefordshire, England. He died in Dec 1231 in Dore Abbey, Herefordshire, England. He married Sibil De Ewyas in 1214 in Eyyas Harold, Herefordshire, , England. She was born in 1178 in Ewyas Harold, Herefordshire, England. She died on 01 Jul 1236 in Ewyas Harold, Herefordshire, England. 
- 84. **MATILDA OF⁶⁸ ENGLAND** (Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1086 in Winchester, Hampshire, , England. She died on 25 Nov 1120 in Barfleur, Manche, Basse-Normandie, France. She married Geoffrey Plantagenet Count of Anjou on 22 May 1127 in Le Mans, Sarthe, Pays de la Loire, France. He was born on 24 Aug 1113 in Anjou, Isere, Rhone-Alpes, France. He died on 07 Sep 1151 in Rancé, Ain, Rhone-Alpes, France. 

Notes for Matilda of England:

Empress Matilda

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

"Matilda of England" redirects here. For other uses, see Matilda of England (disambiguation).

Matilda of England

Empress consort of the Holy Roman Empire; Queen consort of the Romans; later Duchess consort of the Normans

Lady of the English

Reign April 1141 - November 1141

Predecessor Stephen

Successor Stephen

Spouse Henry V, Holy Roman Emperor

m. 1114; dec. 1125

Geoffrey V, Count of Anjou

m. 1128; dec. 1151

Issue

Henry II of England

Geoffrey, Count of Nantes

William X, Count of Poitou

House Norman dynasty

Generation 68 (cont.)

Father Henry I of England
Mother Matilda of Scotland
Born c. 7 February 1102

Died 10 September 1167 (age 65)
Rouen

Empress Matilda, also known as Matilda of England or Maude (c. 7 February 1102 - 10 September 1167) was the daughter and heir of King Henry I of England. Matilda and her younger brother, William Adelin, were the only legitimate children of King Henry to survive to adulthood. Her brother died in the White ship disaster, making Matilda the last heir from the paternal line of her grandfather William the Conqueror.

As a child, Matilda was betrothed to and later married Henry V, Holy Roman Emperor, acquiring the title Empress. The couple had no known children. When widowed, she was married to Geoffrey of Anjou, with whom she had three sons, the eldest of whom became King Henry II of England.

Matilda was the first female ruler of the Kingdom of England. However, the length of her effective rule was brief - a few months in 1141. She was never crowned and failed to consolidate her rule (legally and politically). For this reason, she is normally excluded from lists of English monarchs, and her rival (and cousin) Stephen of Blois is listed as monarch for the period 1135-1154. Their rivalry for the throne led to years of unrest and civil war in England that have been called The Anarchy. She did secure her inheritance of the Duchy of Normandy - through the military feats of her husband, Geoffrey -and campaigned unstintingly for her oldest son's inheritance, living to see him ascend the throne in 1154.

[edit] Early life

Matilda was the first of two children born to Henry I of England and his wife Matilda of Scotland (also known as Edith).

Her maternal grandparents were Malcolm III of Scotland and Saint Margaret of Scotland. Margaret was daughter of Edward the Exile and granddaughter of Edmund II of England. (Most historians believe Matilda was born at Winchester, but one, John Fletcher (1990), argues for the possibility of the royal palace at Sutton Courtenay in Oxfordshire.)

[edit] Marriages

When she was seven years old, Matilda was betrothed to Henry V, Holy Roman Emperor; at nine, she was sent to the Holy Roman Empire (Germany) to begin training for the life of Empress consort. The royal couple were married at Worms on 7 January 1114, and Matilda accompanied Henry on tours to Rome and Tuscany. After some time, Matilda acted as regent, mainly in Italy, in his absence.[1] Emperor Henry died in 1125. The imperial couple had no surviving offspring, but Herman of Tournai states that Matilda bore a son who lived only a short while.

Despite being popularly known as "Empress" from her first marriage, Matilda's right to the title was dubious. She was never crowned Holy Roman Empress by a legitimate Pope - which ceremony was normally required to achieve the title; indeed, in later years she encouraged chroniclers to believe she had been crowned by the Pope. At the time, she was called German Queen by her husband's bishops, while her formal title was recorded as "Queen of the Romans". Still, "Empress" was arguably an appropriate courtesy title for the wife of an Emperor who had been crowned by the Pope.

In 1120, her brother William Adelin drowned in the disastrous wreck of the White Ship, making Matilda the only legitimate child of her father King Henry. Her cousin Stephen of Blois was, like her, a grandchild of William (the Conqueror) of Normandy; but her paternal line meant she was senior to Stephen in the line of succession.

Generation 68 (cont.)

Matilda returned to England a young widow at 23, and dowager "Empress" - a status of considerable pride to her. There Henry named her as his heir to the English throne and Duchy of Normandy. Henry saw to it that the Anglo-Norman barons, including Stephen, swore repeatedly to accept Matilda as ruler if Henry died without a male heir.

Henry then arranged a second marriage for Matilda, wanting peace between the fractious barons of Normandy and Anjou. On 17 June 1128, Matilda, then 26, was married to Geoffrey of Anjou, then 15. He was also Count of Maine and heir apparent to (his father) the Count of Anjou - whose title he soon acquired, making Matilda Countess of Anjou. It was a title she rarely used. Geoffrey called himself "Plantagenet" from the broom flower (*planta genista*) he adopted as his personal emblem. Thus, Plantagenet became the dynastic name of the powerful line of English kings descended from Matilda and Geoffrey.

Matilda's marriage with Geoffrey was troubled, with frequent long separations but they had three sons and she survived him. The eldest, Henry, was born on 5 March 1133. In 1134, she almost died in childbirth, following the birth of Geoffrey, Count of Nantes. A third son, William X, Count of Poitou, was born in 1136.

When her father died in Normandy, on 1 December 1135, Matilda was with Geoffrey in Anjou, and, crucially, too far away from events rapidly unfolding in England and Normandy. Stephen of Blois rushed to England upon learning of Henry's death and moved quickly to seize the crown from the appointed heir. Matilda, however, was game to contest Stephen in both realms. She and her husband Geoffrey entered Normandy and began military campaigns to claim her inheritance. Progress was uneven at first, but she persevered but it was not until 1139 that she felt secure enough in Normandy to turn her attentions to England and fighting Stephen directly. In Normandy, Geoffrey secured all fiefdoms west and south of the Seine by 1143; in January 1144, he crossed the Seine and took Rouen without resistance. He assumed the title Duke of Normandy, and Matilda became Duchess of Normandy. Geoffrey and Matilda held the duchy conjointly until 1149, then ceded it to their son, Henry, which event was soon ratified by King Louis VII of France.

[edit] Struggle for throne of England

On the death of her father, Henry I, in 1135, Matilda expected to succeed to the throne of England, but her cousin, Stephen of Blois, usurped the throne. He was supported by most of the barons, breaking his oath to defend her rights. The civil war which followed was bitter and prolonged, with neither side gaining ascendancy for long. It was not until 1139 that Matilda commanded the military strength necessary to challenge Stephen within England.

Stephen's wife, the Countess of Boulogne also named Matilda, was the Empress's maternal cousin. During the war, Matilda's most loyal and capable supporter was her illegitimate half-brother, Robert, 1st Earl of Gloucester.

Matilda's greatest triumph came in April 1141, when her forces defeated and captured King Stephen at the Battle of Lincoln. He was made a prisoner and effectively deposed. Her advantage lasted only a few months. When she arrived in London, the city was ready to welcome her and support her coronation. She used the title of Lady of the English and planned to assume the title of queen upon coronation (the custom which was followed by her grandsons, Richard and John).[2] However, she refused the citizens' request to halve their taxes and, because of her own arrogance,[2] they closed the city gates to her and reignited the civil war on 24 June 1141.

By November, Stephen was free (exchanged for the captured Robert of Gloucester) and a year later, the tables were turned when Matilda was besieged at Oxford but escaped to Wallingford, supposedly by fleeing across snow-covered land in a white cape. In 1141, she escaped Devizes in a similar manner, by disguising herself as a

Generation 68 (cont.)

corpse and being carried out for burial.

In 1148, Matilda and Henry returned to Normandy, following the death of Robert of Gloucester, and the reconquest of Normandy by Geoffrey. Upon their arrival, Geoffrey turned Normandy over to Henry and retired to Anjou.

[edit] Later life

Matilda's first son, Henry, was showing signs of becoming a successful leader.[when?] Although the civil war had been decided in Stephen's favour, his reign was troubled. In 1153, the death of his son Eustace, combined with the arrival of a military expedition led by Henry, led him to acknowledge the latter as his heir by the Treaty of Wallingford.

Matilda retired to Rouen in Normandy during her last years, where she maintained her own court and presided over the government of the duchy in the absence of Henry. She intervened in the quarrels between her eldest son Henry and her second son Geoffrey, but peace between the brothers was brief. Geoffrey rebelled against Henry twice before his sudden death in 1158. Relations between Henry and his youngest brother, William X, Count of Poitou, were more cordial, and William was given vast estates in England. Archbishop Thomas Becket refused to allow William to marry the Countess of Surrey and the young man fled to Matilda's court at Rouen. William, who was his mother's favourite child, died there in January 1164, reportedly of disappointment and sorrow. She attempted to mediate in the quarrel between her son Henry and Becket, but was unsuccessful.

Although she gave up hope of being crowned in 1141, her name always preceded that of her son Henry, even after he became king. Matilda died at Notre Dame du Pré near Rouen and was buried in the Abbey church of Bec-Hellouin, Normandy. Her body was transferred to the Rouen Cathedral in 1847; her epitaph reads: "Great by Birth, Greater by Marriage, Greatest in her Offspring: Here lies Matilda, the daughter, wife, and mother of Henry."

[edit] Historical fiction

The civil war between supporters of Stephen and the supporters of Matilda has proven popular as a subject in historical fiction. Novels dealing with it include:

Graham Shelby, *The Villains of the Piece* (1972) (published in the US as *The Oath and the Sword*)

The *Brother Cadfael* series by Ellis Peters, and the TV series made from them starring Sir Derek Jacobi

Jean Plaidy, *The Passionate Enemies*, the third book of her Norman Trilogy

Sharon Penman, *When Christ and His Saints Slept* tells the story of the events before, during and after the civil war

Haley Elizabeth Garwood, *The Forgotten Queen* (1997)

Ken Follett, *The Pillars of the Earth*

E. L. Konigsburg, *A Proud Taste for Scarlet and Miniver*

Ellen Jones, *The Fatal Crown* (highly inaccurately, in romance novel-style)

Juliet Dymoke, *The Lion's Legacy* (Being part of a trilogy, the first being, *Of The Ring Of Earls*, the second, *Henry Of The High Rock*)

Indeed, some romance-type historical novels go so far as to posit a love-affair between Matilda and Stephen, e.g. the *Janna Mysteries* - Felicity Pullman Set during the civil war between Stephen and Matilda.

Matilda is a character in Jean Anouilh's play *Becket*. In the 1964 film adaptation she was portrayed by Martita Hunt. She was also portrayed by Brenda Bruce in the 1978 BBC TV series *The Devil's Crown*, which dramatised the reigns of her son and grandsons.

Ancestors of Matilda of England[hide]

Generation 68 (cont.)

- 16. Richard II, Duke of Normandy
- 8. Robert the Magnificent
- 17. Judith of Brittany
- 4. William I of England
- 18. Fulbert of Falaise
- 9. Herleva
- 2. Henry I of England
- 20. Baldwin IV, Count of Flanders
- 10. Baldwin V, Count of Flanders
- 21. Ogive of Luxembourg
- 5. Matilda of Flanders
- 22. Robert II of France
- 11. Adela of France
- 23. Constance of Arles
- 1. Matilda of England
- 24. Crínán of Dunkeld
- 12. Duncan I of Scotland
- 25. Bethóc
- 6. Malcolm III of Scotland
- 13. Suthen
- 3. Matilda of Scotland
- 28. Edmund Ironside
- 14. Edward the Exile
- 29. Ealdgyth
- 7. Saint Margaret of Scotland
- 15. Agatha

[edit] See also
Gervase of Canterbury
Gesta Stephani
Robert of Torigni
Roger of Hoveden
Walter Map

Generation 68 (cont.)

[edit] References

- 1.^ Chibnall, Marjorie The Empress Matilda: Queen Consort, Queen Mother and Lady of the English pgs. 33-34, 46
- 2.^ a b Lyon, Ann (2003). Constitutional history of the UK. Routledge Cavendish. ISBN 1859417469.
http://books.google.com/books?id=yiqrD_b_EGkC&pg=PA30&dq=%22lady+of+the+English%22+uncrowned&lr=#v=onepage&q=%22lady%20of%20the%20English%22%20uncrowned&f=false. Retrieved 2009-09-19.
- Bradbury, J. (1996) Stephen and Matilda: the Civil War of 1139-1153, Sutton Publishing, ISBN 075090612X
- Chibnall, Marjorie (1991) The Empress Matilda: Queen Consort, Queen Mother, and Lady of the English
- Fletcher, John (1990) Sutton Courtenay: The History of a Thameside Village
- Gardener J and Wenborn W the History Today Companion to British History
- Pain, Nesta (1978) Empress Matilda: Uncrowned Queen of England
- Parsons, John Carmi. Medieval Mothering (New Middle Ages), sub. Marjorie Chibnall, "Empress Matilda and Her Sons"

Geoffrey Plantagenet Count of Anjou and Matilda of England had the following child:

86. i. **HENRY⁶⁹ OF ENGLAND II** was born on 05 Mar 1133 in Le Mans, Sarthe, Pays de la Loire, France. He died on 06 Jul 1189 in Chinon, Indre-et-Loire, Centre, France. He married Rosamond De Clifford in Not, Graz-Umgebung, Styria, Austria. She was born in 1136 in Clifford, Herefordshire, , England. She died in 1176 in Woodstock, Oxfordshire, , England. He married Eleanor Duchess of Aquitaine in May 1152 in Bordeaux, Gironde, Aquitaine, France. She was born in 1122 in Belin, Gironde, Aquitaine, France. She died on 26 Jun 1202 in Mirabell Castle, Poitiers, France., France.





Generation 69

85. **ROGER⁶⁹ DE CLIFFORD** (Walter⁶⁸ DeClifford, Walter⁶⁷, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1190 in Clifford Castle, Herefordshire, England. He died in Dec 1231 in Dore Abbey, Herefordshire, England. He married Sibil De Ewyas in 1214 in Eyyas Harold, Herefordshire, , England. She was born in 1178 in Ewyas Harold, Herefordshire, England. She died on 01 Jul 1236 in Ewyas Harold, Herefordshire, England.

Roger De Clifford and Sibil De Ewyas had the following child:



Generation 69 (cont.)

87. i. ROGER⁷⁰ DECLIFFORD was born in 1221 in , Worcestershire, , England. He died in 1285 in Clifford, Herefordshire, , England. He married Hawise Botterell in 1230 in , Herefordshire, , England. She was born in 1215 in Tenbury, Worcestershire, , England. She died in 1272 in Runcorn, Cheshire, , England. 
86. **HENRY⁶⁹ OF ENGLAND II** (Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 05 Mar 1133 in Le Mans, Sarthe, Pays de la Loire, France. He died on 06 Jul 1189 in Chinon, Indre-et-Loire, Centre, France. He married Rosamond De Clifford in Not, Graz-Umgebung, Styria, Austria. She was born in 1136 in Clifford, Herefordshire, , England. She died in 1176 in Woodstock, Oxfordshire, , England. He married Eleanor Duchess of Aquitaine in May 1152 in Bordeaux, Gironde, Aquitaine, France. She was born in 1122 in Belin, Gironde, Aquitaine, France. She died on 26 Jun 1202 in Mirabell Castle, Poitiers, France., France. 

Notes for Henry of England II:

Henry II of England

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

"Henry Plantagenet" redirects here. For others, see Category:House of Plantagenet.

Henry II

King of England (more...)

Reign 19 December 1154 - 6 July 1189

Coronation 19 December 1154

Predecessor Stephen

Successor Richard I

Junior king Henry the Young King

Spouse Eleanor of Aquitaine

Issue

William IX, Count of Poitiers

Henry the Young King

Richard I of England

Geoffrey, Duke of Brittany

Matilda, Duchess of Saxony

Eleanor, Queen of Castile

Joan, Queen of Sicily

John of England

Generation 69 (cont.)

House of Plantagenet
Father Geoffrey V, Count of Anjou
Mother Matilda of England
Born 5 March 1133(1133-03-05)
Le Mans, France
Died 6 July 1189 (aged 56)
Chinon, France
Burial Fontevraud Abbey, France

Henry II (5 March 1133 - 6 July 1189), ruled as King of England (1154-1189), Count of Anjou, Count of Maine, Duke of Normandy, Duke of Aquitaine, Duke of Gascony, Count of Nantes, Lord of Ireland and, at various times, controlled parts of Wales, Scotland and western France. Henry, the great-grandson of William the Conqueror, was the first of the House of Plantagenet to rule England. Henry was the first to use the title "King of England" (as opposed to "King of the English").

He is also known as Henry Curtmantle (French: Henri Court-manteau) and Henry Fitz-Empress.

[edit] Early life and descent

Henry II was born in Le Mans, France, on 5 March 1133.[1] His father, Geoffrey V of Anjou (Geoffrey Plantagenet, son of Fulk of Jerusalem), was Count of Anjou and Count of Maine. His mother, Empress Matilda, was a claimant to the English throne as the daughter of Henry I (1100-1135), son of William The Conqueror, Duke of Normandy. His own claim to the throne was strengthened by his descent from both the English Saxon kings and the kings of Scotland through his maternal grandmother Matilda of Scotland, whose father was Malcolm III of Scotland and whose mother was Margaret of Wessex (Saint Margaret of Scotland), grand-daughter of Edmund Ironside.

He spent his childhood in his father's land of Anjou. At the age of nine, Robert of Gloucester took him to England, where he received education from Master Matthew at Bristol, with the assistance of Adelard of Bath and possibly Geoffrey of Monmouth. In 1144, he was returned to Normandy where his education was continued by William of Conches.[2]

[edit] Marriage and legitimate children

See also: List of members of the House of Plantagenet

On 18 May 1152, at Poitiers,[3] at the age of 19, Henry married Eleanor of Aquitaine. The wedding was "without the pomp or ceremony that befitted their rank,"[4] partly because only two months previously Eleanor's marriage to Louis VII of France had been annulled. Their relationship, always stormy, eventually disintegrated: after Eleanor encouraged her children to rebel against their father in 1173, Henry had her placed under house arrest, where she remained for fifteen years.[5]

Henry and Eleanor had eight children, William, Henry, Richard, Geoffrey, John, Matilda, Eleanor, and Joan. William died in infancy. As a result Henry was crowned as joint king when he came of age. However, because he was never king in his own right, he is known as "Henry the Young King", not Henry III. In theory, Henry would have inherited the throne from his father, Richard his mother's possessions, Geoffrey would have Brittany, and John would be Lord of Ireland. However, fate would ultimately decide much differently.

It has been suggested by John Speed's 1611 book, History of Great Britain, that another son, Philip, was born to the couple. Speed's sources no longer exist, but Philip would presumably have died in early infancy.[6]

[edit] Appearance

Several sources record Henry's appearance. They all agree that he was very strong, energetic and surpassed his peers athletically.

Generation 69 (cont.)

...he was strongly built, with a large, leonine head, freckle fiery face and red hair cut short. His eyes were grey and we are told that his voice was harsh and cracked, possibly because of the amount of open-air exercise he took. He would walk or ride until his attendants and courtiers were worn out and his feet and legs were covered with blisters and sores... He would perform all athletic feats.

John Harvey (Modern)

...the lord king has been red-haired so far, except that the coming of old age and grey hair has altered that colour somewhat. His height is medium, so that neither does he appear great among the small, nor yet does he seem small among the great... curved legs, a horseman's shins, broad chest, and a boxer's arms all announce him as a man strong, agile and bold... he never sits, unless riding a horse or eating... In a single day, if necessary, he can run through four or five day-marches and, thus foiling the plots of his enemies, frequently mocks their plots with surprise sudden arrivals... Always are in his hands bow, sword, spear and arrow, unless he be in council or in books.

Peter of Blois (Contemporary)

A man of reddish, freckled complexion, with a large, round head, grey eyes that glowed fiercely and grew bloodshot in anger, a fiery countenance and a harsh, cracked voice. His neck was poked forward slightly from his shoulders, his chest was broad and square, his arms strong and powerful. His body was stocky, with a pronounced tendency toward fatness, due to nature rather than self-indulgence - which he tempered with exercise.

Gerald of Wales (Contemporary)

[edit] Character

Like his grandfather, Henry I of England, Henry II had an outstanding knowledge of the law. A talented linguist and excellent Latin speaker, he would sit on councils in person whenever possible. His interest in the economy was reflected in his own frugal lifestyle. He dressed casually except when tradition dictated otherwise and ate a sparing diet.[7]

He was modest and mixed with all classes easily. "He does not take upon himself to think high thoughts, his tongue never swells with elated language; he does not magnify himself as more than man".[8] His generosity was well-known and he employed a Templar to distribute one tenth of all the food bought to the royal court amongst his poorest subjects.

Henry also had a good sense of humour and was never upset at being the butt of the joke. Once while he sat sulking and occupying himself with needlework, a courtier suggested that such behavior was to be expected from a descendant of the bastard son of a tanner's daughter (referring to his great-grandfather William the Conqueror being the son of Herleva, daughter of Fulbert a tanner from the Norman town of Falaise). The king rocked with laughter and even explained the joke to those who did not immediately grasp it.[9]

"His memory was exceptional: he never failed to recognize a man he had once seen, nor to remember anything which might be of use. More deeply learned than any king of his time in the western world".[7]

In contrast, the king's temper has been written about. His actions against Thomas Becket are evidence of his blinding temper, along with his conflict with William I of Scotland.[10]

[edit] Construction of an empire

Main article: Angevin Empire

Generation 69 (cont.)

[edit] Henry's claims by blood and marriage

Henry II depicted in Cassell's History of England (1902). Henry's father, Geoffrey Plantagenet, held rich lands as a vassal from Louis VII of France. Maine and Anjou were therefore Henry's by birthright, amongst other lands in Western France.[4] By maternal claim, Normandy was also to be his. From a contemporary perspective, however, the most notable inheritance Henry received from his mother was a claim to the English throne. Granddaughter of William the Conqueror, Empress Matilda was to be queen regnant of England, but her throne was usurped by her cousin, Stephen of England. Henry's efforts to restore the royal line to his own family would create a dynasty spanning three centuries and thirteen kings.

Henry's marriage to Eleanor of Aquitaine placed him firmly in the ascendancy.[4] His plentiful lands were added to his new wife's possessions, giving him control of Aquitaine and Gascony. The riches of the markets and vineyards in these regions, combined with Henry's already plentiful holdings, made Henry the most powerful vassal in France.

[edit] Taking the English Throne

Realising Henry's royal ambition was far from easily fulfilled, his mother had been pushing her claim for the crown for several years to no avail, finally retiring in 1147. It was 1147 when Henry had accompanied Matilda on an invasion of England. It soon failed due to lack of preparation,[4] but it made him determined that England was his mother's right, and so his own. He returned to England again between 1149 and 1150. On 22 May 1149 he was knighted by King David I of Scotland, his great uncle, at Carlisle.[11]

Early in January 1153, just months after his wedding, he crossed the Channel one more time. His fleet was 36 ships strong, transporting a force of 3,000 footmen and 140 horses.[12] Sources dispute whether he landed at Dorset or Hampshire, but it is known he entered a small village church. It was 6 January and the locals were observing the Festival of the Three Kings. The correlation between the festivities and Henry's arrival was not lost on them. "Ecce advenit dominator Dominus, et regnum in manu ejus", they exclaimed as the introit for their feast, "Behold the Lord the ruler cometh, and the Kingdom in his hand." [11]

Henry moved quickly and within the year he had secured his right to succession via the Treaty of Wallingford with Stephen of England. He was now, for all intents and purposes, in control of England. When Stephen died in October 1154, it was only a matter of time until Henry's treaty would bear fruit, and the quest that began with his mother would be ended. On 19 December 1154 he was crowned in Westminster Abbey, "By The Grace Of God, Henry II, King Of England".[11] Henry Plantagenet, vassal of Louis VII, was now more powerful than the French king himself. Henry used the title, Rex Angliae, Dux Normaniae et Aquitaniae et Comes Andegaviae (king of England, duke of Normandy and Aquitaine, count of Anjou).[13] He was thus the first to be crowned "king of England", as opposed to "king of the English".[14]

[edit] Lordship over Ireland

See also: Norman invasion of Ireland

Shortly after his coronation, Henry sent an embassy to the newly elected Pope Adrian IV. Led by Bishop Arnold of Lisieux, the group of clerics requested authorisation for Henry to invade Ireland. Some historians suggest that this resulted in the papal bull *Laudabiliter*. Whether this donation is genuine or not, Edmund Curtis says, is one of "the great questions of history." [15] It is possible Henry acted under the influence of a "Canterbury plot," in which English ecclesiastics strove to dominate the Irish church.[16] However, Henry may have simply intended to secure Ireland as a lordship for his younger brother William.

William died soon after the plan was hatched and Ireland was ignored. It was not until 1166 that it came to the surface again. In that year, King Diarmait Mac Murchada, of

Generation 69 (cont.)

Leinster, was driven from his land of Leinster by the High King of Ireland. Diarmait followed Henry to Aquitaine, seeking an audience. He asked the English king to help him reassert control; Henry agreed and made footmen, knights and nobles available for the cause. The most prominent of these was a Welsh Norman, Richard de Clare, 2nd Earl of Pembroke, nicknamed "Strongbow". In exchange for his loyalty, Diarmait offered Earl Richard his daughter Aoife in marriage and made him heir to the kingdom.

The Normans restored Diarmait to his traditional holdings, but it quickly became apparent that Henry had not offered aid purely out of kindness. In 1171, Henry arrived from France, declaring himself Lord of Ireland. All of the Normans, along with many Irish princes, took oaths of homage to Henry, and he left after six months. He never returned, but he later named his young son, the future King John of England, Lord of Ireland.

Diarmait's appeal for outside help had made Henry Ireland's Lord, starting 800 years of English overlordship on the island. The change was so profound that Diarmait is still remembered as a traitor of the highest order. In 1172, at the Synod of Cashel, County Tipperary, Roman Catholicism was proclaimed as the only permitted religious practice in Ireland.

[edit] Consolidation in Scotland

In 1174, a rebellion spearheaded by his own sons was not Henry's biggest problem. An invasion force from Scotland, led by their king, William the Lion, was advancing from the North. To make matters worse, a Flemish armada was sailing for England, just days from landing. It seemed likely that the king's rapid growth was to be checked.[1]

Henry saw his predicament as a sign from God, that his treatment of Thomas Becket would be rewarded with defeat. He immediately did penance at Canterbury[1] for the Archbishop's fate and events took a turn for the better.

The hostile armada dispersed in the English Channel and headed back for the continent. Henry had avoided a Flemish invasion, but Scottish invaders were still raiding in the North. Henry sent his troops to meet the Scots at Alnwick, where the English scored a devastating victory. William was captured in the chaos, removing the figurehead for rebellion, and within months all the problem fortresses had been torn down. Southern Scotland was now completely dominated by Henry, another fief in his Angevin Empire, that now stretched from the Solway Firth almost to the Mediterranean and from the Somme to the Pyrenees. By the end of this crisis, and his sons' revolt, the king was "left stronger than ever before".[17]

[edit] Domestic policy

[edit] Dominating nobles

During Stephen's reign, the barons in England had undermined Royal authority. Rebel castles were one problem, nobles avoiding military service was another. The new king immediately moved against the illegal fortresses that had sprung up during Stephen's reign, having them torn down.

To counter the problem of avoiding military service, scutage became common. This tax, which Henry's barons paid in lieu of military service, allowed the king to hire mercenaries. These hired troops were used to devastating effect by both Henry and his son Richard, and by 1159 the tax was central to the king's army and his authority over vassals.

[edit] Legal reform

Henry II's reign saw the establishment of Royal Magistrate courts.[citation needed] This allowed court officials under authority of the Crown to adjudicate local disputes, reducing the workload on Royal courts proper and delivering justice with greater efficiency.

Henry also worked to make the legal system fairer. Trial by ordeal and trial by combat were still common in the 12th century. By the Assize of Clarendon, in 1166, a precursor

Generation 69 (cont.)

to trial by jury became the standard. However, this group of "twelve lawful men," as the Assize commonly refers to it, provided a service more similar to a grand jury, alerting court officials to matters suitable for prosecution. Trial by combat was still legal in England until 1819, but Henry's support of juries was a great contribution to the country's social history. The Assize of Northampton, in 1176, cemented the earlier agreements at Clarendon.

[edit] Religious policy

Artist's impression of Henry II, circa 1620[edit] Strengthening royal control over the church

In the tradition of Norman kings, Henry II was keen to have secular law predominate over the law of the church. The clergy had a free hand, and were not required to obey laws of the land that conflicted with the governance of the church. Henry wanted the laws of the land to be obeyed by all, clergy and laity alike. At Clarendon Palace on 30 January 1164, the king set out sixteen constitutions, aimed at decreasing ecclesiastical interference from Rome. Secular courts would also have jurisdiction over clerical trials and disputes. Henry's authority guaranteed him majority support, but the newly appointed Archbishop of Canterbury refused to ratify the proposals.

Henry was characteristically stubborn, and on 8 October 1164, he called archbishop Thomas Becket before the Royal Council. Becket, however, had fled to France and was under the protection of Henry's rival, Louis VII of France.

The king continued doggedly in his pursuit of control over his clerics. By 1170, the pope was considering excommunicating all of Britain. Only Henry's agreement that Becket could return to England without penalty prevented this fate. So the separation of England and the Church of Rome was forestalled until Henry VIII.

[edit] Murder of Thomas Becket

"What miserable drones and traitors have I nurtured and promoted in my household who let their lord be treated with such shameful contempt by a low-born cleric!" were the words which sparked the darkest event in Henry's religious wranglings. This speech has translated into legend in the form of "Will no one rid me of this turbulent priest?"-a provocative statement which would perhaps have been just as riling to the knights and barons of his household at whom it was aimed as his actual words. Bitter at Becket, his old friend, constantly thwarting his clerical constitutions, the king shouted in anger but possibly not with intent. However, four of Henry's knights, Reginald Fitzurse, Hugh de Morville, Lord of Westmorland, William de Tracy, and Richard le Breton overheard their king's cries and decided to act on his words.

On 29 December 1170, they entered Canterbury Cathedral, finding Becket near the stairs to the crypt. They beat down the Archbishop, killing him with several blows. Becket's brains were scattered upon the ground with the words; "Let us go, this fellow will not be getting up again". Whatever the rights and wrongs, it certainly tainted Henry's later reign. For the remaining 20 years of his rule, he would personally regret the death of a man who "in happier times...had been a friend".[18]

Just three years later, Becket was canonised and revered as a martyr against secular interference in God's church; Pope Alexander III had declared Thomas Becket a saint. Plantagenet historian John Harvey believes "The martyrdom of Thomas Becket was a martyrdom which he had repeatedly gone out of his way to seek...one cannot but feel sympathy towards Henry".[18] Wherever the true intent and blame lie, it was yet another sacrifice to the ongoing war between church and state.

[edit] The Angevin Curse

[edit] Civil war and rebellion

"It is the common fate of sons to be misunderstood by their fathers, and of fathers to be unloved of their sons, but it has been the particular bane of the English throne.[19]"

Generation 69 (cont.)

The "Angevin Curse" is infamous amongst the Plantagenet rulers. Trying to divide his lands amongst numerous ambitious children resulted in many problems for Henry. The king's plan for an orderly transfer of power relied on Young Henry ruling and his younger brothers doing homage to him for land. However, Richard refused to be subordinate to his brother, because they had the same mother and father, and the same Royal blood.[20]

In 1173, Young Henry and Richard moved against their father and his succession plans, trying to secure the lands they were promised. The king's changing and revising of his inheritance nurtured jealousy in his offspring, which turned to aggression. While both Young Henry and Richard were relatively strong in France, they still lacked the manpower and experience to trouble their father unduly. The king crushed this first rebellion and was fair in his punishment, Richard for example, lost half of the revenue allowed to him as Count of Poitou.[20]

In 1182, the Plantagenet children's aggression turned inward. Young Henry, Richard and their brother Geoffrey all began fighting each other for their father's possessions on the continent. The situation was exacerbated by French rebels and the king of France, Philip Augustus. This was the most serious threat to come from within the family yet, and the king faced the dynastic tragedy of civil war. However, on 11 June 1183, Henry the Young King died. The uprising, which had been built around the Prince, promptly collapsed and the remaining brothers returned to their individual lands. Henry quickly occupied the rebel region of Angoulême to keep the peace.[20]

The final battle between Henry's Princes came in 1184. Geoffrey of Brittany and John of Ireland, the youngest brothers, had been promised Aquitaine, which belonged to elder brother Richard.[20] Geoffrey and John invaded, but Richard had been controlling an army for almost 10 years and was an accomplished military commander. Richard expelled his fickle brothers and they would never again face each other in combat, largely because Geoffrey died two years later, leaving only Richard and John.

[edit] Death and succession

Tombs of Henry II and Eleanor of Aquitaine in Fontevraud AbbeyThe final thorn in Henry's side would be an alliance between his eldest surviving son, Richard, and his greatest rival, Philip Augustus. John had become Henry's favourite son and Richard had begun to fear he was being written out of the king's inheritance.[20] In summer 1189, Richard and Philip invaded Henry's heartland of power, Anjou. The unlikely allies took northwest Touraine, attacked Le Mans and overran Maine and Tours. Defeated, Henry II met his opponents and agreed to all their demands, including paying homage to Philip for all his French possessions.

Weak, ill, and deserted by all but an illegitimate son, Geoffrey, Archbishop of York, Henry died at Chinon on 6 July 1189. His legitimate children, chroniclers record him saying, were "the real bastards".[21] The victorious Prince Richard later paid his respects to Henry's corpse as it travelled to Fontevraud Abbey, upon which, according to Roger of Wendover, 'blood flowed from the nostrils of the deceased, as if...indignant at the presence of the one who was believed to have caused his death'. The Prince, Henry's eldest surviving son and conqueror, was crowned "by the grace of God, King Richard I of England" at Westminster on 1 September 1189.

Ancestors of Henry II of England

- 16. Geoffrey, Count of Gâtinais
- 8. Fulk IV of Anjou
- 17. Ermengarde of Anjou
- 4. Fulk V of Anjou
- 18. Simon I de Montfort

Generation 69 (cont.)

- 9. Bertrade de Montfort
- 19. Agnes, Countess of Evreux
- 2. Geoffrey V of Anjou
- 20. John de Beaugency
- 10. Elias I of Maine
- 21. Paula of Maine
- 5. Ermengarde of Maine
- 22. Gervais, Lord of Château-du-Loir
- 11. Matilda of Château-du-Loir
- 1. Henry II of England
- 24. Robert I of Normandy
- 12. William I of England
- 25. Herleva of Falaise
- 6. Henry I of England
- 26. Baldwin V, Count of Flanders
- 13. Matilda of Flanders
- 27. Adèle of France
- 3. Empress Matilda
- 28. Duncan I of Scotland
- 14. Malcolm III of Scotland
- 29. Suthen
- 7. Matilda of Scotland
- 30. Edward the Exile
- 15. Margaret of Scotland
- 31. Agatha

[edit] Descendants

For a list of Henry's direct male-line descendants, see List of members of the House of Plantagenet.

Henry had a number of mistresses, including Rosamund Clifford. One of the daughters of Eleanor's ex-husband Louis VII, Alys, originally sent to Henry's court to marry Richard, was also said to be Henry's mistress.

Henry also had illegitimate children. While they were not valid claimants, their royal blood made them potential problems for Henry's legitimate successors.[20] William Longespée was one such child. He remained largely loyal and contented with the lands and wealth afforded to him as a royal bastard. Geoffrey, Bishop of Lincoln, Archbishop of York, on the other hand, was seen as a possible thorn in the side of Richard I of England.[20] Geoffrey had been the only son to attend Henry II on his deathbed, after even the king's favourite son, John Lackland, deserted him.[17] Richard forced him into the clergy at York, thus ending his secular ambitions.[20] Another son, Morgan was elected to the Bishopric of Durham, although he was never consecrated due to opposition from Pope Innocent III.[22]

[edit] Fictional portrayals

Henry is a central character in the plays *Becket* by Jean Anouilh and *The Lion in Winter* by James Goldman. Peter O'Toole portrayed him in the film adaptations of both of these plays - *Becket* (1964) and *The Lion in Winter* (1968) - for both of which he received nominations for the Academy Award for Best Actor. He was also nominated for the BAFTA Award for Best British Actor for *Becket* and won the Golden Globe Award for Best Actor - Motion Picture Drama for both films. Patrick Stewart portrayed Henry in the 2003 TV film adaptation of *The Lion in Winter*, for which he was nominated for the Golden Globe Award for Best Performance by an Actor in a Mini-Series or Motion Picture Made for Television. *Curtmantle*, a 1961 play by Christopher Fry, also tells the story of Henry II's life, as remembered by William Marshall.

Brian Cox portrayed him in the 1978 BBC TV series *The Devil's Crown*, which dramatised his reign and those of his sons. He has also been portrayed on screen by

Generation 69 (cont.)

William Shea in the 1910 silent short *Becket*, A. V. Bramble in the 1923 silent film *Becket*, based on a play by Alfred Lord Tennyson, Alexander Gauge in the 1952 film adaptation of the T. S. Eliot play *Murder in the Cathedral*, and Dominic Roche in the 1962 British children's TV series *Richard the Lionheart*.

Henry is a significant character in the historical fiction/medieval murder mysteries *Mistress of the Art of Death*, *The Serpent's Tale* and *Grave Goods* by Diana Norman, writing under the pseudonym Ariana Franklin. He also plays a part in Ken Follett's most popular novel, *The Pillars of the Earth*, which in its final chapter portrays a fictional account of the king's penance at Canterbury Cathedral for his unknowing role in the murder of Thomas Becket. He is a major character in three of the novels of Sharon Kay Penman known as the Plantagenet Trilogy: *When Christ and His Saints Slept*, *Time and Chance*, and *The Devil's Brood*. The novels tell his life story from before his birth to his death.

Henry is played by David Warner in Mike Walker's BBC Radio 4 series *Plantagenet* (2010).

[edit] See also
House of Plantagenet
List of English monarchs

[edit] Notes

- 1.^ a b c Harvey, *The Plantagenets*, p.47
- 2.^ Barber, Richard (2003). *Henry Plantagenet*. Boydell Press. p. 33. ISBN 9780851159935.
- 3.^ Thelma Anna Leese, *Blood royal*, 1996, p.189
- 4.^ a b c d Harvey, *The Plantagenets*, p.49
- 5.^ Harvey, *The Plantagenets*, p.51
- 6.^ Weir, Alison, *Eleanor of Aquitaine: A Life*, pp.154-155, Ballantine Books, 1999
- 7.^ a b Harvey, *The Plantagenets*, p.40
- 8.^ Walter Map, *Contemporary*
- 9.^ Harvey, *The Plantagenets*, p.43
- 10.^ Farquhar, Michael (2001). *A Treasure of Royal Scandals*, p.173. Penguin Books, New York. ISBN 0739420259.
- 11.^ a b c Harvey. *The Plantagenets*. pp. 50.
- 12.^ Harvey, *The Plantagenets*, p.48
- 13.^ "King Henry II". <http://www.royalist.info/execute/biog?person=112>.
- 14.^ "Henry II - the 'First' King of England". <http://www.bbc.co.uk/dna/h2g2/A2654741>.
Canute (r. 1016 - 1035) was "king of all England" (ealles Engla landes cyning).
- 15.^ Curtis, Edmund (2002). *A History of Ireland from Earliest Times to 1922*. New York: Routledge. pp. 38-39. ISBN 0415279496.
- 16.^ Warren, Henry II
- 17.^ a b Harvey, *The Plantagenets*
- 18.^ a b John Harvey, *The Plantagenets*, p.45
- 19.^ Harvey, Richard I, p.58
- 20.^ a b c d e f g h Turner & Heiser, *The Reign of Richard Lionheart*
- 21.^ Simon Schama's *A History of Britain*, Episode 3, "Dynasty"
- 22.^ British History Online Bishops of Durham. Retrieved 25 October 2007.

[edit] References and further reading















Richard Barber, *The Devil's Crown: A History of Henry II and His Sons* (Conshohocken, PA, 1996)
Robert Bartlett, *England Under The Norman and Angevin Kings 1075-1225* (2000)
J. Boussard, *Le government d'Henry II Plantag  n  t* (Paris, 1956)
John D. Hosler *Henry II: A Medieval Soldier at War, 1147-1189* (History of Warfare; 44) Brill Academic Publishers, 2007 ISBN 9004157247
John Harvey, *The Plantagenets*
John Harvey, Richard I

Generation 69 (cont.)

Ralph Turner & Richard Heiser, *The Reign of Richard Lionheart*
W.L. Warren, *Henry II* (London, 1973)

[edit] External links
Henry II Chronology
Medieval Sourcebook: Angevin England
The Henry Project

Henry of England II and Eleanor Duchess of Aquitaine had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM⁷⁰ ENGLAN was born on 17 Aug 1152 in Le Mans, Sarthe, Pays de la Loire, France. He died in Apr 1155 in Wallingford, Berkshire, , England. 
- ii. HENRY ENGLAN was born on 28 Feb 1155 in London, London, , England. He died on 11 Jun 1183 in Turenne, Correze, Limousin, France. 
- iii. MATILDA ENGL was born in 1156 in LONON, London, , England. He died on 28 Jun 1189. 
- iv. MAUD MATILDA PLANTAGENET was born in Jun 1156 in Windsor Castle, Saint David, Grenada. She died on 28 Jun 1189 in Brunswick, Braunschweig, Niedersachsen, Germany. 
- v. RICHARD THE LIONHEART PLANTAGENET ENGLAND was born on 08 Sep 1157 in Beaumont, Oxfordshire, , England. He died on 06 Apr 1199 in Châlus, Haute-Vienne, Limousin, France. 
- vi. RICHARD I "LIONHEART" KING OF ENGLAND was born on 13 Sep 1157 in Oxford, Oxfordshire, , England. He died on 06 Apr 1199 in Châlus, Haute-Vienne, Limousin, France. 
- vii. GEOFFREY PLANTAGENET was born on 23 Sep 1158. He died on 19 Aug 1186 in , Paris, Ile-de-France, France. 
- viii. PHILIP ENGLAN was born in 1160 in , , England. He died in 1160. 
- ix. ELEANOR PLANTAGENET was born on 13 Oct 1162 in Falaise, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. She died on 31 Oct 1214 in Burgos, Burgos, Castilla-Leon, Spain. 
- x. JOAN OF ENGLAND was born in Oct 1165 in MAINE AT, Loire, Rhone-Alpes, France. She died in 1199. 
88. xi. JOHN "LACKLAND" KING OF ENGLAND was born on 24 Dec 1167 in Beaumont, Oxfordshire, , England. He died on 19 Oct 1216 in Newark, Nottinghamshire, , England. He met (1) MATILDA GIFFORD. She was born in 1185 in Of, , , England. He married Isabel FITZROBERT on 29 Aug 1189 in Salisbury, Wiltshire, , England. She was born in 1170 in Of, Gloucestershire, , England. She died on 14 Oct 1217 in , Kent, , England. He married Isabella De Taillefer on 24 Aug 1200 in Bordeaux, Gironde, Aquitaine, France. She was born in 1188 in Angoulême, Charente, Poitou-Charentes, France. She died on 31 May 1246 in Fontevrault, Maine-et-Loire, Pays de la Loire, France. He met (4) SUZANNE PLANTAGENET DE WARENNE. She was born in 1170 in Of, , , England. He married Agatha De Ferrers in Not, Graz-Umgebung, Styria, Austria. She was born in 1168 in Charltey, Staffordshire, , England. She died in Aug 1189 in Aberconway, Caernarvonshire, , Wales. He met (6) CLEMENCE LE BOTELER. She was born in 1175. She died on 23 Oct 1231. 
- xii. WILLIAM DELONGESPEE was born in 1173 in Salisbury, Wiltshire, , England. He died on 07 Mar 1225 in Salisbury, Wiltshire, , England. 
- xiii. HENRY LACKLAND was born on 01 Oct 1207 in Winchester, Hampshire, , England. He died on 16 Nov 1272 in Westminster, London, , England. 
- xiv. HENRY III ENGLAND was born on 01 Oct 1207 in Winchester, Hampshire, , England. He died on 16 Nov 1272 in Westminster, London, , England. 

Generation 69 (cont.)

xv. WILLIAM LACKLAND. He died in 1156.



xvi. GEOFFERY LACKLAND. He died in 1186.



Generation 70

87. **ROGER⁷⁰ DECLIFFORD** (Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1221 in , Worcestershire, , England. He died in 1285 in Clifford, Herefordshire, , England. He married Hawise Botterell in 1230 in , Herefordshire, , England. She was born in 1215 in Tenbury, Worcestershire, , England. She died in 1272 in Runcorn, Cheshire, , England.



Roger DeClifford and Hawise Botterell had the following child:

89. i. **ROGER⁷¹ DE CLIFFORD** was born in 1243 in Clifford Castle, Clifford, Herefordshire, England. He died on 06 Nov 1282 in Menai Strait, Anglesey, Wales. He married Isabel De Vipont in 1269 in Clifford, Herefordshire, , England. She was born in 1254 in Ricester, Oxfordshire, England. She died in 1291 in Shap Abbey, Westmorland, England.
88. **JOHN "LACKLAND"⁷⁰ KING OF ENGLAND** (Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹²



Generation 70 (cont.)

Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 24 Dec 1167 in Beaumont, Oxfordshire, , England. He died on 19 Oct 1216 in Newark, Nottinghamshire, , England. He met (1) **MATILDA GIFFORD**. She was born in 1185 in Of, , , England. He married Isabel FITZROBERT on 29 Aug 1189 in Salisbury, Wiltshire, , England. She was born in 1170 in Of, Gloucestershire, , England. She died on 14 Oct 1217 in , Kent, , England. He married Isabella De Taillefer on 24 Aug 1200 in Bordeaux, Gironde, Aquitaine, France. She was born in 1188 in Angoulême, Charente, Poitou-Charentes, France. She died on 31 May 1246 in Fontevrault, Maine-et-Loire, Pays de la Loire, France. He met (4) **SUZANNE PLANTAGENET DE WARENNE**. She was born in 1170 in Of, , , England. He married Agatha De Ferrers in Not, Graz-Umgebung, Styria, Austria. She was born in 1168 in Charltey, Staffordshire, , England. She died in Aug 1189 in Aberconway, Caernarvonshire, , Wales. He met (6) **CLEMENCE LE BOTELE**. She was born in 1175. She died on 23 Oct 1231.

Notes for John "Lackland" King of England:

John of England

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

This article is about the King of England. For the play by William Shakespeare, see The Life and Death of King John.

John

John from the Historia Anglorum'

King of England (more...)

Reign 6 April 1199 - 19 October 1216 (17 years, & 196 days)

Coronation 27 May 1199

Predecessor Richard I

Successor Henry III

Consort Isabel, Countess of Gloucester

m. 1189; ann. 1199

Isabella of Angoulême

m. 1200; wid. 1216

Issue

Henry III

Richard, 1st Earl of Cornwall

Joan, Queen of Scots

Isabella, Holy Roman Empress

Eleanor, Countess of Pembroke

House House of Plantagenet

Father Henry II of England

Mother Eleanor of Aquitaine

Born 24 December 1167(1167-12-24)

Beaumont Palace, Oxford

Died 19 October 1216 (aged 48)

Newark Castle, Newark-on-Trent, Nottinghamshire

Burial Worcester Cathedral

John (24 December 1167 - 19 October 1216[1]) was King of England from 6 April 1199 until his death. He acceded to the throne as the younger brother of King Richard I, who died without issue. John was the youngest of five sons of King Henry II of England and Eleanor, Duchess of Aquitaine, and was their second surviving son to ascend the throne; thus, he continued the line of Plantagenet or Angevin kings of England. Prior to his coronation, he was Earl of Cornwall and Gloucester, but this title reverted to the Crown once he became King. John's oldest surviving brother, Richard, became king upon the death of their father in 1189, and John was made Count of Mortain (France).

Generation 70 (cont.)

When Richard refused to honour their father's wishes and surrender Aquitaine to him as well, John staged a rebellion. The rebellion failed, and John lost all potential claims to lands in France.

During his lifetime John acquired two epithets. One was "Lackland" (French: Sans Terre), because, as his father's youngest son, he did not inherit land out of his family's holdings, and because as King he lost significant territory to France.[2] The other was "Softsword" signifying his supposed lack of prowess in battle.[3]

Apart from entering popular legend as the enemy of Robin Hood, he is perhaps best-known for having acquiesced - to the barons of English nobility - to seal Magna Carta, a document which limited kingly power in England and which is popularly thought as an early step in the evolution of limited government.

Contents [hide]

- 1 Early life
- 2 Richard's absence
- 3 Reign
 - 3.1 Dispute with Arthur
 - 3.2 Dealings with Bordeaux
 - 3.3 Dispute with the Pope
 - 3.4 Excommunication and Papal Supremacy
 - 3.5 Dispute with the barons
- 4 Death
- 5 Legacy
 - 5.1 Marriage and issue
- 6 Genealogy
 - 6.1 Depictions in fiction
- 7 Notes
- 8 References
- 9 External links

[edit] Early life

As the youngest of the sons of Henry II, John could expect no inheritance. His family life was tumultuous, as his older brothers all became involved in rebellions against Henry. His mother, Eleanor, was imprisoned by Henry in 1173, when John was about five years old. As a child, John was betrothed to Alais, daughter and heiress of Humbert III of Savoy. It was hoped that by this marriage the Angevin dynasty would extend its influence beyond the Alps, because John was promised the inheritance of Savoy, Piemonte, Maurienne, and the other possessions of Count Humbert. King Henry promised his young son castles in Normandy which had been previously promised to his brother Geoffrey; this promise was for some time a bone of contention between Henry and Geoffrey. Alais made the trip over the Alps and joined Henry's court, but she died before being married. Gerald of Wales relates that King Henry had a curious painting in a chamber of Winchester Castle, depicting an eagle being attacked by three of its chicks, while a fourth chick crouched, waiting for its chance to strike. When asked the meaning of this picture, King Henry said:

"The four young ones of the eagle are my four sons,... who will not cease persecuting me even unto death. And the youngest, whom I now embrace with such tender affection, will someday afflict me more grievously and perilously than all the others."

John on a stag hunt, from De Rege Johanne. Before his accession, John had already acquired a reputation for treachery, having conspired sometimes with and sometimes against his elder brothers, Henry, Richard and Geoffrey. In 1184, John and Richard both claimed that they were the rightful heir to Aquitaine, one of many unfriendly encounters between the two. In 1185, John became the ruler of Ireland, whose people grew to despise him, causing John to leave after only eight months.

Generation 70 (cont.)

[edit] Richard's absence

During Richard's absence on the Third Crusade from 1190 to 1194, John attempted to overthrow William Longchamp, the Bishop of Ely and Richard's designated justiciar. This was one of the events that inspired later writers to cast John as the villain in their reworking of the legend of Robin Hood.

John was more popular than Longchamp in London, and in October 1191 the leading citizens of the city opened the gates to him while Longchamp was confined in the tower. John promised the city the right to govern itself as a commune in return for recognition as Richard's heir presumptive.[4] While returning from the Crusade, Richard was captured by Leopold V, Duke of Austria, and handed over to Henry VI, Holy Roman Emperor, who held him for ransom. Meanwhile, John had joined forces with Philip Augustus, King of France, and they sent a letter to Henry asking him to keep Richard away from England for as long as possible, offering payment to keep Richard imprisoned. Henry declined their offer, and once Richard's ransom was paid by his mother Eleanor of Aquitaine (who had to pawn the Crown Jewels of England to do so), he was set free. Upon the release, John pleaded for forgiveness from Richard, who granted it and named him heir presumptive.

[edit] Reign

[edit] Dispute with Arthur

On Richard's death (6 April 1199) John was accepted in Normandy and England. He was crowned king at Westminster on 27 May, Ascension Day. But Anjou, Maine, and Brittany declared for Arthur, son of his older brother Geoffrey. Some regarded his young nephew, Arthur of Brittany, as the rightful heir. Arthur fought his uncle for the throne, with the support of King Philip II of France. The conflict between Arthur and John had fatal consequences. By the May 1200 Treaty of Le Goulet, Philip recognised John over Arthur, and the two came to terms regarding John's vassalage for Normandy and the Angevin territories, but the peace was ephemeral.

The war upset the barons of Poitou, where John ruled as Count, enough for them to seek redress from the King of France, who was King John's feudal overlord with respect to the territories on the Continent. In 1202, John was summoned to the French court to answer the Poitevin barons' charges, one of which was his marriage to Isobel of Angoulême, who was already engaged to Hugh de Lusignan. Philip Augustus summoned John to his court when the Lusignans pleaded for his help. John refused, and, under feudal law, because of his failure of service to his lord, Philip declared all John's French lands and territories, except Gascony in the southwest, forfeit and immediately occupied them. Philip invested Arthur with all the fiefs of which he had deprived John, except for Normandy, and betrothed him to his daughter Marie.

Needing to supply a war across the English Channel, in 1203 John ordered all shipyards (including inland ports such as Gloucester) in England to provide at least one ship, with places such as the newly-built Portsmouth being responsible for several. He made Portsmouth the new home of the navy. (The Anglo-Saxon kings, such as Edward the Confessor, had royal harbours constructed on the south coast at Sandwich, and most importantly, Hastings.) By the end of 1204, he had 45 large galleys available to him, and from then on an average of four new ones every year. He also created an Admiralty of four admirals, responsible for various parts of the new navy. During John's reign, major improvements were made in ship design, including the addition of sails and removable forecastles. He also created the first big transport ships, called buisses. John is sometimes credited with the founding of the modern Royal Navy. What is known about this navy comes from the Pipe Rolls, since these achievements are ignored by the chroniclers and early historians.

In the hope of avoiding trouble in England and Wales while he was away fighting to recover his French lands, in 1205, John formed an alliance by marrying off his illegitimate daughter, Joan, to the Welsh prince Llywelyn the Great.

Generation 70 (cont.)

As part of the war, Arthur attempted to kidnap his own grandmother, Eleanor of Aquitaine, at Mirebeau, but was defeated and captured by John's forces. Arthur was imprisoned first at Falaise and then at Rouen. After this, Arthur's fate remains unknown. The annals of Margam Abbey give the following entry for 3 April 1203:

"After King John had captured Arthur and kept him alive in prison for some time in the castle of Rouen... when John was drunk he slew Arthur with his own hand and tying a heavy stone to the body cast it into the Seine."[citation needed]. Another source states that his body was weighted and thrown into the castle moat.

However, Hubert de Burgh, the officer commanding the Rouen fortress, claimed to have delivered Arthur around Easter 1203 to agents of the King sent to castrate him and that Arthur had died of shock. Hubert later retracted his statement and claimed Arthur still lived. Notwithstanding Hubert's retraction, no one ever saw Arthur alive again. Assuming that he was murdered, Brittany, and later Normandy, rebelled against John.

John also imprisoned his niece, Eleanor, Fair Maid of Brittany. Eleanor remained a prisoner until her death in 1241. Through deeds such as these, John acquired a reputation for ruthlessness.

[edit] Dealings with Bordeaux

In 1203, John exempted the citizens and merchants of Bordeaux from the Grande Coutume, which was the principal tax on their exports. In exchange, the regions of Bordeaux, Bayonne and Dax pledged support against the French Crown. The unblocked ports gave Gascon merchants open access to the English wine market for the first time. The following year, John granted the same exemptions to La Rochelle and Poitou.[5]

[edit] Dispute with the Pope

Pope Innocent III and King John had a disagreement about who would become Archbishop of Canterbury which lasted from 1205 until 1213. When Archbishop of Canterbury Hubert Walter died on 13 July 1205, John became involved in a dispute with Pope Innocent III. The Canterbury Cathedral chapter claimed the sole right to elect Hubert's successor and favoured Reginald, a candidate out of their midst. However, both the English bishops and the King had an interest in the choice of successor to this powerful office. The king wanted John de Gray, one of his own men, so he could influence the church more.[6] When their dispute could not be settled, the Chapter secretly elected one of their members as Archbishop. A second election imposed by John resulted in another nominee. When they both appeared in Rome, Innocent disavowed both elections, and his candidate, Stephen Langton, was elected over the objections of John's observers. John was supported in his position by the English barons and many of the English bishops, and refused to accept Langton.

John expelled the Chapter in July 1207, to which the Pope reacted by placing an interdict on the kingdom. John immediately retaliated by closing down the churches. Although he issued instructions for the confiscation of all church possessions, individual institutions were able to negotiate terms for managing their own properties and keeping the produce of their estates.[7] After his excommunication, John tightened these measures and he accrued significant sums from the income of vacant sees and abbeys: for example, the church lost an estimated 100,000 marks to the Crown in 1213.[8] The Pope, realising that too long a period without church services could lead to loss of faith, gave permission for some churches to hold Mass behind closed doors in 1209. In 1212, they allowed last rites to the dying. While the interdict was a burden to many, it did not result in rebellion against John.

[edit] Excommunication and Papal Supremacy

In November 1209 John was excommunicated, and in February 1213, Innocent threatened stronger measures unless John submitted. The papal terms for submission were accepted in the presence of the papal legate Pandulph in May 1213 (according to Matthew Paris, at the Templar Church at Dover);[9] in addition, John offered to

Generation 70 (cont.)

surrender the Kingdom of England to God and the Saints Peter and Paul for a feudal service of 1,000 marks annually, 700 for England and 300 for Ireland.[8] With this submission, formalised in the Bulla Aurea (Golden Bull), John gained the valuable support of his papal overlord in his new dispute with the English barons.

[edit] Dispute with the barons

Coming to terms with Llywelyn I, Prince of Gwynedd, following the Welsh Uprising of 1211 and settling his dispute with the papacy, John turned his attentions back to his overseas interests. The European wars culminated in defeat at the Battle of Bouvines (1214), which forced the king to accept an unfavourable peace with France after having failed to get help from King Mohammed el-Nasir of Morocco.[10] This tale of the king's willingness to convert to Islam in exchange for help originates from an account by Matthew Paris, who was trying to bring the king further into disrepute, and may well have been fabricated.[11]

This finally turned the barons against him (some had already rebelled against him after he was excommunicated), and he met their leaders along with their French and Scots allies at Runnymede, near London on 15 June 1215 to seal the Great Charter, called in Latin Magna Carta. Because he had sealed under duress, however, John received approval from his overlord the Pope to break his word as soon as hostilities had ceased, provoking the First Barons' War and an invited French invasion by Prince Louis of France (whom the majority of the English barons had invited to replace John on the throne and had him proclaimed king in London in May 1216). John travelled around the country to oppose the rebel forces, directing, among other operations, a two-month siege of the rebel-held Rochester Castle.

[edit] Death

John's tomb effigyRetreating from the French invasion, John took a safe route around the marshy area of the Wash to avoid the rebel held area of East Anglia. His slow baggage train (including the Crown Jewels), however, took a direct route across it and was lost to the unexpected incoming tide. This dealt John a terrible blow, which affected his health and state of mind. Succumbing to dysentery and moving from place to place, he stayed one night at Sleaford Castle before dying on 18 October (or possibly 19 October) 1216, at Newark Castle (then in Lincolnshire, now on Nottinghamshire's border with that county). Numerous, possibly fictitious, accounts circulated soon after his death that he had been killed by poisoned ale, poisoned plums or a "surfeit of peaches".[12][13]

He was buried in Worcester Cathedral in the city of Worcester.

His nine-year-old son succeeded him and became King Henry III of England (1216-72), and although Louis continued to claim the English throne, the barons switched their allegiance to the new king, forcing Louis to give up his claim and sign the Treaty of Lambeth in 1217.

[edit] Legacy

King John's tombKing John's reign has traditionally been characterised as one of the most disastrous in English history, earning him the nickname "Bad King John": it began with military defeats - he lost Normandy to Philip Augustus of France in his first five years on the throne - and ended with England torn by civil war and himself on the verge of being forced out of power. In 1213, he made England a papal fief to resolve a conflict with the Catholic Church, and his rebellious barons forced him to seal Magna Carta in 1215, the act for which he is best remembered.

King John is also responsible for the creation of another English cultural icon, the historic, medieval London Bridge. To finance the construction of a large bridge across the Thames, King John set a precedent by allowing houses, shops, and a church to be

Generation 70 (cont.)

built on top of the historic London Bridge, making it a tourist attraction.

As far as the administration of his kingdom went, John functioned as an efficient ruler, but he lost approval of the English barons by taxing them in ways outside those traditionally allowed by feudal overlords. The tax known as scutage, payment made instead of providing knights (as required by feudal law), became particularly unpopular. John was a very fair-minded and well informed king, however, often acting as a judge in the Royal Courts, and his justice was much sought after. Also, John's employment of an able Chancellor and certain clerks resulted in the first proper set of records, the Pipe Rolls. Tudor historiography was particularly interested in him, for his independence from the papacy (or lack of it) - this atmosphere produced not only Shakespeare's own King John but also its model The Troublesome Reign of King John and John Bale's Kynge Johan.

Winston Churchill summarised the legacy of John's reign: "When the long tally is added, it will be seen that the British nation and the English-speaking world owe far more to the vices of John than to the labours of virtuous sovereigns".^[14] Medieval historian C. Warren Hollister called John an "enigmatic figure": In 2006, he was selected by the BBC History Magazine as the 13th century's worst Briton.^[15]

[edit] Marriage and issue

In 1189, John was married to Isabel of Gloucester, daughter and heiress of William Fitz Robert, 2nd Earl of Gloucester (she is given several alternative names by history, including Avis, Hawise, Joan, and Eleanor). They had no children, and John had their marriage annulled on the grounds of consanguinity, some time before or shortly after his accession to the throne, which took place on 6 April 1199, and she was never acknowledged as queen. (She then married Geoffrey de Mandeville as her second husband and Hubert de Burgh as her third).

John remarried, on 24 August 1200, Isabella of Angoulême, who was twenty years his junior. She was the daughter of Aymer Taillefer, Count of Angoulême. John had kidnapped her from her fiancé, Hugh X of Lusignan.^[citation needed]

Isabella bore five children:-

Henry III (1207-1272), King of England.

Richard (1209-1272), 1st Earl of Cornwall.

Joan (1210-1238), Queen Consort of Alexander II of Scotland.

Isabella (1214-1241), Consort of Frederick II, Holy Roman Emperor.

Eleanor (1215-1275), who married William Marshal, 2nd Earl of Pembroke, and later married Simon de Montfort, 6th Earl of Leicester.

John is given a great taste for lechery by the chroniclers of his age, and even allowing some embellishment, he did have many illegitimate children. Matthew Paris accuses him of being envious of many of his barons and kinsfolk, and seducing their more attractive daughters and sisters. Roger of Wendover describes an incident that occurred when John became enamoured of Margaret, the wife of Eustace de Vesci and an illegitimate daughter of King William I of Scotland. Eustace substituted a prostitute in her place when the king came to Margaret's bed in the dark of night; the next morning, when John boasted to Vesci of how good his wife was in bed, Vesci confessed and fled.

John had the following illegitimate children:-

Joan, Lady of Wales, the wife of Llywelyn the Great Welsh name Llywelyn Fawr, (by a woman named Clemence)

Richard Fitz Roy, (by his cousin, Adela, daughter of his uncle Hamelin de Warenne)

Oliver FitzRoy, (by a mistress named Hawise) who accompanied the papal legate Pelayo to Damietta in 1218, and never returned.

By an unknown mistress (or mistresses) John fathered:-

Generation 70 (cont.)

Geoffrey FitzRoy, who went on expedition to Poitou in 1205 and died there.

John FitzRoy, a clerk in 1201.

Henry FitzRoy, who died in 1245.

Osbert Gifford, who was given lands in Oxfordshire, Norfolk, Suffolk, and Sussex, and is last seen alive in 1216.

Eudes FitzRoy, who accompanied his half-brother Richard on Crusade and died in the Holy Land in 1241.

Bartholomew FitzRoy, a member of the order of Friars Preachers.

Maud FitzRoy, Abbess of Barking, who died in 1252.

Isabel FitzRoy, wife of Richard Fitz Ives.

Philip FitzRoy, found living in 1263.

(The surname of FitzRoy is Norman-French for son of the king.)

Ancestors of John of England

16. Fulk IV of Anjou

8. Fulk V of Anjou

17. Bertrade de Montfort

4. Geoffrey V of Anjou

18. Elias I of Maine

9. Ermengarde of Maine

19. Matilda of Château-du-Loir

2. Henry II of England

20. William I of England

10. Henry I of England

21. Matilda of Flanders

5. Empress Matilda

22. Malcolm III of Scotland

11. Matilda of Scotland

23. Margaret of Scotland

1. John of England

24. William VIII of Aquitaine

12. William IX of Aquitaine

25. Hildegarde of Burgundy

6. William X of Aquitaine

26. William IV of Toulouse

13. Philippa of Toulouse

Generation 70 (cont.)

- 27. Emma of Mortain
- 3. Eleanor of Aquitaine
- 28. Boson II de Châtellerauld
- 14. Aimery I of Châtellerauld
- 29. Alienor de Thouars
- 7. Aenor de Châtellerauld
- 30. Barthelémy de L'Isle Bouchard
- 15. Dangereuse de L'Isle Bouchard

[edit] Depictions in fiction

Main article: Cultural depictions of John of England

King John as shown in Cassell's History of England (1902)These reflect the overwhelming view of his reputation:-

King John was the subject of a Shakespearean play, The Life and Death of King John. King John is a central figure in the 1819 historical romance Ivanhoe, by Sir Walter Scott.

Philip José Farmer, a science fiction author, featured King John as one of several historical figures in his Riverworld Saga.

John and one of his Justices in Eyre, the Sheriff of Nottingham, are portrayed as villain and henchman in the Robin Hood legends. These usually place the Robin Hood stories in the latter part of Richard I's reign, when Richard was in captivity and John was acting as unofficial regent. Among the screen incarnations of John in versions of the Robin Hood story are:-

Sam De Grasse in Robin Hood (1922).

Claude Rains in The Adventures of Robin Hood (1938).

Donald Pleasence in the 1950s ITV television series The Adventures of Robin Hood.

The animated Prince John in the 1973 Disney movie Robin Hood, in which he is depicted as an anthropomorphic lion voiced by Peter Ustinov.

Phil Davis in the 1980s television series Robin of Sherwood.

Richard Lewis in Robin Hood: Men in Tights (1993).

Toby Stephens depicts John as a deranged megalomaniac in episode 6, series 3 onwards of Robin Hood

John was impersonated by Kamelion in a plot by the Master in The King's Demons, a 1983 serial of the British science fiction series, Doctor Who.

John is a character in James Goldman's 1966 play The Lion in Winter, which dramatises Henry II's struggles with his wife and sons over the rule of his empire. John is portrayed as a spoiled, simpleminded pawn in the machinations of his brothers and Philip II. In the 1968 film he is portrayed by Nigel Terry. In the 2003 film, he is portrayed by Rafe Spall.

Sharon Penman's Here Be Dragons deals with the reign of John, the development of Wales under Llewelyn's rule, and Llewelyn's marriage to John's illegitimate daughter, Joan, who is depicted in the novel as "Joanna". Other novels of hers which feature John as a prominent character are The Queen's Man, Cruel as the Grave, The Dragon's Lair, and Prince of Darkness, a series of fictional mysteries set during the time of Richard's imprisonment.

John is featured in several books by Elizabeth Chadwick including Lords of the White Castle, The Champion and The Scarlet Lion.

Generation 70 (cont.)

The Devil and King John by Philip Lindsay is a highly speculative but relatively sympathetic account.

King John appeared in The Time Tunnel episode entitled "The Revenge of Robin Hood". Once again, John is depicted as a villain. At the end of the episode, John puts his seal on the Magna Carta but clearly he is not happy about it. He is portrayed by character actor John Crawford.

King John is the subject of A. A. Milne's poem for children which begins "King John was not a good man".

Princess of Thieves, a 2001 telemovie concerning Robin Hood's supposed daughter, depicts Prince John trying to seize the throne from the rightful heir, Prince Phillip, an illegitimate son of King Richard.

King John is one of two subjects - the other being Richard I - in the Steely Dan song Kings, from the 1972 LP release, Can't Buy a Thrill.

[edit] Notes

- 1.^ Some sources indicate he died on 18 October
- 2.^ "King John was not a Good Man". Icons of England.
<http://www.icons.org.uk/theicons/collection/magna-carta/biography/king-john>. Retrieved 2006-11-13.
- 3.^ http://www.historylearningsite.co.uk/king_john.htm
- 4.^ Stephen Inwood, 'A History of London', London: Macmillan, 1998, p.58.
- 5.^ Hugh Johnson, Vintage: The Story of Wine p.142. Simon and Schuster 1989
- 6.^ Haines, Roy Martin (2004). Oxford Dictionary of National Biography: John de Gray. Oxford University Press.
- 7.^ Poole, Stephen (1993). "King John and the Interdict". From Domesday Book to Magna Carta 1087-1216. Oxford History of England (2 ed.). Oxford, England: Oxford University Press. pp. 446-447. ISBN 0-19-285287-6.
- 8.^ a b Harper-Bill, Christopher (1999). "John and the church of Rome". in Church, S. D. King John New Interpretations. Woodbridge, England: Boydell and Brewer. pp. 306-7. ISBN 0-85115-736-X.
- 9.^ Knights Templar Church at English Heritage website
- 10.^ Q&A: Sharia law
- 11.^ Church, Stephen (1999). The household knights of King John. Cambridge, England: Cambridge University Press. p. 66. ISBN 9780521553193. "As an accurate account of an event the story has little value"
- 12.^ Given-Wilson, Chris (1996). An Illustrated History of Late Medieval England. Manchester, England: Manchester University Press. p. 87. ISBN 0-7190-4152-X.
- 13.^ Child, G. C. (9 May 1857). "Medical History of the early kings of England". Medical Times and Gazette (London) 14: 457.
- 14.^ Humes, James C. (1994). The Wit & Wisdom of Winston Churchill: p.155
- 15.^ BBC

[edit] References

King John, by W.L. Warren ISBN 0-520-03643-3
The Feudal Kingdom of England 1042-1216, by Frank Barlow ISBN 0-582-49504-0
Medieval Europe: A Short History (Seventh Edition), by C. Warren Hollister ISBN 0-07-029637-5

[edit] External links

John of England at Genealogics
Graphic of family tree of the children of John
King John at Find-A-Grave

John "Lackland" King of England and Isabel FITZROBERT had the following child:










90. i. HENRY⁷¹ KING OF ENGLAND III was born on 01 Oct 1206 in Winchester, Hampshire, , England. He died on 16 Nov 1272 in Westminster, London, England. He married Eleanor Berendae on 14 Jan 1236 in Canterburv. Kent. .






Generation 70 (cont.)

England. She was born in 1221 in Aix En Provence, Bouches-du-Rhone, Provence-Alpes-Cote d'Azur, France. She died on 24 Jun 1291 in Amesbury, Wiltshire, , England.

John "Lackland" King of England and Isabella De Taillefer had the following children:









- ii. RICHARD OF CHILHAM PLANTAGENET was born in 1186 in Winchester, Hampshire, , England. He died in 1248 in Chilham Castle, Kent, , England. 
- iii. JOANNA OF WALES was born in 1188 in , London, , England. She died in 1204. 
- iv. ELEANOR PLANTAGENET was born in 1188 in Winchester, Hampshire, , England. She died in 1204 in Montargis, Loiret, Centre, France. 
- v. KING LLL HENRY* was born on 01 Oct 1207 in Winchester, Hampshire, , England. He died on 16 Nov 1272 in London, Middlesex, , England. 
- vi. HENRY PLANTAGENET was born on 01 Oct 1207 in Winchester, Hampshire, , England. He died on 16 Nov 1272 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. 
- vii. MATILDA ENGLAND PLANTAGENET was born in 1212 in Oxford, Oxfordshire, , England. She died in , , , England. 
- viii. HUGH DE LUSIGNAN XI was born in 1220 in Lamarche, Cote d'Or, Bourgogne, France. He died in 1250 in Mansurah, Al Qunaytirah, Syrian Arab Republic. 
- ix. GUY DE LUSIGNAN was born in 1222 in Lusignan, Vienne, Poitou-Charentes, France. He died in 1281 in Lewes, Sussex, , England. 
- x. HENRY DE LUSIGNAN was born in 1223. 
- xi. ALIX DE LUSIGNAN was born in 1224 in Lusignan, Lot-et-Garonne, Aquitaine, France. She died on 09 Feb 1256 in Warren, Sussex, , England. 
- xii. GEOFFREY DE LUSIGNAN was born in 1224 in Lusignan, Vienne, Poitou-Charentes, France. He died in Jul 1263. 
- xiii. WILLIAM DE VALENCE was born in 1225 in Valence, Charente, Poitou-Charentes, France. He died on 18 May 1296 in Bayonne, Pyrenees-Atlantiques, Aquitaine, France. 
- xiv. GUILLAUME DE LUSIGNAN was born in 1225 in Valence, Charente, Poitou-Charentes, France. He died on 13 Jun 1296 in Bayonne, Pyrenees-Atlantiques, Aquitaine, France. 
- xv. ISABELLA DE LUSIGNAN was born in 1228 in Lusignan, Vienne, Poitou-Charentes, France. She died in 1283. 
- xvi. MARGUERITE DE LUSIGNAN was born in 1228 in Lusignan, Vienne, Poitou-Charentes, France. She died in 1283. 
- xvii. AYMER DE LUSIGNAN was born in 1228 in Lusignan, Vienne, Poitou-Charentes, France. He died on 04 Dec 1260 in , Paris, Ile-de-France, France. 

John "Lackland" King of England and Suzanne Plantagenet de Warenne had the following children:

- xviii. RICHARD FITZROY was born in 1186 in Winchester Buckley, Hampshire, , England. He died in 1232 in Badlesmere, Kent, , England. 
- xix. JOHN FITZROY was born in 1192 in Of, Lincolnshire, , England. He died in 1201 in , Rochell, Charentemaritime, France. 
- xx. ISABEL LA BLANCHE was born in 1192 in Of, , , England. She died in 1313. 

John "Lackland" King of England and Agatha De Ferrers had the following children:



Generation 70 (cont.)

- xxi. JOAN LACKLAND was born on 22 Jul 1190 in Coucy, Ardennes, Champagne-Ardenne, France. She died on 30 Mar 1237 in Aber, Caernarvonshire, , Wales. 
- xxii. RICHARD FITZ ROY was born in 1200 in Chilham Castle, Kent, , England. He died on 24 Jun 1246. 
- xxiii. RICHARD EARL OF CORNWALL was born on 06 Jan 1209. He died on 02 Apr 1272 in Age, Cuanza Sul, Angola. 
- xxiv. JOAN PLANTAGENET was born on 22 Jul 1210 in Coucy, Ardennes, Champagne-Ardenne, France. She died on 04 Mar 1238 in Aber, Gwynedd, Wales, England. 
- xxv. JOANNA JOAN MAKEPEACE was born on 22 Jul 1210 in , Gloucestershire, , England. She died on 04 Mar 1237 in York, Yorkshire, , England. 
- xxvi. JOHN OF ACRE was born in 1212 in King Edward, Aberdeenshire, , Scotland. He died in 1255. 
- xxvii ISABEL OF ENGLAND was born in 1214 in , Gloucestershire, , England. She died on 01 Dec 1241 in , Foggia, Puglia, Italy. 
- xxvii ELEANOR PLANTAGENET was born in 1215 in Gloucester, Gloucestershire, , England. She died on 13 Apr 1275 in Montargis Abbey, Loiret, Centre, France. 

Generation 71

89. **ROGER⁷¹ DE CLIFFORD** (Roger⁷⁰ DeClifford, Roger⁶⁹, Walter⁶⁸ DeClifford, Walter⁶⁷, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolarsson, Fjolar³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1243 in Clifford Castle, Clifford, Herefordshire, England. He died on 06 Nov 1282 in Menai Strait, Anglesey, Wales. He married Isabel De Vipont in 1269 in Clifford, Herefordshire, , England. She was born in 1254 in Ricester, Oxfordshire, England. She died in 1291 in Shap Abbey, Westmorland, England.

Roger De Clifford and Isabel De Vipont had the following children:

- i. AGNES⁷² CLIFFORD was born in 1271 in Droylsden, Lancashire, , England. She died on 09 Mar 1332 in Tetbury, Gloucestershire, , England. 
- 91. ii. ROBERT DE CLIFFORD was born on 01 Apr 1274 in Clifford Castle, Herefordshire, England. He died on 24 Jun 1314 in Bannockburn, Stirling, Central, Scotland. He married Maud De Clare on 03 Nov 1295 in , Clifford Castle, Herefordshire, England. She was born in 1276 in , Gloucestershire, England. She died on 01 Feb 1327 in Castle Clifford, Hay, Hertfordshire, England. 

Generation 71 (cont.)

- iii. JOHN CLIFFORD was born in 1276 in Clifford, Herefordshire, , England. He died in 1282 in Meaux, Puy-de-Dome, Auvergne, France.



90. **HENRY⁷¹ KING OF ENGLAND III** (John "Lackland"⁷⁰, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 01 Oct 1206 in Winchester, Hampshire, , England. He died on 16 Nov 1272 in Westminster, London, England. He married Eleanor Berenger on 14 Jan 1236 in Canterbury, Kent, , England. She was born in 1221 in Aix En Provence, Bouches-du-Rhone, Provence-Alpes-Cote d'Azur, France. She died on 24 Jun 1291 in Amesbury, Wiltshire, , England.



Notes for Henry King of England III:

Henry III of England

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Henry III of Winchester

Oil painting of Henry III by unknown artist, c. 1620. Unfortunately, it is titled Edward.
King of England (more...)

Reign 18 October 1216 - 16 November 1272 (56 years, & 29 days)

Coronation 28 October 1216, Gloucester

17 May 1220, Westminster Abbey

Predecessor John

Successor Edward I

Regent William Marshal, 1st Earl of Pembroke (1216-1219)

Hubert de Burgh, 1st Earl of Kent (1219-1227)

Consort Eleanor of Provence

Issue

Edward I

Margaret, Queen of Scots

Beatrice, Duchess of Brittany

Edmund Crouchback, 1st Earl of Leicester and Lancaster

House House of Plantagenet

Father John

Mother Isabella of Angoulême

Born 1 October 1207(1207-10-01)

Winchester Castle, Hampshire

Died 16 November 1272 (aged 65)

Westminster, London

Generation 71 (cont.)

Burial Westminster Abbey, London

Henry III (1 October 1207 - 16 November 1272) was the son and successor of John as King of England, reigning for fifty-six years from 1216 to his death. His contemporaries knew him as Henry of Winchester. He was the first child king in England since the reign of Æthelred the Unready. England prospered during his reign and his greatest monument is Westminster, which he made the seat of his government and where he expanded the abbey as a shrine to Edward the Confessor.

He assumed the crown under the regency of the popular William Marshal, but the England he inherited had undergone several drastic changes in the reign of his father. He spent much of his reign fighting the barons over the Magna Carta[citation needed] and the royal rights, and was eventually forced to call the first "parliament" in 1264. He was also unsuccessful on the Continent, where he endeavoured to re-establish English control over Normandy, Anjou, and Aquitaine.

[edit] Coronation

Henry III was born in 1207 at Winchester Castle. He was the son of King John and Isabella of Angoulême. The coronation was a simple affair, attended by only a handful of noblemen and three bishops. In the absence of a crown (the crown had recently been lost with all the rest of his father's treasure in a wreck in East Anglia[1]) a simple golden band was placed on the young boy's head, not by the Archbishop of Canterbury (who was at this time supporting Prince Louis "the Lion", the future king of France) but by another clergyman-either Peter des Roches, Bishop of Winchester, or Cardinal Guala Bicchieri, the Papal legate. In 1220, a second coronation was ordered by Pope Honorius III who did not consider that the first had been carried out in accordance with church rites. This occurred on 17 May 1220 in Westminster Abbey.[2]

Under John's rule, the barons had supported an invasion by Prince Louis because they disliked the way that John had ruled the country. However, they quickly saw that the young prince was a safer option. Henry's regents immediately declared their intention to rule by Magna Carta, which they proceeded to do during Henry's minority.

[edit] Wars and rebellions

In 1244, when the Scots threatened to invade England, King Henry III visited York Castle and ordered it rebuilt in stone. The work commenced in 1245, and took some 20 to 25 years to complete. The builders crowned the existing moat with a stone keep, known as the King's Tower.

Henry's reign came to be marked by civil strife as the English barons, led by Simon de Montfort, demanded more say in the running of the kingdom. French-born de Montfort had originally been one of the foreign upstarts so loathed by many as Henry's foreign counsellors. Henry, in an outburst of anger, accused Simon of seducing his sister and forcing him to give her to Simon to avoid a scandal. When confronted by the Barons about the secret marriage that Henry had allowed to happen, a feud developed between the two. Their relationship reached a crisis in the 1250s when de Montfort was brought up on spurious charges for actions he took as lieutenant of Gascony, the last remaining Plantagenet land across the English Channel. He was acquitted by the Peers of the realm, much to the King's displeasure.

Henry also became embroiled in funding a war in Sicily on behalf of the Pope in return for a title for his second son Edmund, a state of affairs that made many barons fearful that Henry was following in the footsteps of his father, King John, and needed to be kept in check, too. De Montfort became leader of those who wanted to reassert Magna Carta and force the king to surrender more power to the baronial council. In 1258, seven leading barons forced Henry to agree to the Provisions of Oxford, which effectively abolished the absolutist Anglo-Norman monarchy, giving power to a council of fifteen barons to deal with the business of government and providing for a thrice-yearly meeting of parliament to monitor their performance. Henry was forced to take part in the

Generation 71 (cont.)

swearing of a collective oath to the Provisions of Oxford.

In the following years, those supporting de Montfort and those supporting the king grew more and more polarised. Henry obtained a papal bull in 1262 exempting him from his oath and both sides began to raise armies. The Royalists were led by Prince Edward, Henry's eldest son. Civil war, known as the Second Barons' War, followed.

The charismatic de Montfort and his forces had captured most of southeastern England by 1263, and at the Battle of Lewes on 14 May 1264, Henry was defeated and taken prisoner by de Montfort's army. While Henry was reduced to being a figurehead king, de Montfort broadened representation to include each county of England and many important towns—that is, to groups beyond the nobility. Henry and Edward continued under house arrest. The short period that followed was the closest England was to come to complete abolition of the monarchy until the Commonwealth period of 1649–1660 and many of the barons who had initially supported de Montfort began to suspect that he had gone too far with his reforming zeal.

The tomb of King Henry III in Westminster Abbey, LondonBut only fifteen months later Prince Edward had escaped captivity (having been freed by his cousin Roger Mortimer) to lead the royalists into battle again and he turned the tables on de Montfort at the Battle of Evesham in 1265. Following this victory, savage retribution was exacted on the rebels.

[edit] Death

Henry's reign ended when he died in 1272, after which he was succeeded by his son, Edward I. His body was laid, temporarily, in the tomb of Edward the Confessor while his own sarcophagus was constructed in Westminster Abbey.

[edit] Attitudes and beliefs during his reign

As Henry reached maturity he was keen to restore royal authority, looking towards the autocratic model of the French monarchy.[citation needed] Henry married Eleanor of Provence and he promoted many of his French relatives to higher positions of power and wealth. For instance, one Poitevin, Peter des Riveaux, held the offices of Treasurer of the Household, Keeper of the King's Wardrobe, Lord Privy Seal, and the sheriffdoms of twenty-one English counties simultaneously. Henry's tendency to govern for long periods with no publicly-appointed ministers who could be held accountable for their actions and decisions did not make matters any easier. Many English barons came to see his method of governing as foreign.

Henry was much taken with the cult of the Anglo-Saxon saint king Edward the Confessor who had been canonised in 1161. After learning that St Edward dressed in an austere manner, Henry took to doing the same and wearing only the simplest of robes. He had a mural of the saint painted in his bedchamber for inspiration before and after sleep and even named his eldest son Edward. Henry designated Westminster, where St Edward had founded the abbey, as the fixed seat of power in England and Westminster Hall duly became the greatest ceremonial space of the kingdom, where the council of nobles also met. Henry appointed French architects from Rheims to renovate Westminster Abbey in the Gothic style. Work began, at great expense, in 1245. The centrepiece of Henry's renovated abbey was a shrine to Edward the Confessor. It was finished in 1269 and the saint's relics were then installed. Henry suffered a bout of insanity in 1266 that led to him converting to Germanic polytheism. This new-found belief lasted several days, before he reverted back to Christianity. According to legend, he was "brought to" by the smell of roasted peacock.

Henry was known for his anti-Jewish decrees, such as a decree compelling Jews to wear a special "badge of shame" in the form of the Two Tablets. Henry was extremely pious and his journeys were often delayed by his insistence on hearing Mass several times a day. He took so long to arrive for a visit to the French court that his

Generation 71 (cont.)

brother-in-law, King Louis IX of France, banned priests from Henry's route. On one occasion, as related by Roger of Wendover, when King Henry met with papal prelates, he said, "If [the prelates] knew how much I, in my reverence of God, am afraid of them and how unwilling I am to offend them, they would trample on me as on an old and worn-out shoe."

[edit] Criticisms

Henry's advancement of foreign favourites, notably his wife's Savoyard uncles and his own Lusignan half-siblings, was unpopular with his subjects and barons. He was also extravagant and avaricious; when his first child, Prince Edward, was born, Henry demanded that Londoners bring him rich gifts to celebrate. He even sent back gifts that did not please him. Matthew Paris reports that some said, "God gave us this child, but the king sells him to us."

Henry III lands in Aquitaine, from a later (15th century) illumination. (Bibliothèque Nationale, MS fr. 2829, folio 18)[edit] Appearance

According to Proulx et al., Henry was a thickset man of great stature who was often revered for his smooth skin. (His son, Edward I suffered from a droopy eyelid.)

[edit] Marriage and children

Married on 14 January 1236, Canterbury Cathedral, Canterbury, Kent, to Eleanor of Provence, with at least five children born:

1. Edward I (b. 17 June 1239 - d. 8 July 1307)
2. Margaret (b. 29 September 1240 - d. 26 February 1275), married King Alexander III of Scotland
3. Beatrice of England (b. 25 June 1242 - d. 24 March 1275), married to John II, Duke of Brittany
4. Edmund Crouchback (16 January 1245 - d. 5 June 1296)
5. Katherine (b. 25 November 1253 - d. 3 May 1257), deafness was discovered at age 2. [1]

There is reason to doubt the existence of several attributed children of Henry and Eleanor.

Richard (b. after 1247 - d. before 1256),
John (b. after 1250 - d. before 1256), and
Henry (b. after 1253 - d. young)
are known only from a 14th century addition made to a manuscript of Flores historiarum, and are nowhere contemporaneously recorded.

William (b. and d. ca. 1258) is an error for the nephew of Henry's half-brother, William de Valence.

Another daughter, Matilda, is found only in the Hayles abbey chronicle, alongside such other fictitious children as a son named William for King John, and an illegitimate son named John for King Edward I. Matilda's existence is doubtful, at best. For further details, see Margaret Howell, *The Children of King Henry III and Eleanor of Provence* (1992).

[edit] Personal details

His Royal Motto was *qui non dat quod habet non accipit ille quod optat* (He who does not give what he has, does not receive what he wants).

His favourite wine was made with the Loire Valley red wine grape Pineau d'Aunis which Henry first introduced to England in the thirteenth century.[3]

He built a Royal Palace in the town of Cippenham, Slough, Buckinghamshire named "Cippenham Moat".

In 1266, Henry III of England granted the Lübeck and Hamburg Hansa a charter for operations in England, which contributed to the emergence of the Hanseatic League.

Generation 71 (cont.)

[edit] Fictional portrayals

In The Divine Comedy Dante sees Henry ("the king of simple life") sitting outside the gates of Purgatory with other contemporary European rulers.

Henry is a prominent character in Sharon Penman's historical novel *Falls the Shadow*; his portrayal is very close to most historical descriptions of him as weak and vacillating.

Henry has been portrayed on screen only rarely. As a child he has been portrayed by Dora Senior in the 1899 silent short *King John* (1899), a version of John's death scene from Shakespeare's *King John*, and by Rusty Livingstone in the 1984 BBC Shakespeare version of the play.

Ancestors of Henry III of England

- 16. Fulk of Jerusalem
- 8. Geoffrey V of Anjou & Spain
- 17. Ermengarde of Maine
- 4. Henry II of England
- 18. Henry I of England
- 9. Empress Matilda
- 19. Matilda of Scotland
- 2. John of England
- 20. William IX of Aquitaine
- 10. William X of Aquitaine
- 21. Philippa of Toulouse
- 5. Eleanor of Aquitaine
- 22. Aimery I of Châtellerauld
- 11. Aenor de Châtellerauld
- 23. Dangereuse de L' Isle Bouchard
- 1. Henry III of England
- 24. Wulgrin II Taillifer, Count of Angoulême
- 12. William IV Taillifer, Count of Angoulême
- 25. Panica de la Marche
- 6. Aymer Taillifer, Count of Angoulême
- 26. Raymond I, Viscount of Turenne
- 13. Marguerite de Turenne
- 27. Matilda de la Perche
- 3. Isabella of Angoulême
- 28. Louis VI of France
- 14. Peter of Courtenay
- 29. Adelaide of Maurienne
- 7. Alice de Courtenay
- 30. Reinald de Courtenay
- 15. Elizabeth de Courtenay
- 31. Hedwig du Donjon

[edit] See also

Fine rolls

Henry de Bracton

Statutes of Mortmain

[edit] References

1.^ Given-Wilson, Chris (1996). *An Illustrated History of Late Medieval England*. Manchester, England: Manchester University Press. p. 87. ISBN 0-7190-4152-X.

2.^ "Henry III, Archontology.org".

http://www.archontology.org/nations/england/king_england/henry3.php. Retrieved 2007-12-10.

3.^ J. Robinson *Vines Grapes & Wines* pg 199 Mitchell Beazley 1986 ISBN 1-85732-999-6

Generation 71 (cont.)





[edit] External links
Henry III Chronology
Henry III of England at Genealogics
FMG on Henry III of England
Earliest Known Deaf Persons

Henry King of England III and Eleanor Berenger had the following children:


- i. JOHN⁷² PLANTAGENET was born in 1237.
- ii. NICHOLAS PLANTAGENET was born in 1238 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. He died in Nether Tabley, Cheshire, , England.
- iii. HENRY PLANTAGENET was born in 1238.
92. iv. EDWARD I "LONGSHANKS" KING OF ENGLAND was born on 17 Jun 1239 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. He died on 07 Jul 1307 in Burgh On Sands, Cumberland, , England. He married Eleanor of Castile on 18 Oct 1254 in Burgás, Lugo, Galicia, Spain. She was born in Oct 1244 in Burgos, Burgos, Castilla-Leon, Spain. She died on 29 Nov 1290 in Near Gartham, Lincolnshire, , England. He married Marguerite of France on 10 Sep 1299 in Canterbury, Kent, , England. She was born in 1279 in Paris, Ile-de-France, France. She died on 14 Feb 1316 in Marlborough, Wiltshire, , England.
- v. EDMUND EARL LANCASTER PLANTAGENET was born in 1240.
- vi. MARGARET PLANTAGENET was born on 05 Oct 1240 in Windsor, Berkshire, , England. She died on 26 Feb 1275 in Cupar Castle, Fife, , Scotland.
- vii. PLANTAGENET SCOTLAND MARGARET was born on 05 Oct 1240 in Windsor, Berkshire, , England. She died on 27 Feb 1275 in Cupar Castle, , , Scotland.
- viii. EARL LEICESTER CROUCHBACK was born on 25 Jun 1242 in Bordeaux, Gironde, Aquitaine, France. She died on 24 Mar 1274 in , , Bretagne, France.
- ix. BEATRICE PLANTAGENET was born on 25 Jun 1242 in Bordeaux, Gironde, Aquitaine, France. She died on 24 Mar 1275 in London, London, , England.
- x. RICHARD was born in 1245 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. He died in 1256 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England.
- xi. PRINCE EDMUND was born on 16 Jan 1245 in London, Middlesex, , England. He died on 05 Jun 1296 in Bayonne, Pyrenees-Atlantiques, Aquitaine, France.
- xii. EDMUND CROUCHBACK PLANTAGENET was born on 16 Jan 1245 in London, Middlesex, , England. He died on 05 Jun 1296 in Bayonne, Pyrenees-Atlantiques, Aquitaine, France.
- xiii. JOHN was born in 1246 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. He died in 1256 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England.
- xiv. WILLIAM PLANTAGENET was born in 1251. He died in 1256.
- xv. KATHERINE PLANTAGENET was born on 25 Nov 1253 in Westminster, London, , England. She died on 03 May 1257 in Windsor, Berkshire, , England.
- xvi. WILLIAM was born in 1254 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. He died in 1256 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England.
- xvii. WILLIAM PLANTAGENET was born in 1256. He died in 1256.






Generation 71 (cont.)

- xviii. HENRY PLANTAGENET was born in 1258 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. He died in 1256 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. 
- xix. KING EDWARD was born on 25 Apr 1284 in Caernarvon, Caernarvonshire, , Wales. He died on 21 Sep 1327 in Berkeley, Gloucestershire, , England. 
- xx. EDWARD I CRUSADER LONGSHANKS PLANTAGENET was born in 1290 in Castle, Caernarvonshire, , Wales. He died on 21 Sep 1327 in Berkeley, Gloucestershire, , England. 
- xxi. MARY PLANTAGENET. She died on 25 Nov 1251. 

Generation 72

91. **ROBERT⁷² DE CLIFFORD** (Roger⁷¹, Roger⁷⁰ DeClifford, Roger⁶⁹, Walter⁶⁸ DeClifford, Walter⁶⁷, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolarsson, Fjolar³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 01 Apr 1274 in Clifford Castle,,Herefordshire,England. He died on 24 Jun 1314 in Bannockburn,Stirling,Central,Scotland. He married Maud De Clare on 03 Nov 1295 in ,Clifford Castle,Herefordshire,England. She was born in 1276 in ,,Gloucestershire,England. She died on 01 Feb 1327 in Castle Clifford,Hay,Hertfordshire,England. 

Robert De Clifford and Maud De Clare had the following children:

- i. IDONEA⁷³ DE CLIFFORD was born in 1300 in Appleby,Westmoreland,,England. She died on 24 Aug 1365 in Beverley Minster,Beverley,Yorkshire,England. 
93. ii. ROBERT DE CLIFFORD was born on 05 Nov 1305 in Clifford Castle, Herefordshire, England. He died on 20 May 1344 in Skipton Manor, Craven, Yorkshire, England. He married Isabel Berkeley, daughter of Maurice Berkeley and Eve Zouche, on 02 Jun 1328 in Berkeley Castle,Berkeley,Gloucestershire,England. She was born in 1307 in Berkeley, Gloucestershire, England. She died on 25 Jul 1362 in Hartley Castle, Kirkby Stephen, Westmoreland, England. 
92. **EDWARD I "LONGSHANKS"⁷² KING OF ENGLAND** (Henry⁷¹ III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar 

Generation 72 (cont.)

"The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinnsson, Eysteinn⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjólnarsson, Fjólnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altay Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 17 Jun 1239 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. He died on 07 Jul 1307 in Burgh On Sands, Cumberland, , England. He married Eleanor of Castile on 18 Oct 1254 in Burgás, Lugo, Galicia, Spain. She was born in Oct 1244 in Burgos, Burgos, Castilla-Leon, Spain. She died on 29 Nov 1290 in Near Gartham, Lincolnshire, , England. He married Marguerite of France on 10 Sep 1299 in Canterbury, Kent, , England. She was born in 1279 in Paris, Ile-de-France, France. She died on 14 Feb 1316 in Marlborough, Wiltshire, , England.

Notes for Edward I "Longshanks" King of England:

Edward I of England

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Edward I Longshanks

Portrait in Westminster Abbey, thought to be of Edward I

King of England (more...)

Reign 16 November 1272 - 7 July 1307 (34 years, & 233 days)

Coronation 19 August 1274

Predecessor Henry III

Successor Edward II

Consort Eleanor of Castile

m. 1254; dec. 1290

Margaret of France

m. 1299; wid. 1307

among othersIssue

Eleanor, Countess of Bar

Joan, Countess of Hertford and Gloucester

Alphonso, Earl of Chester

Margaret, Duchess of Brabant

Mary of Woodstock

Elizabeth, Countess of Hereford

Edward II

Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk

Edmund of Woodstock, Earl of Kent

House House of Plantagenet

Father Henry III

Mother Eleanor of Provence

Born 17/18 June 1239

Palace of Westminster, London, England

Died 7 July 1307 (aged 68)

Burgh by Sands, Cumberland, England

Burial Westminster Abbey, London, England

Edward I (17 June 1239 - 7 July 1307), also known as Edward Longshanks and the Hammer of the Scots, was King of England from 1272 to 1307. The first son of Henry III,

Generation 72 (cont.)

Edward was involved early in the political intrigues of his father's reign, which included an outright rebellion by the English Barons. In 1259 he briefly sided with a baronial reform movement, supporting the Provisions of Oxford. After reconciliation with his father, however, he remained loyal throughout the subsequent armed conflict, known as the Barons' War. After the Battle of Lewes, Edward was hostage to the rebellious barons, but escaped after a few months and joined the fight against Simon de Montfort. Montfort was defeated at the Battle of Evesham in 1265, and within two years the rebellion was extinguished. With England pacified, Edward left on crusade to the Holy Land. The crusade accomplished little, and Edward was on his way home in 1272 when he was informed that his father had died. Making a slow return, he reached England in 1274 and he was crowned king at Westminster on 19 August.

Edward's reign had two main phases. He spent the first years reforming royal administration. Through an extensive legal inquiry Edward investigated the tenure of various feudal liberties, while the law was reformed through a series of statutes regulating criminal and property law. Increasingly, however, Edward's attention was drawn towards military affairs. After suppressing a minor rebellion in Wales in 1276-77, Edward responded to a second rebellion in 1282-83 with a full-scale war of conquest. After a successful campaign, Edward subjected Wales to English rule, built a series of castles and towns in the countryside and settled them with Englishmen. Next, his efforts were directed towards Scotland. Initially invited to arbitrate a succession dispute, Edward claimed feudal suzerainty over the kingdom. In the war that followed, the Scots persevered, even though the English seemed victorious at several points. At the same time there were problems at home. In the mid-1290s, extensive military campaigns led to unbearable levels of taxation, and Edward met with both lay and ecclesiastical opposition. These crises were initially averted, but issues remained unsettled. When the king died in 1307, he left behind a number of financial and political problems to his son Edward II, as well as an ongoing war with Scotland.

Edward I was a tall man for his age, hence the nickname "Longshanks". He was also temperamental and this, along with his height, made him an intimidating man and he often instilled fear in his contemporaries. Nevertheless, he held the respect of his subjects for the way in which he embodied the medieval ideal of kingship, both as a soldier, administrator and a man of faith. Modern historians have been more divided on their assessment of the king; while some have praised him for his contribution to the law and administration, others have criticised him for his uncompromising attitude to his nobility. Currently, Edward I is credited with many accomplishments during his reign, including restoring royal authority after the reign of Henry III, establishing parliament as a permanent institution and thereby also a functional system for raising taxes, and reforming the law through statutes. At the same time, he is also often criticised for other actions, such as his brutal conduct towards the Scots, and the expulsion of the Jews from England in 1290.

[edit] Early years

[edit] Childhood and marriage

Edward was born at the Palace of Westminster on the night between the 17th and 18th of June 1239, to King Henry III and Eleanor of Provence.[1] Although the young prince was seriously ill on several occasions, in 1246, 1247, and 1251, he grew up to be strong and healthy.[2] Edward was in the care of Hugh Giffard - father of the future Chancellor Godfrey Giffard - until Bartholomew Pecche took over at Giffard's death in 1246.[3] Among his childhood friends was his cousin Henry of Almain, son of King Henry's brother Richard of Cornwall.[2] Henry of Almain would remain a close companion of the prince, both through the civil war that followed, and later on the crusade.[4]

Early fourteenth-century manuscript initial showing Edward and Eleanor. The artist has perhaps tried to depict Edward's drooping eyelid, a trait he inherited from his father.[5] In 1254 English fears of a Castilian invasion of the English province of Gascony induced Edward's father to arrange a politically expedient marriage between his fourteen year

Generation 72 (cont.)

old son and Eleanor, the half-sister of King Alfonso X of Castile.[6] Eleanor and Edward were married on 1 November 1254 in the Abbey of Santa María la Real de Las Huelgas in Castile.[7] As part of the marriage agreement, the young prince received grants of land worth 15,000 marks a year.[8] Though the endowments King Henry made were sizable, they offered Edward little independence. He had already received Gascony as early as 1249, but Simon de Montfort, 6th Earl of Leicester had been appointed as royal lieutenant the year before and, consequently, drew its income, so in practice Edward derived neither authority nor revenue from this province.[9] The grant he received in 1254 included most of Ireland, and much land in Wales and England, including the earldom of Chester, but the king retained much control over the land in question, particularly in Ireland, so Edward's power was limited there as well, and the king derived most of the income from those lands as well.[10]

From 1254 to 1257, Edward was under the influence his mother's relatives, known as the Savoyards,[11] the most notable of whom was Peter of Savoy, the queen's uncle.[12] After 1257, he increasingly fell in with the Poitevin, or Lusignan faction - the half-brothers of his father Henry III - led by such men as William de Valence.[13] This association was significant, because the two groups of privileged foreigners were resented by the established English aristocracy, and would be at the centre of the ensuing years' baronial reform movement.[14] There were tales of unruly and violent conduct by Edward and his Lusignan kinsmen, which raised questions about the royal heir's personal qualities. The next years would be formative on Edward's character.[15]

[edit] Early ambitions

Edward had shown independence in political matters as early as 1255, when he sided with the Soler family in Gascony, in the ongoing Harvnb|Maddicott|1994|p=225}}</ref> It was at this pivotal moment, as the king seemed ready to resign to the barons' demands, that Edward began to take control of the situation. Whereas he had so far been unpredictable and equivocating, from this point on he remained firmly devoted to protecting his father's royal rights.[16] He reunited with some of the men he had alienated the year before - among them his childhood friend, Henry of Almain, and John de Warenne, Earl of Surrey - and retook Windsor Castle from the rebels.[17] Through the arbitration of King Louis IX of France, an agreement was made between the two parties. This so-called Mise of Amiens was largely favourable to the royalist side, and laid the seeds for further conflict.[18] sondage anal !

[edit] Civil war

See also: Second Barons' War

The years 1264-1267 saw the conflict known as the Barons' War, where baronial forces led by Simon de Montfort fought against those who remained loyal to the king.[19] The first scene of battle was the city of Gloucester, which Edward managed to retake from the enemy. When Robert de Ferrers, earl of Derby, came to the assistance of the rebels, Edward negotiated a truce with the earl, the terms of which he later broke. Edward then proceeded to capture Northampton from Montfort's son Simon, before embarking on a retaliatory campaign against Derby's lands.[20] The baronial and royalist forces finally met at the Battle of Lewes, on 14 May 1264. Edward, commanding the right wing, performed well, and soon defeated the London contingent of Montfort's forces. Unwisely, however, he followed the scattered enemy in pursuit, and on his return found the rest of the royal army defeated.[21] By the agreement known as the Mise of Lewes, Edward and his cousin Henry of Almain were given up as a prisoners to Montfort.[22]

Medieval manuscript showing Simon de Montfort's mutilated body at the field of EveshamEdward remained in captivity until March and even after his release he was kept under strict surveillance.[23] Then, on 28 May, he managed to escape his custodians, and joined up with the Earl of Gloucester, who had recently defected to the king's side.[24] Montfort's support was now dwindling, and Edward retook Worcester and Gloucester with relatively little effort.[25] In the meanwhile, Montfort had made an

Generation 72 (cont.)

alliance with Llywelyn, and started moving east to join forces with his son Simon. Edward managed to make a surprise attack at Kenilworth Castle, where the younger Montfort was quartered, before moving on to cut off the earl of Leicester.[26] The two forces then met at the second great encounter of the Barons' War - the Battle of Evesham, on 4 August 1265. Montfort stood little chance against the superior royal forces, and after his defeat he was killed and mutilated on the field.[27]

Through such episodes as the deception of Derby at Gloucester, Edward acquired a reputation as untrustworthy. During the summer campaign though, he began to learn from his mistakes, and acted in a way that gained the respect and admiration of his contemporaries.[28] The war did not end with Montfort's death, and Edward participated in the continued campaigning. At Christmas he came to terms with the younger Simon de Montfort and his associates at the Isle of Axholme in Lincolnshire, and in March he led a successful assault on the Cinque Ports.[29] A contingent of rebels held out in the virtually impregnable Kenilworth Castle, and did not surrender until the drafting of the conciliatory Dictum of Kenilworth.[30] In April it seemed as if Gloucester would take up the cause of the reform movement, and civil war would resume, but after a renegotiation of the terms of the Dictum of Kenilworth the parties came to an agreement.[31] Edward, however, was little involved in the settlement negotiations following the wars; at this point his main focus was on planning his upcoming crusade.[32]

[edit] Crusade and accession

See also: Eighth Crusade and Ninth Crusade

Edward took the crusader's cross in an elaborate ceremony on 24 June 1268, with his brother Edmund and cousin Henry of Almain. Among others who committed themselves to the ninth Crusade were Edward's former adversaries-like the earl of Gloucester, though the earl did not end up going.[33] With the country pacified, the greatest impediment to the project was providing sufficient finances.[34] King Louis IX of France, who was the leader of the crusade, provided a loan of about £17,500.[35] This, however, was not enough; the rest had to be raised through a tax on the laity, which had not been levied since 1237.[35] In May 1270, Parliament granted a tax of a twentieth,[36] in exchange for which the king agreed to reconfirm Magna Carta, and to impose restrictions on Jewish money lending.[37] On 20 August Edward sailed from Dover for France.[38] Historians have been unable to determine the size of the force with any certainty, but Edward probably brought with him around 225 knights and all together less than 1000 men.[34]

Originally, the Crusaders intended to relieve the beleaguered Christian stronghold of Acre, but Louis had been diverted to Tunis. The French king and his brother Charles of Anjou, who had made himself king of Sicily, decided to attack the emirate in order to establish a stronghold in North Africa.[39] The plans failed when the French forces were struck by an epidemic which, on 25 August, took the life of King Louis himself.[40] By the time Edward arrived at Tunis, Charles had already signed a treaty with the emir, and there was little else to do but return to Sicily. The crusade was postponed until next spring, but a devastating storm off the coast of Sicily dissuaded Charles of Anjou and Louis's successor Philip III from any further campaigning.[41] Edward decided to continue alone, and on 9 May 1271 he finally landed at Acre.[42]

Operations during the Crusade of Edward IBy then, the situation in the Holy Land was a precarious one. Jerusalem had fallen in 1244, and Acre was now the centre of the Christian state.[43] The Muslim states were on the offensive under the Mamluk leadership of Baibars, and were now threatening Acre itself. Though Edward's men were an important addition to the garrison, they stood little chance against Baibars' superior forces, and an initial raid at nearby St Georges-de-Lebeyne in June was largely futile.[44] An embassy to the Mongols helped bring about an attack on Aleppo in the north, which helped to distract Baibar's forces.[45] In November, Edward led a raid on Qaqun, which could have served as a bridgehead to Jerusalem, but both the Mongol invasion and the attack on Qaqun failed. Things now seemed increasingly desperate,

Generation 72 (cont.)

and in May 1272 Hugh III of Cyprus, who was the nominal king of Jerusalem, signed a ten-year truce with Baibars.[46] Edward was initially defiant, but an attack by a Muslim assassin (or more precisely a Hashshashin) in June forced him to abandon any further campaigning. Even though he managed to kill the assassin, he was struck in the arm by a dagger feared to be poisoned, and became severely weakened over the next months.[47][48]

It was not until 24 September that Edward left Acre. Arriving in Sicily, he was met with the news that his father had died on 16 November.[49] Edward was deeply saddened by this news, but rather than hurrying home at once, he made a leisurely journey northwards. This was partly due to his health still being poor, but also due to a lack of urgency.[50] The political situation in England was stable after the mid-century upheavals, and Edward was proclaimed king at his father's death, rather than at his own coronation, as had up until then been customary.[51] In Edward's absence, the country was governed by a royal council, led by Robert Burnell.[52] The new king embarked on an overland journey through Italy and France, where among other things he visited the pope in Rome and suppressed a rebellion in Gascony.[53] Only on 2 August 1274 did he return to England, and was crowned on 19 August.[54]

[edit] Reign

[edit] Administration and the law

Upon returning home, Edward immediately embarked on the administrative business of the nation, and his major concern was restoring order and re-establishing royal authority after the disastrous reign of his father.[55] In order to accomplish this he immediately ordered an extensive change of administrative personnel. The most important of these was the appointment of Robert Burnell as chancellor; a man who would remain in the post until 1292, as one of the king's closest associates.[56] Edward then proceeded to replace most local officials, such as the escheators and sheriffs.[57] This last measure was done in preparation for an extensive inquest covering all of England, that would hear complaints about abuse of power by royal officers. The inquest produced the a set of so-called Hundred Rolls, from the administrative sub-division of the hundred.[58]

:Groat of Edward I (4 pence)The second purpose of the inquest was to establish what land and rights the crown had lost during the reign of Henry III.[59] The Hundred Rolls formed the basis for the later legal inquiries called the Quo warranto proceedings. The purpose of these inquiries was to establish by what warrant (Latin: Quo warranto) various liberties were held.[60] If the defendant could not produce a royal licence to prove the grant of the liberty, then it was the crown's opinion - based on the writings of the influential thirteenth-century legal scholar Bracton - that the liberty should revert to the king. This caused great consternation among the aristocracy, who insisted that long use in itself constituted license.[61] A compromise was eventually reached in 1290, whereby a liberty was considered legitimate as long as it could be shown to have been exercised since the coronation of King Richard I, in 1189.[62] Royal gains from the Quo warranto proceedings were insignificant; few liberties were returned to the king.[63] Edward had nevertheless won a significant victory, in clearly establishing the principle that all liberties essentially emanated from the crown.[64]

The 1290 Statute of Quo warranto was only one part of a wider legislative effort, which was one of the most important contributions of Edward I's reign.[2] This era of legislative action had started already at the time of the baronial reform movement; the Statute of Marlborough (1267) contained elements both of the Provisions of Oxford and the Dictum of Kenilworth.[65] The compilation of the Hundred Rolls was followed shortly after by the issue of Westminster I (1275), which asserted the royal prerogative and outlined restrictions on liberties.[66] In Mortmain (1279), the issue was grants of land to the church.[67] The first clause of Westminster II (1285), known as De donis conditionalibus, dealt with family settlement of land, and entails.[68] Merchants (1285) established firm rules for the recovery of debts,[69] while Winchester (1285) dealt with peacekeeping on a local level.[70] Quia emptores (1290) - issued along with Quo

Generation 72 (cont.)

warranto - set out to remedy land ownership disputes resulting from alienation of land by subinfeudation.[71] The age of the great statutes largely ended with the death of Robert Burnell in 1292.[72]

[edit] Welsh wars

Llywelyn ap Gruffudd enjoyed an advantageous situation in the aftermath of the Barons' War. Through the 1267 Treaty of Montgomery he officially obtained land he had conquered in the Four Cantrefs of Perfeddwlad, and was recognised in his title of Prince of Wales.[73][74] Armed conflicts nevertheless continued, in particular with certain dissatisfied Marcher Lords, such as the earl of Gloucester, Roger Mortimer and Humphrey de Bohun, Earl of Hereford.[75] Problems were exacerbated when Llywelyn's younger brother Dafydd and Gruffydd ap Gwenwynwyn of Powys, after failing in an assassination attempt against Llywelyn, defected to the English in 1274.[76] Citing ongoing hostilities and the English king harbouring his enemies, Llywelyn refused to do homage to Edward.[77] For Edward, a further provocation came in the form of Llywelyn's planned marriage to Eleanor, daughter of Simon de Montfort.[78] In November 1276 war was declared.[79] Initial operations were launched under the captaincy of Mortimer, Lancaster (Edward's brother Edmund) and William de Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick.[80] Support for Llywelyn was weak among his own countrymen.[81] In July 1277 Edward invaded with a force of 15,500 - of whom 9,000 were Welshmen.[82] The campaign never came to a major battle, and Llywelyn soon realised he had no choice but to surrender.[82] By the Treaty of Aberconwy in November 1277, he was left only with the land of Gwynedd, though he was allowed to retain the title of Prince of Wales.[83]

When war broke out again in 1282, it was an entirely different undertaking. For the Welsh this war was over national identity, enjoying wide support, provoked particularly by attempts to impose English law on Welsh subjects.[84] For Edward it became a war of conquest rather than simply a punitive expedition, like the former campaign.[85] The war started with a rebellion by Dafydd, who was discontented with the reward he had received from Edward in 1277.[86] Llywelyn and other Welsh chieftains soon joined in, and initially the Welsh experienced military success. In June, Gloucester was defeated at the Battle of Llandeilo Fawr.[87] On 6 November, while John Peckham, archbishop of Canterbury, was conducting peace negotiations, Edward's commander of Anglesey, Luke de Tany, decided to carry out a surprise attack. A pontoon bridge had been built to the mainland, but shortly after Tany and his men crossed over, they were ambushed by the Welsh, and suffered heavy losses at the Battle of Moel-y-don.[88] The Welsh advances ended on 11 December, however, when Llywelyn was lured into a trap and killed at the Battle of Orewin Bridge.[89] The submission of Wales was complete with the capture in June 1283 of Dafydd, who was taken to Shrewsbury and executed as a traitor the following autumn.[90]

Caernarfon Castle, one of the most imposing of Edward's Welsh castles. Further rebellions occurred in 1287-8 and, more seriously, in 1294 - with five under Madog ap Llywelyn, a distant relative of Llywelyn ap Gruffudd. This last conflict demanded the king's own attention, but in both cases the rebellions were put down.[2] By the 1284 Statute of Rhuddlan, the Principality of Wales was incorporated into England, and Wales was given an administrative system like the English, with counties policed by sheriffs.[91] English law was introduced in criminal cases, though the Welsh were allowed to maintain their own customary laws in some cases of property disputes.[92] After 1277, and increasingly after 1283, Edward embarked on a full-scale project of English settlement of Wales, creating new towns like Flint, Aberystwyth, and Rhuddlan.[93] An extensive project of castle-building was also initiated. The assignment was given to Master James of Saint George, a prestigious architect whom Edward had met in Savoy on his return from crusade. Among the major buildings were the castles of Beaumaris, Caernarfon, Conwy and Harlech.[94] His programme of castle building in Wales heralded the introduction of the widespread use of arrowslits in castle walls across Europe, drawing on Eastern influences.[95] Also a product of the Crusades was

Generation 72 (cont.)

the introduction of the concentric castle, and four of the eight castles Edward founded in Wales followed this design.[96][97] In 1284, King Edward's son Edward - the later Edward II - was born at Caernarfon Castle, and it was also here, in 1301, that the young Edward was the first English prince to be invested with the title of Prince of Wales.[98]

[edit] Diplomacy and war on the Continent

Edward never again went on crusade after his return to England in 1274, but he maintained an intention to do so, and took the cross again in 1287.[99] This intention guided much of his foreign policy, until at least 1291. To stage a European-wide crusade, it was essential to prevent conflict between the greater princes on the Continent. A major obstacle to this was represented by the conflict between the French House of Anjou ruling southern Italy, and the kingdom of Aragon in Spain. In 1282, the citizens of Palermo rose up against Charles of Anjou, and turned for help to Peter of Aragon, in what has become known as the Sicilian Vespers. In the war that followed, Charles of Anjou's son Charles of Salerno was taken prisoner by the Aragonese.[100] The French began planning an attack on Aragon, raising the prospect of a large-scale European war. To Edward it was imperative that such a war be avoided, and in Paris in 1286, he brokered a truce between France and Aragon that helped secure Charles' release.[101] As far as the crusades were concerned, however, Edward's efforts proved ineffective. A devastating blow to his plans came in 1291, when the Mamluks captured Acre, the last Christian stronghold in the Holy Land.[102]

Homage of Edward I (kneeling) to Philip IV (seated). As Duke of Aquitaine, Edward was a vassal of the French king. After the fall of Acre, Edward's international role changed from that of a diplomat to an antagonist. He had long been deeply involved in the affairs of his own Duchy of Gascony. In 1278 he assigned an investigating commission to his trusted associates Otto de Grandson and the chancellor Robert Burnell, which caused the replacement of the seneschal Luke de Tany.[103] In 1286 he visited the region himself, and stayed for almost three years.[104] The perennial problem, however, was the status of Gascony within the kingdom of France, and Edward's role as the French king's vassal. On his diplomatic mission in 1286, Edward had paid homage to the new king, Philip IV, but in 1294 Philip declared Gascony forfeit when Edward refused to appear before him in Paris to discuss the recent conflict between English, Gascon, and French sailors (that had resulted in several French ships being captured, along with the sacking of the French port of La Rochelle)[105]

In the war that followed, Edward planned for a two-pronged attack. While the English forces focused on Gascony, alliances were made with the princes of the Low Countries, Germany, and Burgundy, who would attack France from the north.[2] The alliances proved volatile, however, and Edward was facing trouble at home at the time, both in Wales and Scotland. It was not until August 1297 that he was finally able to sail for Flanders, at which times his allies there had already suffered defeat.[106] The support from Germany never materialised, and Edward was forced to seek peace. His marriage to the French princess Margaret in 1299 put an end to the war, but the whole affair had proven both costly and fruitless for the English.[107]

[edit] The Great Cause

See also: Competitors for the Crown of Scotland

The relationship between the nations of England and Scotland by the 1280s was one of relatively harmonious coexistence.[108] The issue of homage did not reach the same level of controversy as it did in Wales; in 1278 King Alexander III of Scotland paid homage to Edward I, but apparently only for the lands he held of Edward in England.[109] Problems arose only with the Scottish succession crisis of the early 1290s. In the years from 1281 to 1284, Alexander's two sons and one daughter died in quick succession. Then, in 1286, King Alexander died himself, leaving as heir to the throne of Scotland the three-year-old Margaret, the Maid of Norway, who was born in 1283 to Alexander's daughter Margaret and King Eric II of Norway.[110] By the Treaty of Birgham it was agreed that Margaret should marry King Edward's then one-year-old son

Generation 72 (cont.)

Edward of Carnarvon, though Scotland would remain free of English overlordship.[111][112]

19th-century drawing of the Stone of Destiny. The Scottish coronation stone remained at Westminster until it was returned to Scotland in 1996. Margaret, by now seven years of age, sailed from Norway for Scotland in the autumn of 1290, but fell ill on the way and died in Orkney.[113][114] This left the country without an obvious heir, and led to the succession dispute known to history as the Great Cause.[115] Even though as many as fourteen claimants put forward their claims to the title, the real contest was between John Balliol and Robert Bruce.[116] The Scottish magnates made a request to Edward to arbitrate in the dispute.[117] At Birgham, with the prospect of a personal union between the two realms, the question of suzerainty had not been of great importance to Edward. Now he insisted that, if he were to settle the contest, he had to be fully recognised as Scotland's feudal overlord.[118] The Scots were reluctant to make such a concession, and replied that since the country had no king, no one had the authority to make this decision.[119] This problem was circumvented when the competitors agreed that the realm would be handed over to Edward until a rightful heir had been found.[120] After a lengthy hearing, a decision was made in favour of John Balliol on 17 November 1292.[121]

Even after Balliol's accession, Edward still continued to assert his authority over Scotland. Against the objections of the Scots, he agreed to hear appeals on cases ruled on by the court of guardians that had governed Scotland during the interregnum.[122] A further provocation came in a case brought by Macduff, son of Malcolm, Earl of Fife, where Edward demanded Balliol appear in person before the English Parliament to answer the charges.[123] This the Scottish king did, but the final straw was Edward's demand that the Scottish magnates provide military service in the war against France.[124] This was unacceptable; the Scots instead formed an alliance with France, and launched an unsuccessful attack on Carlisle.[125] Edward responded by invading Scotland in 1296, and taking the town of Berwick in a particularly bloody attack.[126] At the Battle of Dunbar, Scottish resistance was effectively crushed.[127] Edward confiscated the Stone of Destiny - the Scottish coronation stone - and brought it to Westminster, deposed Balliol and placed him in the Tower of London, and installed Englishmen to govern the country.[2] The campaign had been a great success, but the English triumph would only be temporary.[128]

[edit] Finances, Parliament and the Persecution of Jews

Edward I's frequent military campaigns put a great financial strain on the nation.[129] There were several ways through which the king could raise money for war, including customs duties, money lending and lay subsidies. In 1275 Edward I negotiated an agreement with the domestic merchant community that secured a permanent duty on wool. In 1303 a similar agreement was reached with foreign merchants, in return for certain rights and privileges.[130] The revenues from the customs duty were handled by the Riccardi; a group of bankers from Lucca in Italy.[131] This was in return for their service as money lenders to the crown, which helped finance the Welsh Wars. When the war with France broke out, the French king confiscated the Riccardi's assets, and the bank went bankrupt.[132] After this, the Frescobaldi of Florence took over the role as money lenders to the English crown.[133]

16th-century illustration of Edward I presiding over Parliament. The scene shows Alexander III of Scotland and Llywelyn ap Gruffudd of Wales on either side of Edward; an episode that never actually occurred.[134] Another source of crown income was represented by England's Jews. The Jews were the king's personal property, and he was free to tax them at will.[135] By 1280 the Jews had been exploited to a level where they were no longer of much financial use to the crown, but they could still be used in political bargaining.[136] Their usury business - a practice forbidden to Christians - had made many people indebted to them, and caused general popular resentment.[137] In

Generation 72 (cont.)

1275, Edward had issued the Statute of the Jewry, which outlawed usury and encouraged the Jews to take up other professions;[138] in 1279, in the context of a crack-down on coin-clippers, he arrested all the heads of Jewish households in England and had around 300 of them executed.[139] In 1280 he ordered all Jews to attend special sermons, preached by Dominican friars, with the hope of persuading them to convert, but neither of these exhortations were followed.[140] The final attack on the Jews in England came in the form of the Edict of Expulsion in 1290, whereby Edward formally expelled all Jews from England.[141] This not only generated revenues through royal appropriation of Jewish loans and property, but it also gave Edward the political capital to negotiate a substantial lay subsidy in the 1290 Parliament.[142] The expulsion, which was not reversed until 1656,[143] followed a precedent set by other European territorial princes; the king of France Philip II had expelled all Jews from his own lands in 1182; the duke of Brittany drove them out of his duchy in 1239; and in the late 1240s Louis IX had expelled the Jews from the royal demesne prior to his first passage to the East.[144]

One of the main achievements of the reign of Edward I was the reforms of the institution of the English Parliament, and its transformation into a source for generating revenues.[2] Edward held Parliament at a more or less regular basis throughout his reign.[145] In 1295, however, a significant change occurred. For this Parliament, in addition to the secular and ecclesiastical lords, two knights from each county and two representatives from each borough were summoned.[146] The representation of commons in Parliament was nothing new; what was new was the authority under which these representatives were summoned. Whereas previously the commons had been expected simply to assent to decisions already made by the magnates, it was now proclaimed that they should meet with the full authority (*plena potestas*) of their communities, to give assent to decisions made in Parliament.[147] The king now had full backing for collecting lay subsidies from the entire population. Lay subsidies were taxes collected at a certain fraction of the moveable property of all laymen.[148] Whereas Henry III had only collected four of these in his reign, Edward I collected nine.[149] This format eventually became the standard for later Parliaments, and historians have named the assembly the "Model Parliament".[150]

[edit] Constitutional crisis

The incessant warfare of the 1290s put a great financial demand on Edward's subjects. Whereas the king had only levied three lay subsidies up until 1294, four such taxes were granted in the years 1294-97, raising over £200,000.[151] In addition to this came the burden of prises (appropriation of food), seizure of wool and hides, and the unpopular additional duty on wool, dubbed the maltolt.[152] The fiscal demands on the king's subjects caused resentment, and this resentment eventually led to serious political opposition. The initial resistance was not caused by the lay taxes, however, but by clerical subsidies. In 1294, Edward made a demand of a grant of one half of all clerical revenues. There was some resistance, but the king responded by threatening with outlawry, and the grant was eventually made.[153] At the time, the archbishopric of Canterbury was vacant, since Robert Winchelsey was in Italy to receive consecration.[154] Winchelsey returned in January 1295, and had to consent to another grant in November of that year. In 1296, however, his position changed when he received the papal bull *Clericis laicos*. This bull prohibited the clergy from paying taxes to a lay authorities without explicit consent from the Pope.[155] When the clergy, with reference to the bull, refused to pay, Edward responded with outlawry.[156] Winchelsey was presented with a dilemma, between loyalty to the king and upholding the papal bull, and responded by leaving it to every individual clergyman to pay as he saw fit.[157] By the end of the year a solution was offered by the new papal bull *Etsi de statu*, which allowed clerical taxation in cases of pressing urgency.[158]

Edward

By God, Sir Earl, either go or hang

Roger Bigod

By that same oath, O king, I shall neither go nor hang

Generation 72 (cont.)

Chronicle of Walter of Guisborough[159]Opposition from the laity took longer to surface. This resistance focused on two things: the king's right to demand military service, and his right to levy taxes. At the Salisbury parliament of February 1297, Roger Bigod, Earl of Norfolk, in his capacity as Marshal of England, objected to a royal summons of military service. Bigod argued that the military obligation only extended to service alongside the king; if the king intended to sail to Flanders, he could not send his subjects to Gascony.[160] In July, Bigod and Humphrey de Bohun, Earl of Hereford and Constable of England, drew up a series of complaints known as the Remonstrances, where objections to the extortionate level of taxation were voiced.[161] Undeterred, Edward requested another lay subsidy. This one was particularly provocative, because the king had sought consent only from a small group of magnates, rather than from representatives from the communities in parliament.[162] While Edward was in Winchelsea, preparing for the campaign in Flanders, Bigod and Bohun turned up at the Exchequer to prevent the collection of the tax.[163] As the king left the country with a highly reduced force, the kingdom seemed to be on the verge of civil war.[164][165] What resolved the situation was the English defeat by the Scots at the Battle of Stirling Bridge. The renewed threat to the homeland gave king and magnates common cause.[166] Edward signed the Confirmatio cartarum - a confirmation of Magna Carta and its accompanying Charter of the Forest - and the nobility agreed to serve with the king on a campaign in Scotland.[167]

Edward's problems with the opposition did not end with the Falkirk campaign. Over the following years he would be held up to the promises he had made, in particular that of upholding the Charter of the Forest.[168] In the parliament of 1301 the king was forced to order an assessment of the royal forests, but in 1305 he obtained a papal bull that freed him from this concession.[169] Ultimately it was a failure in personnel that spelt the end of the opposition against Edward I. Bohun died late in 1298, after returning from the Falkirk campaign.[170] As for Bigod, in 1302 he arrived at a agreement with the king that was beneficial for both: Bigod, who had no children, made Edward his heir, in return for a generous annual grant.[171] Edward finally got his revenge on Winchelsea in 1305, when Clement V was elected pope. Clement was a Gascon sympathetic to the king, and on Edward's instigation had Winchelsea suspended from office.[172]

[edit] Final years: return to Scotland

See also: First Scottish War of Independence

Reconstruction of Edward I's private chambers at the Tower of LondonThe situation in Scotland had seemed resolved when Edward left the country in 1296, but resistance soon emerged under the leadership of the strategically gifted and charismatic William Wallace. On 11 September 1297, a large English force under the leadership of John de Warenne, Earl of Surrey, and Hugh de Cressingham was routed by a much smaller Scottish army led by Wallace and Andrew Moray at Stirling Bridge.[173] The defeat sent shockwaves into England, and preparations for a retaliatory campaign started immediately. Soon after Edward returned from Flanders, he headed north.[174] On 22 July 1298, in the only major battle he had fought since Evesham in 1265, Edward defeated Wallace's forces at the Battle of Falkirk.[175] Edward, however, was not able to take advantage of the momentum, and the next year the Scots managed to recapture Stirling Castle.[176] Even though Edward campaigned in Scotland both in 1300 and 1301, the Scots refused to engage in open battle again, preferring instead to raid the English countryside in smaller groups.[177] The English managed to subdue the country by other means, however. In 1303 a peace agreement was reached between England and France, effectively breaking up the Franco-Scottish alliance.[178] Robert the Bruce, the grandson of the claimant to the crown in 1291, had sided with the English in the winter of 1301-02.[179] By 1304 most of the other nobles of the country had also pledged their allegiance to Edward, and this year the English also managed to re-take Stirling Castle.[180] A great propaganda victory was achieved in 1305 when Wallace was betrayed by Sir John de Menteith and turned over to the English, who had him taken to London where he was publicly executed.[181] With Scotland largely under



Generation 72 (cont.)

English control, Edward installed Englishmen and turncoat Scots to govern the country.[182]


The situation changed again on 10 February 1306, when Robert the Bruce murdered his rival John Comyn and few weeks later, on 25 March, had himself crowned king of Scotland.[183] Bruce now embarked on a campaign to restore Scottish independence, and this campaign took the English by surprise.[184] Edward was suffering ill health by this time, and instead of leading an expedition himself, he gave different military commands to Aymer de Valence and Henry Percy, while the main royal army would be led by the Prince of Wales.[185] The English initially met with success; on 19 June Aymer de Valence routed Bruce at the Battle of Methven.[186] Bruce was forced into hiding while the English forces recaptured their lost territory and castles.[187] Edward responded with severe brutality against Bruce's allies, it was clear that he now regarded the struggle not as a war between two nations, but as the suppression of a rebellion of disloyal subjects.[188] This brutality though, rather than helping to subdue the Scots, had the opposite effect, and rallied growing support for Bruce.[189] In February Bruce reappeared and started gathering men, and in May he defeated Aymer de Valence at the Battle of Loudoun Hill.[190] Edward, who had rallied somewhat, now moved north himself. On the way, however, he developed dysentery, and his condition deteriorated. On 6 July he encamped at Burgh by Sands, just south of the Scottish border. When his servants came the next morning to lift him up so that he could eat, he died in their arms.[191]

Various stories emerged about Edward's deathbed wishes; according to one tradition, he requested that his heart be carried to the Holy Land, along with an army to fight the infidels. A more dubious story tells of how he wished for his bones be carried along on future expeditions against the Scots. Another account of his death bed scene is more credible; according to one chronicle, Edward gathered around him the earls of Lincoln and Warwick, Aymer de Valence and Robert Clifford, and charged them with looking after his son Edward. In particular they should make sure that Piers Gaveston was not allowed to return to the country.[192] This wish, however, the son ignored, and had his favourite recalled from exile almost immediately.[193] Edward I's body was brought south, and after a lengthy vigil he was buried in Westminster Abbey on 27 October. The new king, Edward II, remained in the north until August, but then abandoned the campaign and headed south.[194] He was crowned king on 25 February 1308.[195]


Edward I "Longshanks" King of England and Eleanor of Castile had the following children:

- i. ELIZABETH PLANTAGENET⁷³ ENGLAND was born on 05 Aug 1282 in Rhudlan Castle, Carnarvon, Wales, England. She died on 05 May 1316 in Quendon, Essex, , England. 
94. ii. EDWARD II ENGLAND was born on 25 Apr 1284 in Carnarvon, Caernarvonshire, , Wales. He died on 21 Sep 1327 in Berkeley, Gloucestershire, , England. He married Isabella de France on 25 Jan 1307 in Boulogne, Hauts-de-Seine, Ile-de-France, France. She was born in 1292 in Of, Paris, Ile-de-France, France. She died on 22 Aug 1358 in Hertford Castle, Herts, Eng, England. 

Edward I "Longshanks" King of England and Marguerite of France had the following child:

- iii. THOMAS OF BROTHERTON was born on 01 Jun 1300 in Brotherton, Yorkshire, , England. He died on 04 Aug 1338 in Norfolk, Norfolk, , England. 

Generation 73

93. **ROBERT⁷³ DE CLIFFORD** (Robert⁷², Roger⁷¹, Roger⁷⁰ DeClifford, Roger⁶⁹, Walter⁶⁸ DeClifford, Walter⁶⁷, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ 

Generation 73 (cont.)

Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinnsson, Eysteinn⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 05 Nov 1305 in Clifford Castle, Herefordshire, England. He died on 20 May 1344 in Skipton Manor, Craven, Yorkshire, England. He married Isabel Berkeley, daughter of Maurice Berkeley and Eve Zouche, on 02 Jun 1328 in Berkeley Castle, Berkeley, Gloucestershire, England. She was born in 1307 in Berkeley, Gloucestershire, England. She died on 25 Jul 1362 in Hartley Castle, Kirkby Stephen, Westmoreland, England.

Notes for Robert De Clifford:

Robert CLIFFORD (3° B. Clifford)

Born: 5 Nov 1305

Acceded: 1326

Died: 20 May 1344

Notes: The House of Clifford, chapter 14.

Father: Robert CLIFFORD (1° B. Clifford)

Mother: Maud De CLARE

Married: Isabel BERKELEY (B. Clifford) Jun 1328, Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire

Children:

1. Robert CLIFFORD (4° B. Clifford)

2. **Roger CLIFFORD (5° B. Clifford)**

3. Thomas CLIFFORD (Lord of Thomond)

4. Isabella CLIFFORD

5. John CLIFFORD (Priest)

6. Margaret CLIFFORD

7. **Lewis CLIFFORD**

Robert De Clifford and Isabel Berkeley had the following child:

95. i. ROGER⁷⁴ DE CLIFFORD was born on 10 Jul 1333 in „Cumberland, England. He died on 13 Jul 1389 in Brough Castle, Westmoreland, „England. He married Maud De Beauchamp in 1358 in Ravensworth, Yorkshire, England. She was



Generation 73 (cont.)

born in 1335 in Warwick,,Warwickshire,England. She died in 1403 in Saint Marys Church,Warwick,Warwickshire,England.

94. **EDWARD II**⁷³ **ENGLAND** (Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 25 Apr 1284 in Carnarvon, Caernarvonshire, , Wales. He died on 21 Sep 1327 in Berkeley, Gloucestershire, , England. He married Isabella de France on 25 Jan 1307 in Boulogne, Hauts-de-Seine, Ile-de-France, France. She was born in 1292 in Of, Paris, Ile-de-France, France. She died on 22 Aug 1358 in Hertford Castle, Herts, Eng, England.



Notes for Edward II England:

Edward II of England

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

"Edward II" redirects here. For other uses, see Edward II (disambiguation).

Edward II of Carnarvon

Edward II, depicted in Cassell's History of England, published circa 1902

King of England (more...)

Reign 7 July 1307 - 20 January 1327 (19 years, & 197 days)

Coronation 25 February 1308

Predecessor Edward I

Successor Edward III

Consort Isabella of France

Issue

Edward III

John of Eltham, Earl of Cornwall

Eleanor, Countess of Guelders

Joan, Queen of Scots

House House of Plantagenet

Father Edward I

Mother Eleanor of Castile

Born 25 April 1284(1284-04-25)

Caernarfon Castle, Gwynedd

Died 21 September 1327 (aged 43)?

Berkeley Castle, Gloucestershire

Burial Gloucester Cathedral, Gloucestershire

Generation 73 (cont.)

Edward II, (25 April 1284 - 21 September 1327) called Edward of Carnarvon, was King of England from 1307 until he was deposed in January 1327. He was the seventh Plantagenet king, in a line that began with the reign of Henry II. Interspersed between the strong reigns of his father Edward I and son Edward III, the reign of Edward II was disastrous for England, marked by incompetence, political squabbling and military defeats.

Widely rumoured to have been either homosexual or bisexual, Edward fathered at least five children by two women. He was unable to deny even the most grandiose favours to his male favourites (first a Gascon knight named Piers Gaveston, later a young English lord named Hugh Despenser) which led to constant political unrest and his eventual deposition.

Whereas Edward I had conquered all of Wales and the Scottish lowlands, and ruled them with an iron hand, the army of Edward II was devastatingly defeated at Bannockburn, freeing Scotland from English control and allowing Scottish forces to raid unchecked throughout the north of England.

In addition to these disasters, Edward II is remembered for his probable death in Berkeley Castle, allegedly by murder, and for being the first monarch to establish colleges in the now widely noted universities of Oxford and Cambridge.

[edit] Prince of Wales

The fourth son of Edward I by his first wife Eleanor of Castile, Edward II was born at Caernarfon Castle. He was the first English prince to hold the title Prince of Wales, which was formalised by the Parliament of Lincoln of 7 February 1301.

Shield as heir-apparentThe story that his father presented Edward II as a newborn to the Welsh as their future native prince is unfounded. The Welsh purportedly asked the King to give them a prince who spoke Welsh, and, the story goes, he answered he would give them a prince that spoke no English at all.[1] This story first appeared in the work of 16th century Welsh "antiquary" David Powel.[citation needed]

Edward became heir apparent at just a few months of age, following the death of his elder brother Alphonso. His father, a notable military leader, trained his heir in warfare and statecraft starting in his childhood, yet the young Edward preferred boating and craftwork, activities considered beneath kings at the time.

The prince took part in several Scots campaigns, but despite these martial engagements, "all his father's efforts could not prevent his acquiring the habits of extravagance and frivolity which he retained all through his life".[2]

The king attributed his son's preferences to his strong attachment to Piers Gaveston, a Gascon knight, and Edward I exiled Gaveston from court after Prince Edward attempted to bestow on his friend a title reserved for royalty. Ironically, it was the king who had originally chosen Gaveston in 1298 to be a suitable friend for his son due to his wit, courtesy and abilities.

Edward I knighted his son in a major ceremony in 1306 called the Feast of the Swans whereby all present swore to continue the war in Scotland.

[edit] King of England

Edward I died on 7 July 1307 en route to another campaign against the Scots, a war that became the hallmark of his reign. One chronicler relates that Edward had requested his son "boil his body, extract the bones and carry them with the army until the Scots had been subdued." But his son ignored the request and had his father buried in Westminster Abbey.[3] Edward II immediately recalled Gaveston, created him Earl of

Generation 73 (cont.)

Cornwall, gave him the hand of the king's niece, Margaret of Gloucester, and withdrew from the Scottish campaign.

Edward's Coat of Arms as King Edward was as physically impressive as his father, yet he lacked the drive and ambition of his forebear. It was written that Edward II was "the first king after the Conquest who was not a man of business".^[2] His main interest was in entertainment, though he also took pleasure in athletics and mechanical crafts. He had been so dominated by his father that he had little confidence in himself, and was often in the hands of a court favourite with a stronger will than his own.

On 25 January 1308, Edward married Isabella of France in Boulogne, the daughter of King Philip IV of France, known as "Philip the Fair," and sister to three French kings, in an attempt to bolster an alliance with France. On 25 February the pair were crowned in Westminster Abbey.

The marriage, however, was doomed to failure almost from the beginning. Isabella was frequently neglected by her husband, who spent much of his time conspiring with his favourites regarding how to limit the powers of the Peerage in order to consolidate his father's legacy for himself.

Nevertheless, their marriage produced two sons, Edward, who would succeed his father on the throne as Edward III, and John of Eltham (later created Earl of Cornwall), and two daughters, Eleanor and Joanna, wife of David II of Scotland. Edward had also fathered at least one illegitimate son, Adam FitzRoy, who accompanied his father in the Scottish campaigns of 1322 and died shortly afterwards.

[edit] War with the Barons

Main article: Ordinances of 1311

When in 1308 Edward travelled to Boulogne to marry Isabella, he left Gaveston to act as regent.

Some English barons grew resentful of Gaveston's power, and began to insist he be banished through the Ordinances of 1311. Edward recalled his friend, but could do little to prevent Gaveston being captured in 1312 under the orders of the Earl of Lancaster and his allies, who claimed that he had led the king to folly. He was captured first by the Earl of Warwick, who he was seen to have offended, and handed over to two Welshmen. They took him to Blacklow Hill and murdered him; one ran him through the heart with his sword and the other beheaded him. A monument called Gaveston's Cross remains on the site, outside Leek Wootton.

Edward's grief over the death of Gaveston was profound. He kept the remains of his body close to him for a number of weeks before the Church forcibly arranged a burial.

Immediately following this, Edward focused on the destruction of those who had betrayed him, while the barons themselves lost impetus (with Gaveston dead, they saw little need to continue). By mid-July, Aymer de Valence, 2nd Earl of Pembroke was advising the king to make war on the barons who, unwilling to risk their lives, entered negotiations in September 1312.

In October, the Earls of Lancaster, Warwick, Arundel and Hereford were forced to beg Edward's pardon.

[edit] Edward and Piers Gaveston

Several contemporary sources criticised Edward's seeming infatuation with Piers Gaveston, to the extent that he ignored and humiliated his wife. Chroniclers called the relationship excessive, immoderate, beyond measure and reason and criticised his desire for wicked and forbidden sex^[4]. The Westminster chronicler claimed that Gaveston had led Edward to reject the sweet embraces of his wife; while the Meaux

Generation 73 (cont.)

Chronicle (written several decades later) took concern further and complained that, Edward took too much delight in sodomy. While such sources do not, in themselves, prove that Edward and Gaveston were lovers, they at least show that some contemporaries and later writers thought strongly that this might be the case.

Gaveston was considered to be athletic and handsome; he was a few years older than Edward and had seen military service in Flanders before becoming Edward's close companion. He was known to have a quick, biting wit, and his fortunes continued to ascend as Edward obtained more honours for him, including the Earldom of Cornwall. Earlier, Edward I had attempted to control the situation by exiling Gaveston from England. However, upon the elder king's death in 1307, Edward II immediately recalled him. Isabella's marriage to Edward subsequently took place in 1308. Almost immediately, she wrote to her father, Philip the Fair, complaining of Edward's behavior.

Although the relationship that developed between the two young men was certainly very close, its exact nature is impossible to determine. The relationship may have had a sexual element, though the evidence for this is not conclusive. Both Edward and Gaveston married early in the reign. There were children from both marriages - Edward also had an illegitimate son, Adam. While some of the chroniclers' remarks can be interpreted simply as homosexuality or bisexuality, too many of them are either much later in date or the product of hostility. It has also been plausibly argued that the two men may have entered into a bond of adoptive brotherhood.[5]

The relationship was later explored in a play by the dramatist Christopher Marlowe. This is unusual in making explicit reference to an open sexual relationship between king and favourite. More frequently the nature of the relationship between the two is only hinted at, or is cited as a dreadful example of the fate that may befall kings who allow themselves to be influenced by favourites, and so become estranged from their subjects.[5]

[edit] Defeat in Scotland

Robert the Bruce had been steadily reconquering Scotland. Each campaign begun by Edward, from 1307 to 1314, had ended in Robert clawing back more of the land that Edward I had taken during his long reign. Robert's military successes against Edward II were due to a number of factors, not the least of which was the Scottish king's strategy. He used small forces to trap an invading English army, took castles by stealth to preserve his troops and he used the land as a weapon against Edward by attacking quickly and then disappearing into the hills instead of facing the superior numbers of the English.

Bruce united Scotland against its common enemy and is quoted as saying that he feared more the dead Edward I than the living Edward II.[citation needed] By June 1314, only Stirling Castle and Berwick remained under English control.

On 23 June 1314, Edward and an army of 20,000 foot soldiers and 3,000 cavalry faced Robert and his army of foot soldiers and farmers wielding 14-foot-long pikes. Edward knew he had to keep the critical stronghold of Stirling Castle if there was to be any chance for English military success. The castle, however, was under a constant state of siege, and the English commander, Sir Phillip de Mowbray, had advised Edward that he would surrender the castle to the Scots unless Edward arrived by 24 June 1314, to relieve the siege. Edward could not afford to lose his last forward castle in Scotland. He decided therefore to gamble his entire army to break the siege and force the Scots to a final battle by putting its army into the field.

However, Edward had made a serious mistake in thinking his vastly superior numbers alone would provide enough of a tactical advantage to defeat the Scots. Robert not only had the advantage of prior warning, as he knew the actual day that Edward would come north and fight, he also had the time to choose the field of battle most advantageous to the Scots and their style of combat.

Generation 73 (cont.)

As Edward moved forward on the main road to Stirling, Robert placed his army on either side of the road north, one in the dense woods and the other placed on a bend on the river, a spot hard for the invading army to see. Robert also ordered his men to dig potholes and cover them with bracken in order to help break any cavalry charge.

By contrast, Edward did not issue his writs of service, calling upon 21,540 men, until 27 May 1314. Worse, his army was ill-disciplined and had seen little success in eight years of campaigns. On the eve of battle, he decided to move his entire army at night and placed it in a marshy area, with its cavalry laid out in nine squadrons in front of the foot soldiers. The following battle, the Battle of Bannockburn, is considered by contemporary scholars to be the worst defeat sustained by the English since the Battle of Hastings in 1066.

[edit] Reign of the Despensers

Following Gaveston's death, the king increased favour to his nephew-by-marriage (who was also Gaveston's brother-in-law), Hugh Despenser the Younger. But, as with Gaveston, the barons were indignant at the privileges Edward lavished upon the Despenser father and son, especially when the younger Despenser began in 1318 to strive to procure for himself the earldom of Gloucester and its associated lands.

Westminster Hall By 1320, the situation in England was again becoming dangerously unstable. Edward had been challenged by John Deydras, a royal pretender; although Deydras was ultimately executed, the rumours surrounding the case highlighted Edward's unpopularity.[6] Edward ignored the law in favour of Despenser: when Lord de Braose of Gower sold his title to his son-in-law, an action entirely lawful in the Welsh Marches, Despenser demanded the king grant Gower to him instead. The king, against all laws, then confiscated Gower from the purchaser and offered it to Despenser; in so doing, he provoked the fury of most of the barons. In 1321, the Earl of Hereford, along with the Earl of Lancaster and others, took up arms against the Despenser family, and the King was forced into an agreement with the barons.

On 14 August at Westminster Hall, accompanied by the Earls of Pembroke and Richmond, the king declared the Despenser father and son both banished.

The victory of the barons proved their undoing. With the removal of the Despensers, many nobles, regardless of previous affiliation, now attempted to move into the vacuum left by the two. Hoping to win Edward's favour, these nobles were willing to aid the king in his revenge against the barons and thus increase their own wealth and power. In following campaigns, many of the king's opponents were murdered, the Earl of Lancaster being beheaded in the presence of Edward himself.

With all opposition crushed, the king and the Despensers were left the unquestioned masters of England. At the York Parliament of 1322, Edward issued a statute which revoked all previous ordinances designed to limit his power and to prevent any further encroachment upon it. The king would no longer be subject to the will of Parliament, and the Lords, Prelates, and Commons were to suffer his will in silence. Opposition to Edward and the Despensers rule continued; in 1324 there was a foiled assassination attempt on their lives, and in early 1325 John of Nottingham was placed on trial for involvement in a plot to kill them with magic.[7]

[edit] Isabella leaves England

A dispute between France and England then broke out over Edward's refusal to pay homage to the French king for the territory of Gascony. After several bungled attempts to regain the territory, Edward sent his wife, Isabella, to negotiate peace terms. Overjoyed, Isabella arrived in France in March 1325. She was now able to visit her family and native land as well as escape the Despensers and the king, all of whom she now detested.

Generation 73 (cont.)

On 31 May 1325, Isabella agreed to a peace treaty, favouring France and requiring Edward to pay homage in France to her brother, King Charles; but Edward decided instead to send his son to pay homage. This proved a gross tactical error, and helped to bring about the ruin of both Edward and the Despensers, as Isabella, now that she had her son with her, declared that she would not return to England until Despenser was removed.

[edit] Invasion by Isabella and Mortimer

When Isabella's retinue - loyal to Edward, and ordered back to England by Isabella - returned to the English Court on 23 December, they brought further shocking news for the king: Isabella had formed a liaison with Roger Mortimer in Paris and they were now plotting an invasion of England.

Isabella, third from left, with her father, Philip IV, her future French king brothers, and King Philip's brother Charles of Valois. Edward prepared for the invasion but was betrayed by those close to him: his son refused to leave his mother - claiming he wanted to remain with her during her unease and unhappiness. Edward's half-brother, the Earl of Kent, married Mortimer's cousin, Margaret Wake; other nobles, such as John de Cromwell and the Earl of Richmond, also chose to remain with Mortimer.

In September 1326, Mortimer and Isabella invaded England. Edward was amazed by their small numbers of soldiers, and immediately attempted to levy an immense army to crush them. However, a large number of men refused to fight Mortimer and the Queen; Henry of Lancaster, for example, was not even summoned by the king, and he showed his loyalties by raising an army, seizing a cache of Despenser treasure from Leicester Abbey, and marching south to join Mortimer.

The invasion soon had too much force and support to be stemmed. As a result, the army the king had ordered failed to emerge and both Edward and the Despensers were left isolated. They abandoned London on 2 October, leaving the city to fall into disorder.

On 15 October a London mob seized and beheaded without trial John le Marshal (a Londoner accused of being a spy for the Despensers) and Edward II's Treasurer, Walter de Stapledon Bishop of Exeter, together with two of the bishop's squires.[8] The king first took refuge in Gloucester (where he arrived on 9 October) and then fled to South Wales in order to make a defence in Despenser's lands.[9] However, Edward was unable to rally an army, and on 31 October, he was abandoned by his servants, leaving him with only the younger Despenser and a few retainers.

On 27 October, the elder Despenser was accused of encouraging the illegal government of his son, enriching himself at the expense of others, despoiling the Church, and taking part in the illegal execution of the Earl of Lancaster. He was hanged and beheaded at the Bristol Gallows. Henry of Lancaster was then sent to Wales in order to fetch the King and the younger Despenser; on 16 November he caught Edward, Despenser and their soldiers in the open country near Tonyrefail, where a plaque now commemorates the event. The soldiers were released and Despenser was sent to Isabella at Hereford whilst the king was taken by Lancaster himself to Kenilworth.

[edit] End of the Despensers

Execution of Hugh Despenser the Younger. Reprisals against Edward's allies began immediately thereafter. The Earl of Arundel, Sir Edmund Fitz Alan, an old enemy of Roger Mortimer, was beheaded on 17 November, together with two of the earl's retainers, John Daniel and Thomas de Micheldever. This was followed by the trial and execution of Despenser on 24 November.[10][11]

Hugh Despenser the younger was brutally executed and a huge crowd gathered in

Generation 73 (cont.)

anticipation at seeing him die-a public spectacle for public entertainment. They dragged him from his horse, stripped him, and scrawled Biblical verses against corruption and arrogance on his skin. They then dragged him into the city, presenting him (in the market square) to Queen Isabella, Roger Mortimer, and the Lancastrians. He was then condemned to hang as a thief, be castrated, and then to be drawn and quartered as a traitor, his quarters to be dispersed throughout England. Despenser's vassal Simon of Reading was also hanged next to him, on charges of insulting Queen Isabella.[12]

Edward II's Chancellor, Robert Baldock, was placed under house arrest in London, but a London mob broke into the house, severely beat him, and threw him into Newgate Prison, where he was murdered by some of the inmates.[13]

[edit] Abdication

With the King imprisoned, Mortimer and the Queen faced the problem of what to do with him. The simplest solution would be execution: his titles would then pass to Edward of Windsor, whom Isabella could control, while it would also prevent the possibility of his being restored.

Execution would require the King to be tried and convicted of treason: and while most Lords agreed that Edward had failed to show due attention to his country, several Prelates argued that, appointed by God, the King could not be legally deposed or executed; if this happened, they said, God would punish the country. Thus, at first, it was decided to have Edward imprisoned for life instead.

However, the fact remained that the legality of power still lay with the King. Isabella had been given the Great Seal, and was using it to rule in the names of the King, herself, and their son as appropriate; nonetheless, these actions were illegal, and could at any moment be challenged.

In these circumstances, Parliament chose to act as an authority above the King. Representatives of the House of Commons were summoned, and debates began. The Archbishop of York, William Melton and others declared themselves fearful of the London mob, loyal to Roger Mortimer. Others wanted the King to speak in Parliament and openly abdicate, rather than be deposed by the Queen and her General. Mortimer responded by commanding the Lord Mayor of London, Richard de Betoyne, to write to Parliament, asking them to go to the Guildhall to swear an oath to protect the Queen and Prince Edward, and to depose the King. Mortimer then called the great lords to a secret meeting that night, at which they gave their unanimous support to the deposition of the King.

Eventually Parliament agreed to remove the King. However, for all that Parliament had agreed that the King should no longer rule, they had not deposed him. Rather, their decision made, Edward was asked to accept it.

Kenilworth Castle's keep from the southOn 20 January 1327, Edward II was informed at Kenilworth Castle of the charges brought against him: The King was guilty of incompetence; allowing others to govern him to the detriment of the people and Church; not listening to good advice and pursuing occupations unbecoming to a monarch; having lost Scotland and lands in Gascony and Ireland through failure of effective governance; damaging the Church, and imprisoning its representatives; allowing nobles to be killed, disinherited, imprisoned and exiled; failing to ensure fair justice, instead governing for profit and allowing others to do likewise; and of fleeing in the company of a notorious enemy of the realm, leaving it without government, and thereby losing the faith and trust of his people.

Edward, profoundly shocked by this judgment, wept while listening. He was then offered a choice: he might abdicate in favour of his son; or he might resist, and relinquish the throne to one not of royal blood, but experienced in government-this, presumably, being

Generation 73 (cont.)

Roger Mortimer. The King, lamenting that his people had so hated his rule, agreed that if the people would accept his son, he would abdicate in his favour. The lords, through the person of Sir William Trussel, then renounced their homage to him, and the reign of Edward II ended.

The abdication was announced and recorded in London on 24 January 1327, and the following day was proclaimed the first of the reign of Edward III—who, at 14, was still controlled by Isabella and Mortimer. Edward II remained imprisoned.

[edit] Death

The government of Isabella and Mortimer was so precarious that they dared not leave the deposed king in the hands of their political enemies. On 3 April, Edward II was removed from Kenilworth and entrusted to the custody of two subordinates of Mortimer, then later imprisoned at Berkeley Castle in Gloucestershire where, it was generally believed, he was murdered by an agent of Isabella and Mortimer on 11 October 1327.

On the night of 11 October while lying on a bed [the king] was suddenly seized and, while a great mattress... weighed him down and suffocated him, a plumber's iron, heated intensely hot, was introduced through a tube into his anus so that it burned the inner portions beyond the intestines. - Thomas de la Moore.

De la Moore's account of Edward's murder was not written until after 1352 and is uncorroborated by other contemporary sources. No-one writing in the 14th century knew exactly what had happened to Edward. The closest chronicler to the scene in time and distance, Adam Murimuth, stated that it was 'popularly rumoured' that he had been suffocated. The Lichfield chronicle, equally reflecting local opinion, stated that he had been strangled. Most chronicles did not offer a cause of death other than natural causes. Not until the relevant sections of the longer Brut chronicle were composed by a Lancastrian (anti-Mortimer) polemicist in the mid-1430s was the story of a copper rod in the anus widely circulated.

Edward II's tomb at Gloucester Cathedral Mortimer has put forward the argument that Edward II was not killed at Berkeley but was still alive at least until 1330.[14] In his biography of Edward III[15] he explores the implications of this, using evidence including the Fieschi Letter, concluding Edward II may have died in Italy around 1341. In her biography of Isabella, Alison Weir also considers the Fieschi Letter narrative - that Edward escaped imprisonment and lived the rest of his life in exile. Other historians, however, including David Carpenter[16] have criticised Mortimer's methodology and disagree with his conclusions.

Following the public announcement of the king's death, the rule of Isabella and Mortimer did not last long. They made peace with the Scots in the Treaty of Northampton, but this move was highly unpopular. Consequently, when Edward III came of age in 1330, he executed Roger Mortimer on fourteen charges of treason, most significantly the murder of Edward II (thereby removing any public doubt about his father's survival). Edward III spared his mother and gave her a generous allowance, but ensured that she retired from public life for several years. She died at Hertford on 23 August 1358.

[edit] Edward in popular culture

Main article: Cultural depictions of Edward II of England

Edward II of England has been portrayed in popular culture a number of times. The most famous fictional account of Edward II's reign is Christopher Marlowe's play *Edward II* (c. 1592). It depicts Edward's reign as a single narrative, and does not include Bannockburn.

In 1991 English filmmaker Derek Jarman adapted the Christopher Marlowe play into a film featuring Tilda Swinton, Steven Waddington, Andrew Tiernan, Nigel Terry, and

Generation 73 (cont.)

Annie Lennox. The film specifically portrays a homosexual relationship between Edward II and Piers Gaveston.

Edward II was portrayed as an effeminate homosexual in *Braveheart*. Edward II's death and sexuality are mentioned a number of times in Michael Crichton's novel *Timeline*.

Ancestors of Edward II of England

16. Henry II of England
8. John of England
17. Eleanor of Aquitaine
4. Henry III of England
18. Aymer Taillefer, Count of Angoulême
9. Isabella of Angoulême
19. Alix de Courtenay
2. Edward I of England
20. Alfonso II, Count of Provence
10. Ramon Berenguer IV, Count of Provence
21. Garsenda II of Sabran
5. Eleanor of Provence
22. Thomas I of Savoy
11. Beatrice of Savoy
23. Marguerite of Geneva
1. Edward II of England
24. Ferdinand II of León
12. Alfonso IX of León
25. Urraca of Portugal
6. Ferdinand III of Castile
26. Alfonso VIII of Castile
13. Berenguela of Castile
27. Leonora of England (daughter of 16)
3. Eleanor of Castile
28. Alberic, Count of Dammartin
14. Simon de Dammartin, Count of Ponthieu
29. Maud de Ponthieu
7. Jeanne of Dammartin
30. William IV of Ponthieu
15. Marie of Ponthieu
31. Alys, Countess of the Vexin

[edit] See also

History of sex#Same-sex relations, specifically the note on historiographical considerations

Cultural depictions of Edward II of England

Vita Edwardi Secundi

List of unusual deaths

[edit] References

- 1.^ Crofton, Ian (2007). "Edward I". *The Kings and Queens of England*. 21 Bloomsbury Square, London: Quercus. pp. 84. ISBN 1847240658.
<http://books.google.com/books?id=GdMzXfsKioAC&printsec=frontcover&dq=The+Kings+and+Queens+of+England&sig=w8EE1-yEaj12vI785WPCeDpLj6Y#PPA84,M1>. Retrieved 2008-06-23.
- 2.^ a b "King Edward II". NNDB. <http://www.nndb.com/people/710/000093431/>. Retrieved 2008-06-23.
- 3.^ Hudson, M.E.; Mary Clark (1978). *Crown of a Thousand Years*. Crown Publishers, Inc.. pp. 48. ISBN 0-517-534525.
- 4.^ Flores Historiarum
- 5.^ a b Oxford Dictionary of National Biography, Oxford University, 2004

Generation 73 (cont.)

- 6.^ Doherty, Paul. (2003) *Isabella and the Strange Death of Edward II*. London: Robinson, p.61; Weir, Alison. (2006) *Isabella: She-Wolf of France, Queen of England*. London: Pimlico, p.117.
- 7.^ Doherty, pp80-1.
- 8.^ Ian Mortimer *The Greatest Traitor: The Life of Sir Roger Mortimer, Ruler of England 1327-1330* (London, 2004) pp. 155-156
- 9.^ Ian Mortimer *The Greatest Traitor* p.154'
- 10.^ *The Magna Charta Sureties, 1215*; Adams and Weis; pg 111
- 11.^ Ian Mortimer *The Greatest Traitor* pp. 160-162 '
- 12.^ Ian Mortimer *The Greatest Traitor* pp. 159-162.
- 13.^ Ian Mortimer *The Greatest Traitor* p. 162.
- 14.^ Ian Mortimer, 'The Death of Edward II in Berkeley castle', *English Historical Review* cxx (2005), pp. 1175-1224
- 15.^ Mortimer, *The Perfect King*
- 16.^ <http://www.lrb.co.uk/v29/n15/letters.html#letter9>

[edit] Sources

- Blackley, F.D. Adam, the Bastard Son of Edward II, 1964.
- Davies, James Conway (1967) [1918]. *The Baronial Opposition to Edward II: Its Character and Policy, a Study in Administrative History*. London: Cass.
- Doherty, Paul. *Isabella and the Strange Death of Edward II*. Constable and Robinson, 2003. ISBN 1841193011
- Fryde, Natalie. *The Tyranny and Fall of Edward II: 1321-1326*
- Haines, Roy Martin (2003). *King Edward II: Edward of Caernarfon, His Life, His Reign, and Its Aftermath, 1284-1330*. Montreal, London: McGill-Queens University Press. ISBN 9780773524323.
- McKisack, M. (1959). *The Fourteenth Century: 1307-1399*. Oxford: Oxford University Press. ISBN 0-19-821712-9. OCLC 183353136.
- Maddicot, J.R. (1970). *Thomas of Lancaster, 1307-1322*. Oxford: Oxford University Press. ISBN 0198218370. OCLC 132766.
- Mortimer, Ian. *The Greatest Traitor: the Life of Sir Roger Mortimer, 1st Earl of March, Ruler of England 1327-1330*. Thomas Dunne Books, 2003. ISBN 0-312-34941-6
- Mortimer, Ian. *The Perfect King: The Life of Edward III Father of the English Nation*. Jonathan Cape, 2006. ISBN 9780224073011 Appendix 2: The fake death of Edward II; Appendix 3: A note on the later life of Edward II
- Mortimer, Ian. 'Note on the deaths of Edward II' (2008)
- Phillips, J.R.S. (1972). *Aymer de Valence, Earl of Pembroke 1307-1324*. Oxford: Oxford University Press. ISBN 0198223595. OCLC 426691.
- Prestwich, M.C. (1980). *The Three Edwards: War and State in England 1272-1377*. London: Weidenfeld and Nicolson. ISBN 0297777300. OCLC 185679701.
- Prestwich, Michael (2007). *Plantagenet England: 1225-1360 (new ed.)*. Oxford: Oxford University Press. ISBN 0198228449.
- Tuck, Anthony (1985). *Crown and Nobility 1272-1461: Political Conflict in Late Medieval England*. London: Fontana. ISBN 0006860842.
- Weir, Alison, 'Isabella, She-Wolf of France', Jonathan Cape, 2005, ISBN 0224063200

[edit] External links






- Edward II of England at Genealogics
- King Edward II: a website examining the issues, events and personalities of Edward II's reign
- Edward II: a blog related to the website
- Edward II: an Edward II discussion forum
- Flickr images tagged Berkeley Castle
- Flickr images tagged Edward II

Edward II England and Isabella de France had the following children:

96. i. EDWARD⁷⁴ KING OF ENGLAND III was born on 13 Nov 1312 in Windsor Castle, Berks, England. He died on 21 Jun 1377 in Shene, Surrey, , England. He met PHII IPPA HAINAUT. She was born on 24 Jun 1311 in Mons. Hainaut.



Generation 73 (cont.)

- Belgium, Netherlands. She died on 14 Aug 1369 in Windsor, Berkshire, , England.
- ii. JOHN ELTHAM PLANTAGENET was born on 15 Aug 1315 in Eltham, Kent, , England. He died on 14 Sep 1336. 
 - iii. JOHN CORNWALL ENGLAND was born on 25 Aug 1315 in Eltham Manor, Kent, , England. He died on 14 Sep 1336. 
 - iv. ELEANOR WOODSTOCK PLANTAGENET was born on 08 Jun 1318 in Woodstock, Oxfordshire, , England. She died on 22 Apr 1355 in , Deventer, Overijssel, Netherlands. 
 - v. JOAN OF ENGLAND was born on 05 Jul 1321 in Tower, London, , England. She died on 14 Aug 1362 in Hertford, Hertfordshire, , England. 
 - vi. JOAN OF TOWER PLANTAGENET was born on 05 Jul 1321 in Tower of London, Middlesex, , England. She died on 07 Sep 1362 in Hertford, Hertfordshire, , England. 

Generation 74

95. **ROGER⁷⁴ DE CLIFFORD** (Robert⁷³, Robert⁷², Roger⁷¹, Roger⁷⁰ DeClifford, Roger⁶⁹, Walter⁶⁸ DeClifford, Walter⁶⁷, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 10 Jul 1333 in „Cumberland,England. He died on 13 Jul 1389 in Brough Castle,Westmoreland,,England. He married Maud De Beauchamp in 1358 in Ravensworth, Yorkshire, England. She was born in 1335 in Warwick,,Warwickshire,England. She died in 1403 in Saint Marys Church,Warwick,Warwickshire,England.

Notes for Roger De Clifford:

Roger de Clifford, 5th Lord Clifford

Roger was born on July 10th, 1333 and his baptism took place on July 20th, 1333 in Brougham, Westmorland, England. Roger's father was Robert de Clifford, 3rd Lord Clifford and his mother was Isabel de Berkeley. His paternal grandparents were Robert de Clifford, 1st Lord Clifford and Maud de Clare; his maternal grandparents were Maurice de Berkeley, 2nd Lord Berkeley and Eva la Zouche. He was an only child. He died at the age of 56 on July 13th, 1389.

General Notes

He held the office of Sheriff of Westmorland in 1360. He fought in the Wars in France. He fought in the Scottish Wars. He was invested as a Knight Banneret. He held the office of Governor of Carlisle Castle in 1377. He held the office of Sheriff of Cumberland

Generation 74 (cont.)

in 1377.

Child of Roger de Clifford, 5th Lord Clifford

* Sir Lewis de Clifford+ d. bt 17 Sep 1404 - 5 Dec 1404

Children of Roger de Clifford and Maud de Beauchamp

* Katherine de Clifford+

* Thomas de Clifford, 6th Lord Clifford+ b. c 1363, d. 18 Aug 1391

Roger's family

Roger and Maud were married. They had a son named Thomas.

Roger De Clifford and Maud De Beauchamp had the following children:

97.
 - i. LEWIS⁷⁵ CLIFFORD was born in 1359 in Bobbing, Kent, , England. He died on 05 Dec 1404 in Bobbing, Kent, , England. He married Eleanor De Mowbray on 12 Feb 1373 in ,,England. She was born on 25 Mar 1364 in Isle, Lincolnshire, , England. She died in 1399 in Isle, Lincolnshire, , England.
 - ii. PHILIPPA CLIFFORD was born in 1371 in Brough Castle, Westmoreland, England. She died in 1441 in Baddesley Ensor, Staffordshire, England.
96. **EDWARD⁷⁴ KING OF ENGLAND III** (Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷², Henry⁷¹ III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 13 Nov 1312 in Windsor Castle, Berks, England. He died on 21 Jun 1377 in Shene, Surrey, , England. He met **PHILIPPA HAINAULT**. She was born on 24 Jun 1311 in Mons, Hainaut, Belgium, Netherlands. She died on 14 Aug 1369 in Windsor, Berkshire, , England.

Notes for Edward King of England III:

Edward III of England

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

This article is about the King of England. For the play attributed to William Shakespeare, see Edward III (play).

Edward III

King of England (more...)



Generation 74 (cont.)

Reign 1 February 1327 - 21 June 1377 (50 years)
Coronation 1 February 1327
Predecessor Edward II
Successor Richard II
Regent Roger Mortimer, Earl of March
& Queen Isabella (de facto)
Council inc. Henry, 3rd Earl of Lancaster (1327-1330; de jure)

Consort Philippa of Hainault
m. 1328; dec. 1369
Issue
Edward, Prince of Wales The Black Prince
Isabella, Lady of Coucy
Lady Joan
Lionel of Antwerp, 1st Duke of Clarence
John of Gaunt, 1st Duke of Lancaster
Edmund of Langley, 1st Duke of York
Mary of Waltham, Duchess of Brittany
Margaret of Windsor, Countess of Pembroke
Thomas of Woodstock, 1st Duke of Gloucester
House House of Plantagenet
Father Edward II
Mother Isabella of France
Born 13 November 1312(1312-11-13)
Windsor Castle, Berkshire
Died 21 June 1377 (aged 64)
Sheen Palace, Richmond
Burial Westminster Abbey, London

Edward III (13 November 1312 - 21 June 1377) was one of the most successful English monarchs of the Middle Ages. Restoring royal authority after the disastrous reign of his father, Edward II, Edward III went on to transform the Kingdom of England into the most efficient military power in Europe. His reign saw vital developments in legislature and government-in particular the evolution of the English parliament-as well as the ravages of the Black Death. He remained on the throne for 50 years; no English monarch had reigned for as long since Henry III, and none would again until George III, as King of the United Kingdom.

Edward was crowned at the age of fourteen, following the deposition of his father. When he was only seventeen years old, he led a coup against his regent, Roger Mortimer, and began his personal reign. After defeating, but not subjugating, the Kingdom of Scotland, he declared himself rightful heir to the French throne in 1338, starting what would be known as the Hundred Years' War. Following some initial setbacks, the war went exceptionally well for England; the victories of Crécy and Poitiers led up to the highly favourable Treaty of Brétigny. Edward's later years, however, were marked by international failure and domestic strife, largely as a result of his inertia and eventual bad health.

Edward III was a temperamental man, but also capable of great clemency. He was, in most ways, a conventional king, mainly interested in warfare. Highly revered in his own time and for centuries after, Edward was denounced as an irresponsible adventurer by later Whig historians. This view has turned, and modern historiography credits him with many achievements[1].

[edit] Biography

[edit] Early life

Edward was born at Windsor on 13 November 1312, and was called "Edward of Windsor" in his early years. The reign of his father, Edward II, was fraught with military defeat, rebellious barons and corrupt courtiers, but the birth of a male heir in 1312

Generation 74 (cont.)

temporarily strengthened Edward II's position on the throne.[2] To further this end, in what was probably an attempt by his father to shore up royal supremacy after years of discontent, Edward was created Earl of Chester at the age of only twelve days, and less than two months later, his father gave him a full household of servants for his court, so he could live independently as if he were a full adult Nobleman.[3]

On 20 January 1327, when the young Edward was fourteen years old, his mother the queen Isabella and her lover Roger Mortimer deposed the king. Edward, now Edward III, was crowned on 1 February, with Isabella and Mortimer as regents. Mortimer, the de facto ruler of England, subjected the young king to constant disrespect and humiliation. On 24 January 1328 the fifteen-year-old king married sixteen year old Philippa of Hainault at York Minster.[4]

Mortimer knew his position was precarious, especially after Philippa had a son on 15 June 1330.[5] Mortimer used his power to acquire noble estates and titles, many of them belonging to Edmund FitzAlan, 9th Earl of Arundel. FitzAlan, who had remained loyal to Edward II in his struggle with Isabella and Mortimer, had been executed on 17 November 1326. However Mortimer's greed and arrogance caused many of the other nobles to hate him; all this was not lost on the young king.

The young, headstrong king had never forgotten the fate of his father, or how he himself had been treated as a child. At almost 18 years old, Edward was ready to take his revenge. On 19 October 1330, Mortimer and Isabella were sleeping at Nottingham Castle. Under the cover of night, a group loyal to Edward entered the fortress through a secret passageway and burst into Mortimer's quarters. Those conducting the coup arrested Mortimer in the name of the king, and he was taken to the Tower of London. Stripped of his land and titles, he was hauled before the 17-year-old king and accused of assuming royal authority over England. Edward's mother-presumably pregnant with Mortimer's child-begged her son for mercy to no avail. Without trial, Edward sentenced Mortimer to death one month after the coup. As Mortimer was executed, Edward's mother was exiled in Castle Rising where she reportedly miscarried. By his 18th birthday, Edward's vengeance was complete and he became de facto ruler of England.

[edit] Early reign

Gold Noble of Edward III, 1344, 33mm, 6.78g. Edward chose to renew the military conflict with the Kingdom of Scotland in which his father and grandfather had engaged with varying success. Edward repudiated the Treaty of Northampton that had been signed during the regency, thus renewing claims of English sovereignty over Scotland and resulting in the Second War of Scottish Independence.

Intending to regain what the English had conceded, he won back control of Berwick and secured a decisive English victory at the Battle of Halidon Hill in 1333 against the forces of the boy-king David II of Scotland. Edward III was now in a position to put Edward Balliol on the throne of Scotland and claim a reward of 2,000 librates of land in the southern counties - the Lothians, Roxburghshire, Berwickshire, Dumfriesshire, Lanarkshire and Peebleshire. Despite the victories of Dupplin and Halidon, the Bruce party soon started to recover and by the close of 1335 and the Battle of Culblean, the Plantagenet occupation was in difficulties and the Balliol party was fast losing ground.

At this time, in 1336, Edward III's brother John of Eltham, Earl of Cornwall died. John of Fordun's *Gesta Annalia* is alone in claiming that Edward killed his brother in a quarrel at Perth.

Although Edward III committed very large armies to Scottish operations, by 1337 the vast majority of Scotland had been recovered by the forces of David II, leaving only a few castles such as Edinburgh, Roxburgh and Stirling in Plantagenet possession. These installations were not adequate to impose Edward's rule and by 1338/9 Edward had moved from a policy of conquest to one of containment.

Generation 74 (cont.)

Edward faced military problems on two fronts; the challenge from the French monarchy was of no less concern. The French represented a problem in three areas: first, they provided constant support to the Scottish through the Franco-Scottish alliance. Philip VI protected David II in exile, and supported Scottish raids in Northern England. Second, the French attacked several English coastal towns, leading to rumours in England of a full-scale invasion.[6] Finally, the English king's possessions in France were under threat-in 1337, Philip VI confiscated the duchy of Aquitaine and the county of Ponthieu.

Instead of seeking a peaceful solution to the conflict by paying homage to the French king, Edward laid claim to the French crown as the only living male descendant of his deceased maternal grandfather, Philip IV. The French, however, invoked the Salic law of succession and rejected the claim, pronouncing Philip IV's nephew, Philip VI, the true heir (see below) and thereby setting the stage for the Hundred Years' War. Edward incorporated England's coat of arms, rampant lions, and France's coat of arms, the fleurs de lys, and declared himself king of both England and France.[7]

Edward III becomes Vicar to the Emperor Ludwig IV. In the war against France, Edward built alliances and fought by proxy through minor French princes. In 1338, Louis IV named him vicar-general of the Holy Roman Empire, and promised his support. These measures, however, produced few results; the only major military gain made in this phase of the war was the English naval victory at Sluys on 24 June 1340, where 16,000 French soldiers and sailors died.

Meanwhile, the fiscal pressure on the kingdom caused by Edward's expensive alliances led to discontent at home. In response he returned unannounced on 30 November 1340. Finding the affairs of the realm in disorder, he purged the royal administration[8], and defaulted on England's external debt (the first of only two defaults on such debt in all of English history).[9] These measures did not bring domestic stability, however, and a standoff ensued between the king and John de Stratford, the Archbishop of Canterbury.

Edward, at the Parliament of England of April 1341, was forced to accept severe limitations to his financial and administrative prerogatives. Yet, in October of the same year, the king repudiated this statute, and Archbishop Stratford was politically ostracised. The extraordinary circumstances of the 1341 parliament had forced the king into submission, but under normal circumstances the powers of the king in medieval England were virtually unlimited, and Edward took advantage of this.[10]

[edit] Fortunes of war

Coin of Edward III as Duke of Aquitaine, 3.86g. After much inconclusive campaigning in Continental Europe, Edward decided to stage a major offensive in 1346, sailing for Normandy with a force of 15,000 men.[11] His army sacked the city of Caen and marched across northern France. On 26 August he met the French king's forces in pitched battle at Crécy and won a decisive victory. Meanwhile, back home, William Zouche, the Archbishop of York mobilized an army to oppose David II, who had returned, defeating and capturing him at the Battle of Neville's Cross on 17 October. With his northern border having been secured, Edward felt free to continue his major offensive against France, laying siege to the town of Calais, which fell after almost a year-probably the greatest single military operation undertaken by the English state in the Middle Ages[citation needed]-in August of 1347.

After the death of the Holy Roman Emperor Louis IV in October of 1347, his son Louis V, Duke of Bavaria negotiated with Edward to compete against the new German king Charles IV, but Edward finally decided in May 1348 not to run for the German crown.

In 1348, the Black Death struck Europe with full force, killing a third or more of

Generation 74 (cont.)

England's population.[12] This loss of manpower meant a halt to major campaigning. The great landowners struggled with the shortage of manpower and the resulting inflation in labor cost. Attempting to cap wages, the king and parliament responded with the Ordinance of Labourers (1349) and the Statute of Labourers (1351). The plague did not, however, lead to a full-scale breakdown of government and society, and recovery was remarkably swift.[13]

In 1356, Edward's oldest son, the Black Prince, won a great victory at the battle of Poitiers. The greatly outnumbered English forces not only routed the French but captured the French king, John II. After a succession of victories, the English held great possessions in France, the French king was in English custody, and the French central government had almost totally collapsed. Whether Edward's claim to the French crown originally was genuine or just a political ploy,[14] it now seemed to be within reach. Yet a campaign in 1359, meant to complete the undertaking, was inconclusive. In 1360, therefore, Edward accepted the Treaty of Brétigny, whereby he renounced his claims to the French throne but secured his extended French possessions in full sovereignty.

[edit] Later reign

Edward III and Edward, the Black Prince While Edward's early reign had been energetic and successful, his later years were marked by inertia, military failure and political strife. The day-to-day affairs of the state had less appeal to Edward than military campaigning, so during the 1360s Edward increasingly relied on the help of his subordinates, in particular William Wykeham. A relative upstart, Wykeham was made Lord Privy Seal in 1363 and Lord Chancellor in 1367, though due to political difficulties connected with his inexperience, the Parliament forced him to resign the chancellorship in 1371.[15]

Compounding Edward's difficulties were the deaths of his most trusted men, some from the 1361-62 recurrence of the plague. William Montacute, Edward's companion in the 1330 coup, was dead by 1344. William de Clinton, who had also been with the king at Nottingham, died in 1354. One of the earls of 1337, William de Bohun, died in 1360, and the next year Henry of Grosmont, perhaps the greatest of Edward's captains, succumbed to what was probably plague. Their deaths left the majority of the magnates younger and more naturally aligned to the princes than to the king himself.

The king's second son, Lionel of Antwerp, attempted to subdue by force the largely autonomous Anglo-Irish lords in Ireland. The venture failed, and the only lasting mark he left were the suppressive Statutes of Kilkenny in 1366.[16]

In France, meanwhile, the decade following the Treaty of Brétigny was one of relative tranquillity, but on 8 April 1364 John II died in captivity in England, after unsuccessfully trying to raise his own ransom at home. He was followed by the vigorous Charles V, who enlisted the help of the capable Constable Bertrand du Guesclin.[17] In 1369, the French war started anew, and Edward's younger son John of Gaunt was given the responsibility of a military campaign. The effort failed, and with the Treaty of Bruges in 1375, the great English possessions in France were reduced to only the coastal towns of Calais, Bordeaux and Bayonne.[18]

Military failure abroad and the associated fiscal pressure of campaigning led to political discontent at home. The problems came to a head in the parliament of 1376, the so-called Good Parliament. The parliament was called to grant taxation, but the House of Commons took the opportunity to address specific grievances. In particular, criticism was directed at some of the king's closest advisors. Lord Chamberlain William Latimer and Lord Steward John Neville, 3rd Baron Neville de Raby were dismissed from their positions. Edward's mistress, Alice Perrers, who was seen to hold far too much power over the aging king, was banished from court.[19]

Yet the real adversary of the Commons, supported by powerful men such as Wykeham and Edmund de Mortimer, 3rd Earl of March, was John of Gaunt. Both the king and the

Generation 74 (cont.)

Black Prince were by this time incapacitated by illness, leaving Gaunt in virtual control of government. Gaunt was forced to give in to the demands of parliament, but by its next convocation, in 1377, most of the achievements of the Good Parliament were reversed.[20]

Edward himself, however, did not have much to do with any of this; after around 1375 he played a limited role in the government.[21] Around 29 September 1376 he fell ill with a large abscess. After a brief period of recovery in February, the king died of a stroke (some sources say gonorrhea[22]) at Sheen on 21 June.[21] He was succeeded by his ten-year-old grandson, King Richard II, son of the Black Prince, since the Black Prince himself had died on 8 June 1376.

[edit] Achievements of the reign

[edit] Legislation

The middle years of Edward's reign was a period of significant activity. Perhaps the best known piece of legislation was the Statute of Labourers of 1351, which addressed the labour shortage problem caused by the Black Death. The statute fixed wages at their pre-plague level and checked peasant mobility by asserting that lords had first claim on their men's services. In spite of concerted efforts to uphold the statute, it eventually failed due to competition among landowners for labour.[23] The law has been described as an attempt "to legislate against the law of supply and demand", making it doomed to failure.[24] Nevertheless, the labour shortage had created a community of interest between the smaller landowners of the House of Commons and the greater landowners of the House of Lords. The resulting measures angered the peasants, leading to the Peasants' Revolt of 1381.[25]

The reign of Edward III coincided with the Babylonian Captivity of the papacy at Avignon. During the wars with France, opposition emerged in England against perceived injustices by a papacy largely controlled by the French crown. Papal taxation of the English Church was suspected to be financing the nation's enemies, while the practice of provisions - the Pope providing benefices for clerics - caused resentment in an increasingly xenophobic English population. The statutes of Provisors and Praemunire, of 1350 and 1353 respectively, aimed to amend this by banning papal benefices, as well as limiting the power of the papal court over English subjects.[26] The statutes did not, however, sever the ties between the king and the Pope, who were equally dependent upon each other.

Other legislation of importance includes the Treason Act of 1351. It was precisely the harmony of the reign that allowed a consensus on the definition of this controversial crime.[27] Yet the most significant legal reform was probably that concerning the Justices of the Peace. This institution began before the reign of Edward III, but by 1350, the justices had been given the power not only to investigate crimes and make arrests, but also to try cases, including those of felony. With this, an enduring fixture in the administration of local English justice had been created.[28]

[edit] Parliament and taxation

Parliament as a representative institution was already well established by the time of Edward III, but the reign was nevertheless central to its development. During this period membership in the English baronage, formerly a somewhat indistinct group, became restricted to those who received a personal summons to parliament.[29] This happened as parliament gradually developed into a bicameral institution composed of a House of Lords and a House of Commons. The widening of political power can be seen in the crisis of the Good Parliament, where the Commons for the first time - albeit with noble support - were responsible for precipitating a political crisis. In the process, both the procedure of impeachment and the office of the Speaker were created. Even though the political gains were of only temporary duration, this parliament represented a watershed in English political history.

The political influence of the Commons originally lay in its right to grant taxes. The

Generation 74 (cont.)

financial demands of the Hundred Years' War were enormous - at one point leading to the king declaring bankruptcy - and the king and his ministers tried different methods of covering the expenses. The king had a steady income from crown lands, and could also take up substantial loans from Italian and domestic financiers. To finance warfare on Edward III's scale, however, the king had to resort to taxation of his subjects. Taxation took two primary forms: levy and customs. The levy was a grant of a proportion of all moveable property, normally a tenth for towns and a fifteenth for farmland. This could produce large sums of money, but each such levy had to be approved by parliament, and the king had to prove the necessity.[30] The customs therefore provided a welcome supplement, as a steady and reliable source of income. An 'ancient duty' on the export of wool had existed since 1275. Edward I had tried to introduce an additional duty on wool, but this unpopular maltolt, or 'unjust exaction', was soon abandoned. Then, from 1336 onwards, a series of schemes aimed at increasing royal revenues from wool export were introduced. After some initial problems and discontent, it was agreed through the Ordinance of the Staple of 1353 that the new customs should be approved by parliament, though in reality they became permanent.[31]

Through the steady taxation of Edward III's reign, parliament-and in particular the Commons-gained political influence. A consensus emerged that in order for a tax to be just, the king had to prove its necessity, it had to be granted by the community of the realm, and it had to be to the benefit of that community. In addition to imposing taxes, parliament would also present petitions for redress of grievances to the king, most often concerning misgovernment by royal officials. This way the system was beneficial for both parties. Through this process the commons, and the community they represented, became increasingly politically aware, and the foundation was laid for the particular English brand of constitutional monarchy.[32]

[edit] Chivalry and national identity

The Great Seal of Edward III Central to Edward III's policy was reliance on the higher nobility for purposes of war and administration. While his father had regularly been in conflict with a great portion of his peerage, Edward III successfully created a spirit of camaraderie between himself and his greatest subjects.

Both Edward I and Edward II had conducted a policy of limitation, allowing the creation of few peerages during the sixty years preceding Edward III's reign. The young king reversed this policy when, in 1337, as a preparation for the imminent war, he created six new earls on the same day.[33] At the same time, Edward expanded the ranks of the peerage upwards, by introducing the new title of duke for close relatives of the king.

Furthermore, Edward bolstered the sense of community within this group by the creation of the Order of the Garter, probably in 1348. A plan from 1344 to revive the Round Table of King Arthur never came to fruition, but the new order carried connotations from this legend by the circular shape of the garter. Polydore Vergil tells of how the young Joan of Kent, Countess of Salisbury -the king's favourite at the time-accidentally dropped her garter at a ball at Calais. King Edward responded to the ridicule of the crowd by tying the garter around his own knee with the words *honi soit qui mal y pense*-shame on him who thinks ill of it.[34]

This reinforcement of the aristocracy must be seen in conjunction with the war in France, as must the emerging sense of national identity. Just like the war with Scotland had done, the fear of a French invasion helped strengthen a sense of national unity, and nationalise the aristocracy that had been largely Anglo-French since the Norman conquest. Since the time of Edward I, popular myth suggested that the French planned to extinguish the English language, and like his grandfather had done, Edward III made the most of this scare.[35] As a result, the English language experienced a strong revival; in 1362, a Statute of Pleading ordered the English language to be used in law courts[1] and, the year after, Parliament was for the first time opened in English.[36] At the same time, the vernacular saw a revival as a literary language, through the works of

Generation 74 (cont.)

William Langland, John Gower and especially The Canterbury Tales by Geoffrey Chaucer.

Yet the extent of this Anglicisation must not be exaggerated. The statute of 1362 was in fact written in the French language and had little immediate effect,[2] and parliament was opened in that language as late as 1377.[37] The Order of the Garter, though a distinctly English institution, included also foreign members such as John V, Duke of Brittany and Sir Robert of Namur.[38] Edward III-himself bilingual-viewed himself as legitimate king of both England and France, and could not show preferential treatment for one part of his domains over another.

[edit] Assessment and character

Edward III enjoyed unprecedented popularity in his own lifetime, and even the troubles of his later reign were never blamed directly on the king himself.[39] Edward's contemporary Jean Froissart wrote in his Chronicles that "His like had not been seen since the days of King Arthur".[40] This view persisted for a while, but, with time, the image of the king changed. The Whig historians of a later age preferred constitutional reform to foreign conquest and discredited Edward for ignoring his responsibilities to his own nation. In the words of Bishop Stubbs:

" Edward III was not a statesman, though he possessed some qualifications which might have made him a successful one. He was a warrior; ambitious, unscrupulous, selfish, extravagant and ostentatious. His obligations as a king sat very lightly on him. He felt himself bound by no special duty, either to maintain the theory of royal supremacy or to follow a policy which would benefit his people. Like Richard I, he valued England primarily as a source of supplies.

















William Stubbs, The Constitutional History of England[41] "

Influential as Stubbs was, it was long before this view was challenged. In a 1960 article, titled "Edward III and the Historians", May McKisack pointed out the teleological nature of Stubbs' judgement. A medieval king could not be expected to work towards the future ideal of a parliamentary monarchy; rather his role was a pragmatic one-to maintain order and solve problems as they arose. At this, Edward III excelled.[42] Edward had also been accused of endowing his younger sons too liberally and thereby promoting dynastic strife culminating in the Wars of the Roses. This claim was rejected by K.B. McFarlane, who argued that this was not only the common policy of the age, but also the best.[43] Later biographers of the king such as Mark Ormrod and Ian Mortimer have followed this historiographical trend. However, the older negative view has not completely disappeared; as recently as 2001, Norman Cantor described Edward III as an "avaricious and sadistic thug" and a "destructive and merciless force." [44]


From what we know of Edward's character, he could be impulsive and temperamental, as was seen by his actions against Stratford and the ministers in 1340/41.[45] At the same time, he was well-known for his clemency; Mortimer's grandson was not only absolved, but came to play an important part in the French wars, and was eventually made a knight of the Garter.[46] Both in his religious views and his interests, he was a conventional man. His favourite pursuit was the art of war, and, as such, he conformed to the medieval notion of good kingship.[47] As a warrior he was so successful that one modern military historian has described him as the greatest general in English history.[48] He seems to have been unusually devoted to his wife, Queen Philippa. Much has been made of Edward's sexual licentiousness, but there is no evidence of any infidelity on the king's part before Alice Perrers became his lover, and, by that time, the queen was already terminally ill.[49] He is quite unusual among medieval English monarchs in having no known illegitimate children. This devotion extended to the rest of the family as well; in contrast to so many of his predecessors, Edward never experienced opposition from any of his five adult sons.

Edward King of England III and Philippa HAINAULT had the following children:

Generation 74 (cont.)

- i. JOAN OF⁷⁵ ENGLAND was born in Jul 1321 in London, Middlesex, , England. She died on 07 Sep 1362 in Hatfield, Herefordshire, , England. 
- ii. EDWARD ENGLAND was born on 15 Jun 1330 in Woodstock, Oxfordshire, , England. He died on 08 Jun 1376 in Westminster, Berkshire, , England. 
- iii. ISABEL ENGLAND was born in Mar 1332 in Woodstock, Oxfordshire, , England. She died in 1382. 
- iv. ISABELLA PLANTAGENET was born on 16 Jun 1332. 
- v. ISABEL OF ENGLAND was born on 16 Jun 1332 in Woodstock, Oxfordshire, , England. She died on 04 May 1379 in Newgate, Middlesex, , England. 
- vi. JOAN PLANTAGENET OF ENGLAND was born on 02 Feb 1334 in Woodstock, Oxfordshire, , England. She died on 02 Sep 1348 in Bordeaux, Gironde, Aquitaine, France. 
- vii. WILLIAM OF ENGLAND was born on 16 Feb 1336 in Hatfield, Hertfordshire, , England. He died on 08 Jul 1337 in Hatfield, Hertfordshire, , England. 
- viii. LIONEL OF ANTWERP PLANTAGENET was born on 29 Nov 1338 in Clarence, Erie, New York, USA. He died on 17 Oct 1368 in Alba, Cuneo, Piemonte, Italy. 
- ix. JOHN OF GAUNT ENGLAND was born on 24 Jun 1340 in Abbaye de St Bav, Gand, Flandre Oriental, Belgium. He died on 03 Feb 1399 in Castle, McPherson. 
- 98. x. EDMUND OF LANGLEY ENGLAND was born on 05 Jun 1341 in Kings Langley, Hertfordshire, , England. He died on 01 Aug 1402 in Langley, Hertfordshire, , England. He married Joan De Holand on 04 Nov 1393. She was born in 1380 in Upholland, Lancashire, , England. She died on 12 Apr 1434. He married Isabel PEREZ PRINCESS O on 01 Jan 1371/72 in Of Hertford Cast, Hertford, Hertfordshire, England. She was born in 1355 in Morales, Tordesillas, Valladolid, Spain. She died on 23 Dec 1392. 
- xi. BLANCHE OF ENGLAND was born on 03 Mar 1342 in London, Middlesex, , England. She died on 03 Mar 1342 in London, Middlesex, , England. 
- xii. MARY PLANTAGENET was born on 10 Oct 1344. 
- xiii. MARY OF ENGLAND was born on 10 Oct 1344 in Bishops Waltham, Hampshire, , England. She died in Apr 1362. 
- xiv. MARGARET OF ENGLAND was born on 20 Jul 1346 in Windsor Castle, Berkshire, , England. She died on 01 Oct 1361 in , , , England. 
- xv. WILLIAM OF ENGLAND was born on 24 Jun 1348 in Windsor Castle, Berkshire, , England. He died on 05 Sep 1348. 
- xvi. THOMAS OF ENGLAND was born on 07 Jan 1354 in Woodstock, Oxfordshire, , England. He died on 08 Sep 1397 in Calais, Pas-de-Calais, Nord-Pas-de-Calais, France. 

Generation 75

- 97. LEWIS⁷⁵ CLIFFORD (Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar 

Generation 75 (cont.)

"The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein¹⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1359 in Bobbing, Kent, , England. He died on 05 Dec 1404 in Bobbing, Kent, , England. He married Eleanor De Mowbray on 12 Feb 1373 in ,,England. She was born on 25 Mar 1364 in Isle, Lincolnshire, , England. She died in 1399 in Isle, Lincolnshire, , England.

Notes for Lewis Clifford:

Sir Lewis de Clifford1

M, #106890, d. between 17 September 1404 and 5 December 1404

Sir Lewis de Clifford|d. bt 17 Sep 1404 - 5 Dec 1404|p10689.htm#i106890|Robert de Clifford, 3rd Lord Clifford|b. 5 Nov 1305\nd. 20 May 1344|p13045.htm#i130448||||Robert de Clifford, 1st Lord Clifford|b. 1 Apr 1274\nd. 24 Jun 1314|p352.htm#i3520|Maud de Clare|b. c 1276\nd. fr 4 Mar 1326/27 - 24 May 1327|p15824.htm#i158232|||||

Last Edited=3 Apr 2009




Sir Lewis de Clifford was the son of Robert de Clifford, 3rd Lord Clifford.2 He married Eleanor Mowbray, daughter of John de Mowbray, 3rd Lord Mowbray and Lady Joan Plantagenet, before 12 February 1372/73.3 He died between 17 September 1404 and 5 December 1404.4

Sir Lewis de Clifford was invested as a Knight, Order of the Garter (K.G.).4 He held the office of Ambassador to France in 1392.4

Child of Sir Lewis de Clifford and Eleanor Mowbray

1.William Clifford+5





Lewis Clifford and Eleanor De Mowbray had the following children:

- i. ELIZABETH⁷⁶ CLIFFORD was born in 1375 in Wilton, Herefordshire, , England. She died on 05 Mar 1414 in St Giles, Buckinghamshire, , England. 
99. ii. WILLIAM DE CLIFFORD was born in 1390 in Trixall,,Staffordshire,England. He died in 1438 in Bobbing,Bobbing,Kent,England. He married Eleanor Savage in 1405 in Bobbing, Kent, , England. She was born in 1386 in Bobbing,Bobbing,Kent,England. She died in 1451 in Bobbing Hill Bobbing,,Kent,England. 
98. **EDMUND OF LANGLEY⁷⁵ ENGLAND** (Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ 


Generation 75 (cont.)

Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 05 Jun 1341 in Kings Langley, Hertfordshire, , England. He died on 01 Aug 1402 in Langley, Hertfordshire, , England. He married Joan De Holand on 04 Nov 1393. She was born in 1380 in Upholland, Lancashire, , England. She died on 12 Apr 1434. He married Isabel PEREZ PRINCESS O on 01 Jan 1371/72 in Of Hertford Cast, Hertford, Hertfordshire, England. She was born in 1355 in Morales, Tordesillas, Valladolid, Spain. She died on 23 Dec 1392.

Edmund of Langley England and Isabel PEREZ PRINCESS O had the following children:

- i. EDWARD OF YORK OF⁷⁶ ENGLAND was born in 1373 in Of Castle, Yorkshire, , England. He died on 25 Oct 1415 in Agincourt, Pas-de-Calais, Nord-Pas-de-Calais, France. 
- ii. CONSTANCE YORK was born in 1374 in Conisbrough, Yorkshire, , England. She died on 28 Nov 1416 in Reading, Berkshire, , England. 
- iii. RICHARD OF ENGLAND was born in Sep 1376 in Conisbrough Castle, Yorkshire, , England. He died on 05 Aug 1415 in Southampton, Hampshire, , England. 
100. iv. RICHARD PRINCE OF ENGLAND was born about Sep 1376 in Castle, Coinsbrough, Yorkshire, England. He died on 05 Aug 1415 in Southampton Gree, Southampton, Hampshire, England. He married Maud De Clifford in 1414. She died on 25 Aug 1446. He married ANNE DE MORTIMER in Jun 1408 in Of, Trabzon, Turkey. She was born on 27 Dec 1390 in New Forest, West, Meath, Ireland. She died in Sep 1411 in Langley, Hertfordshire, , England. He married Matilda De CLIFFORD in 1410 in Conisbrough, Yorkshire, , England. 

Generation 76

99. **WILLIAM⁷⁶ DE CLIFFORD** (Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴, Robert⁷³, Robert⁷², Roger⁷¹, Roger⁷⁰ DeClifford, Roger⁶⁹, Walter⁶⁸ DeClifford, Walter⁶⁷, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, 

Generation 76 (cont.)

Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1390 in Trixall,,Staffordshire,England. He died in 1438 in Bobbing,Bobbing,Kent,England. He married Eleanor Savage in 1405 in Bobbing, Kent, , England. She was born in 1386 in Bobbing,Bobbing,Kent,England. She died in 1451 in Bobbing Hill Bobbing,,Kent,England.

Notes for William De Clifford:

Sir William Clifford

William appears to have been a cousin of Thomas, Lord Clifford, an important Westmorland magnate, who also held the castle of Skipton-in-Craven in Yorkshire. [1] As the Percy family also held lands in Yorkshire and in Cumberland, it is perhaps not surprising that William's first recorded military service was with Sir Thomas Percy, in a naval expedition in 1385. [2] However, Thomas Clifford was close to Richard II's court, [3] and it may have been this connection which drew William into Percy's retinue, for Percy was also a well connected courtier. Nevertheless, this court connection did not prevent William from serving on the naval expedition of 1388, led by the Appellant Lord, Richard, Earl of Arundel, one of Richard II's fiercest critics. [4] And nor did Clifford's Percy connection stop him from serving with Thomas de Mowbray, Earl of Nottingham, when the latter was appointed Warden of the East March towards Scotland in the following year (an appointment which was bitterly resented by Thomas Percy's elder brother, the earl of Northumberland). [5] His service with Arundel may have provided the opportunity for social advancement, for also serving on the same expedition was Thomas, Lord Bardolf, whose daughter Clifford would marry. [6]

Thomas Clifford died young, in October 1391, while on pilgrimage to Jerusalem. [7] His heir was his two-year old son, John; and during John's long minority, William was left as the effective head of the family. Thomas had been a knight of the king's chamber, and William was now recruited to the king's household in his place, serving in Richard's household retinue for the expedition to Ireland in 1394, where he was amongst a group of household esquires knighted on 26 October. [8] He returned to Ireland with the king on the ill-fated expedition of 1399, [9] but he wasted no time in abandoning Richard during the Lancastrian coup of that year, for he was paid £18 4s. by the new regime for service in Wales, [10] presumably with the force which so intimidated Richard after he had left the safety of Conwy Castle in the company of the Earl of Northumberland. His prompt change of allegiance also brought him a greater reward in the form of a grant of the manor of Ewloe in the county of Flint in North Wales; not surprisingly, he also kept his position as a king's knight. [11]

Nevertheless, for the next few years, his allegiance seems to have been given to the earl of Northumberland - although evidently his prime loyalty remained to himself. For the next two years, he took out letters of attorney for service on the Scottish Marches, [12] and by 1403, he was Hotspur's lieutenant at Berwick Castle. When Hotspur rebelled against Henry in that year, his forces were raised mainly from Cheshire; and so Clifford avoided having to take the field against the king at the battle of Shrewsbury, where Hotspur was killed. After the battle, the earl of Northumberland submitted to Henry at York, and agreed to surrender all the castles under his control. Although the royal castle at Bamburgh was secured with no great difficulty (perhaps because Percy's lieutenant there was dead, probably killed at Shrewsbury), Alnwick, Warkworth and Berwick, under Clifford's command, refused to submit - despite Clifford having sworn an oath renouncing his Percy ties. [13]

The castle of Alnwick in Northumberland, held by Clifford in the 1400s.

Generation 76 (cont.)

As the king judged that the continuing rebellion in Wales was a more urgent problem, the task of pacifying Northumberland was left in the hands of a commission of leading Northumbrian gentry. Their efforts proved singularly ineffective, and in January 1404 it was reported that Clifford was distributing Percy livery badges. [14] At this juncture, William Serle, a former esquire of Richard II's chamber, turned up, seeking Clifford's help, as an erstwhile colleague in Richard's household, in his efforts to foment rebellion against Richard's usurper. However, the earl of Northumberland was now moving towards an accommodation with the king, and with a well-developed sense of self-preservation, Clifford saw an opportunity to regain royal favour, and had Serle locked up. When Northumberland was reconciled with Henry at Pontefract in July, Clifford accompanied him, and handed Serle over to a singularly gruesome execution. In return, he was granted a pardon and 4,000 marks (£2666) from Hotspur's goods, along with the custody of Hotspur's son. [15]

When Northumberland rebelled in 1405, Clifford held Alnwick castle in his name. However, he offered terms to the king, and surrendered as soon as the royal artillery train had demolished the walls of Berwick, a submission which earned him a life-grant of lands in Cumberland forfeited by the rebellious earl, who now fled to Scotland in the company of Clifford's father-in-law, Lord Bardolf. [16] In 1408, when the earl and Lord Bardolf raised rebellion in Yorkshire once again, Clifford was accused of unspecified 'treasons'. However, whilst both Northumberland and Bardolf were killed in battle at Bramham Moor in Yorkshire, Clifford had no trouble in shaking off the accusations; indeed, he was able to obtain his wife's share of Bardolf's lands in the year following. [17]

Throughout his career, Clifford was skilled at bending with the political wind; and even when he did defy the king, he proved adept at judging exactly how far to go. His acts of rebellion were fairly passive, confined to refusing to surrender castles, or handing out livery badges, and he managed to avoid being caught in arms against the king in the open field. Combined with his good record of military service to the Crown, this was enough to save his neck. Henry IV was generally anxious to conciliate rebels whenever possible, and in the Marches, where the removal of the Percies had left a vacuum of lordship, he anyway had little choice but to try to win over the leading Marcher gentry. As the acting head of the Clifford family, William was thus able to reap rich reward from acts of rebellion followed by swift submission. Doubtless, he did feel a genuine loyalty to the house of Percy, but unlike his father-in-law, Lord Bardolf, he did not take this loyalty to fatal extremes. And in the end, Henry's policy of tolerance was vindicated, for he went on to serve Henry V faithfully.

Clifford was appointed constable of Bordeaux on 23 March 1413 (just two days after Henry's accession), and was also appointed captain of the nearby castle at Fronsac in July. [18] Conceivably, the posting was intended to keep him out of trouble, but rather more likely, it was his service commanding the border town of Berwick which recommended him. Henry held Gascony as Duke of Guienne, rather than as the King of England, and its status as part of France was a long-standing bone of contention (indeed, perhaps the main cause of the Hundred Years War). The allegiance of the Gascon nobility was not to be taken for granted; and Clifford's personal experience of dealing with the Scots, and with rebellious Englishmen who had sided with them, would have been an invaluable preparation for the slippery world of Gascon politics. And it was his diplomatic rather than his military skills that Henry was subsequently to call on, for he was employed in high-level negotiations with the French and with the Burgundians. [19] This service brought him more reward, in the form of a grant of the lands in Lincolnshire forfeited by the rebellious Henry Scrope of Masham. [20] Clifford died in office, in March 1418, [21] as a wealthy man, demonstrating that a record of rebelliousness was not necessarily a hindrance to a successful career as a king's knight - always providing that the rebellion was sufficiently well judged.

Andy King

[1] Clifford's career is outlined by Chris Given-Wilson, *The Royal Household and the King's Affinity. Service, Politics and Finance in England, 1360-1413* (London, 1986), pp. 228-9; and Adrian R. Bell, *War and the Soldier in the Fourteenth Century* (Woodbridge, 2004), p. 206.

[2] The details of Clifford's military career have been taken from the AHRC-funded 'The Soldier in Later Medieval England Online Database', www.medievalsoldier.org, accessed 11 Dec 2007. William Clifford, in the retinue of Sir Thomas Percy, E101/40/39, m 1. Note that the William Clifford Esq who served with Sir Phillip de Courtenay in 1372-3 (E101/31/31, m 5) was probably one of the Cliffords of Chudleigh, Devon, which would explain his connection with the Courtenays who were also a Devonshire family.

[3] Henry Summerson, 'Clifford, Thomas, sixth Baron Clifford (1362/3-1391)', *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, Oxford University Press, 2004 [<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/5662>, accessed 11 Dec 2007].

[4] William Clyfford, esq.: serving in the retinue of Giles Weston; E101/41/5, m 18d.

[5] William Clifford: E101/41/17, m 2. For Northumberland's displeasure, see J.A. Tuck, 'Richard II and the Border Magnates', *Northern History* iii (1968), pp. 44-5. Mowbray was appointed in place of Sir Henry Percy, a.k.a. 'Hotspur', who had been captured by the Scots at the battle of Otterburn in 1388.

[6] Thomas de Bardolf: E101/41/5, m 3; and see Henry Summerson, 'Bardolf, Thomas, fifth Baron Bardolf (1369-1408)', *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, Oxford University Press, 2004 [<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/1360>, accessed 11 Dec 2007].

[7] Summerson, 'Clifford, Thomas, sixth Baron Clifford'. [<http://www.oxforddnb.com/view/article/5662>, accessed 11 Dec 2007]. Thomas became a pilgrim to expiate his killing of the Scot Sir William Douglas, while they were both on crusade in the Baltic.

[8] Sir William Clifford, 1394: Shelagh Mitchell, 'Some Aspects of the Knightly Household of Richard II' (Unpublished DPhil. thesis, London University, 1998), p. 308, citing E101/402/20, f 36.

[9] He took out letters for service in Ireland on 24 April; CPR 1396-1399, p. 552. The William Clifford, esq., who served in Ireland under Sir Stephen le Scrope in 1395-7 (E101/41/39, m 5) cannot be the same man, as our William had been knighted by then.

[10] Alastair Dunn, *The Politics of Magnate Power. England and Wales, 1389-1413* (Oxford, 2003), p. 99.

[11] *Calendar of Patent Rolls 1399-1401*, p. 51.

[12] C71/76, mm 8, 14.

[13] *Calendar of Patent Rolls, 1401-5*, p. 294.

[14] *Royal and Historical Letters during the Reign of Henry IV*, ed. F.C. Hingeston, *Rolls Series* (2 vols., 1860), i, pp. 206-7; Andy King, "'They have the Hertes of the People by North": Northumberland, the Percies and Henry IV, 1399-1408', in *Henry IV: The Establishment of the Regime, 1399-1406*, ed. Gwilym Dodd and Douglas Biggs (Woodbridge, 2003).

[15] *The Chronica maiora of Thomas Walsingham (1376-1422)*, ed. David Preest and James G. Clark (Woodbridge, 2005), pp. 332-3.

[16] *The Chronicle of John Hardyng*, ed. H. Ellis (London, 1812), pp. 363-4; *Calendar of Patent Rolls, 1405-8*, p. 47.

[17] *Calendar of Patent Rolls, 1408-13*, pp. 23, 95-6.

[18] James Wylie and William Waugh, *The Reign of Henry V* (3 vols., Cambridge, 1914-29), ii, pp. 122-4; M.G.A.Vale, *English Gascony, 1399-1453* (Oxford, 1970), p. 247. He took out letters of attorney for service overseas in July and October 1413,

Generation 76 (cont.)



and August 1417; Forty-Fourth Annual Report of the Deputy Keeper of the Public Records (1883), appendix, pp. 543, 548, 600.

[19] Wylie and Waugh, The Reign of Henry V, i, 94, 444; ii, 301.


[20] Calendar of Patent Rolls, 1416-22, p. 116.

[21] E101/187/1. News of Clifford's death obviously took a while to reach England, for several letters of protection for men serving under his command at Fronsac were issued on 16 April - three weeks after he had died; Forty-Fourth Annual Report of the Deputy Keeper, appendix, p. 604.

William De Clifford and Eleanor Savage had the following children:

101. i. JOHN⁷⁷ DE CLIFFORD was born in 1408 in Bobbing, Bobbing, Kent, England. He died in 1437 in Iwade, Bobbing, Kent, England. He married Florentina Saint Leger, daughter of John St Leger and Margery Donnet, in 1433 in Bobbing, Kent, England. She was born in 1413 in Bobbing, Kent, England. She died on 18 Mar 1500 in Witham, Essex, England. 
- ii. LEWIS DE CLIFFORD was born in 1408 in Bobbing, Kent, , England. He died in 1438 in Tixall, Staffordshire, , England. 
100. **RICHARD PRINCE OF⁷⁶ ENGLAND** (Edmund of Langley⁷⁵, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born about Sep 1376 in Castle, Coinsbrough, Yorkshire, England. He died on 05 Aug 1415 in Southampton Gree, Southampton, Hampshire, England. He married Maud De Clifford in 1414. She died on 25 Aug 1446. He married ANNE DE MORTIMER in Jun 1408 in Of, Trabzon, Turkey. She was born on 27 Dec 1390 in New Forest, West, Meath, Ireland. She died in Sep 1411 in Langley, Hertfordshire, , England. He married Matilda De CLIFFORD in 1410 in Conisbrough, Yorkshire, , England.

Richard Prince Of England and ANNE DE MORTIMER had the following children:

102. i. RICHARD⁷⁷ PLANTAGENET was born on 20 Sep 1411 in CASTLE, Yorkshire, , England. He died on 31 Dec 1460 in Wakefield, Yorkshire, , England. He married Cecily Neville on 18 Oct 1424 in , Yorkshire, , England. She was born on 31 May 1415 in Raby, Durham, , England. She died on 31 May 1495 in Berkhamsted, Hertfordshire, , England. 

Generation 76 (cont.)

- ii. ISABEL PLANTAGENET was born on 21 Sep 1411 in Conisbrough, Yorkshire, , England. She died on 02 Oct 1484.



Generation 77

101. **JOHN⁷⁷ DE CLIFFORD** (William⁷⁶, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴, Robert⁷³, Robert⁷², Roger⁷¹, Roger⁷⁰ DeClifford, Roger⁶⁹, Walter⁶⁸ DeClifford, Walter⁶⁷, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1408 in Bobbing,Bobbing,Kent,England. He died in 1437 in Iwade,Bobbing Bobbing,Kent,England. He married Florentina Saint Leger, daughter of John St Leger and Margery Donnet, in 1433 in Bobbing,,Kent,England. She was born in 1413 in Bobbing,Bobbing,Kent,England. She died on 18 Mar 1500 in Witham,,Essex,England.



John De Clifford and Florentina Saint Leger had the following child:














103. i. **ANNE⁷⁸ CLIFFORD** was born in 1450 in Holmdale,Kent England Iwade,Kent,England. She died on 15 Mar 1501 in Iwade Bobbing,,Kent,England. She married Robert Kempe, son of Robert Kemp and Margaret Curzon, in 1480 in , Kent, , England. He was born in 1450 in Gissing,,Norfolk,England. He died in 1526 in ,,Norfolk,England.
102. **RICHARD⁷⁷ PLANTAGENET** (Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame




Generation 77 (cont.)

Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 20 Sep 1411 in CASTLE, Yorkshire, , England. He died on 31 Dec 1460 in Wakefield, Yorkshire, , England. He married Cecily Neville on 18 Oct 1424 in , Yorkshire, , England. She was born on 31 May 1415 in Raby, Durham, , England. She died on 31 May 1495 in Berkhamsted, Hertfordshire, , England.

Richard Plantagenet and Cecily Neville had the following children:

- i. JOAN YORK⁷⁸ PLANTAGENET was born in 1438. She died in 1438. 
- ii. ANNE PLANTAGENET was born on 10 Aug 1439 in Fotheringhay, Northamptonshire, , England. She died on 14 Jan 1476 in Rutger Chapel, St Georges, Windsor Castle, England. 
- iii. HENRY PLANTAGENET was born on 10 Feb 1441 in Hatfield, Hertfordshire, , England. He died in 1441. 
104. iv. EDWARD IV PLANTAGENET was born on 28 Apr 1442 in Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France. He died on 09 Apr 1483 in Westminster, London, England. He met ELIZABETH WYDEVILLE. She was born in 1437 in Grafton Regis, Northamptonshire, , England. She died on 07 Jun 1492 in Bermondsey, Surrey, , England. 
- v. EDMUND PLANTAGENET was born on 17 May 1443 in Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France. He died on 31 Dec 1460 in Wakefield, Yorkshire, , England. 
- vi. ELIZABETH PLANTAGENET was born on 22 Apr 1444 in Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France. She died in Jan 1503 in Wingfield, Suffolk, , England. 
- vii. MARGARET PLANTAGENET was born on 03 May 1446 in Fotheringhay, Northamptonshire, , England. She died on 23 Nov 1503 in Antwerp, Jefferson, New York, United States. 
- viii. WILLIAM YORK PLANTAGENET was born on 07 Jul 1447 in Fotheringhay, Northamptonshire, , England. 
- ix. JOHN PLANTAGENET was born on 07 Nov 1448 in , Neyte, Worchestershire, England. 
- x. GEORGE PLANTAGENET was born on 21 Oct 1449 in Dublin, Dublin, , Ireland. He died on 18 Feb 1478 in London, Middlesex, , England. 
- xi. THOMAS PLANTAGENET was born in 1450 in Fotheringhay, Northamptonshire, , England. 
- xii. RICHARD III ENGLAND PLANTAGENET was born on 02 Oct 1452 in Fotheringhay Castle, Northamptonshire, , England. He died on 22 Aug 1485 in Battle Of Bosworth Field, Leicestershire, , England. 
- xiii. URSULA PLANTAGENET was born in 1454 in Fotheringhay, Northamptonshire, , England. 

Generation 78

103. **ANNE⁷⁸ CLIFFORD** (John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood 

Generation 78 (cont.)

Cutter⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1450 in Holmdale,Kent England lwade,Kent,England. She died on 15 Mar 1501 in lwade Bobbing,,Kent,England. She married Robert Kempe, son of Robert Kemp and Margaret Curzon, in 1480 in , Kent, , England. He was born in 1450 in Gissing,,Norfolk,England. He died in 1526 in ,,Norfolk,England.

Notes for Anne Clifford:

•**Name: Anne De Clifford**

•Sex: F

•Birth: ABT 1449 in Allcombe, Kent, England

•Death: 15 MAR 1501/02 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England

Father: John De Clifford b: ABT 1408 in Bobbing, Kent, England

Mother: Florentina St. Leger b: ABT 1413 in Ulcombe, Kent, England

Marriage 1 Robert Kempe b: ABT 1446 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
Children

1. Robert Kempe b: ABT 1468 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
2. Margaret Kempe b: ABT 1470 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
3. Bartholomew Kempe b: ABT 1472 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
4. Lewis Kempe b: ABT 1474 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
5. Florence Kempe b: ABT 1476 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
6. William Kempe b: ABT 1480 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
7. John Kempe b: ABT 1482 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
8. Elizabeth Kempe b: ABT 1484 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
9. Anthony Kempe b: ABT 1489 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
10. Edward Kempe b: ABT 1491 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England

Notes for Robert Kempe:

•**Name: Robert Kempe**

•Sex: M

•Birth: ABT 1446 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England

•Death: 1526 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England

Father: Robert Kempe b: ABT 1425 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England

Mother: Margaret Curson b: ABT 1428 in Sturston, Suffolk, England

Marriage 1 Anne De Clifford b: ABT 1449 in Allcombe, Kent, England
Children

1. Robert Kempe b: ABT 1468 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
2. Margaret Kempe b: ABT 1470 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
3. Bartholomew Kempe b: ABT 1472 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
4. Lewis Kempe b: ABT 1474 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
5. Florence Kempe b: ABT 1476 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
6. William Kempe b: ABT 1480 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England

Generation 78 (cont.)

7. John Kempe b: ABT 1482 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
8. Elizabeth Kempe b: ABT 1484 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
9. Anthony Kempe b: ABT 1489 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England
10. Edward Kempe b: ABT 1491 in Weston, Gissing, Suffolk, England

Robert Kempe and Anne Clifford had the following children:

- i. MARGARET⁷⁹ KEMPE was born in 1465 in , Norfolk , England.
105. ii. BARTHOLOMEW KEMP was born in 1503 in Gissing, Norfolk, , England. He died in 1554 in Gissing, Norfolk, , England. He met ANNE ALLEN. She was born in 1507 in Gissing, Norfolk, , England. She died in , , , England.
104. **EDWARD IV⁷⁸ PLANTAGENET** (Richard⁷⁷, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 28 Apr 1442 in Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France. He died on 09 Apr 1483 in Westminster, London, England. He met **ELIZABETH WYDEVILLE**. She was born in 1437 in Grafton Regis, Northamptonshire, , England. She died on 07 Jun 1492 in Bermondsey, Surrey, , England.

Edward IV Plantagenet and Elizabeth Wydeville had the following children:

- i. THOMAS⁷⁹ GREY was born in 1455 in Groby, Leicestershire, , England. He died on 30 Aug 1501 in Astley, Warwickshire, , England.
- ii. ARTHUR PLANTAGENET was born in 1461 in Calais, Dordogne, Aquitaine, France. He died on 03 Mar 1541 in Tower of London, London, , England.
106. iii. ELIZABETH PLANTAGENET was born on 11 Feb 1465 in Westminster, London, , England. She died on 11 Feb 1503 in Tower of London, London, , England. She met (1) THOMAS (LORD) LUMLEY. She married Henry VII King Tudor on 18 Jan 1486 in Westminster, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He was born on 28 Jan 1457 in Castle, McPherson, England. He died on 21 Apr 1509 in Richmond, Surrey, , England.
- iv. MARY PLANTAGENET was born on 11 Aug 1467 in Windsor, Berkshire, , England. She died on 23 May 1482 in Greenwich, London, , England.
- v. CICELY PLANTAGENET was born on 20 Mar 1469 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. She died on 24 Aug 1507 in Abbey, Isle of Wight, , England.

Generation 78 (cont.)

- vi. EDWARD V PLANTAGENET was born in 1470 in London, Middlesex, , England. He died on 15 Jul 1485 in London, Middlesex, , England.
- vii. EDWARD V PLANTAGENET was born on 04 Nov 1470 in London, Middlesex, , England. He died on 22 Jan 1483 in Tower of London, London, , England.
- viii. MARGARET PLANTAGENET was born on 10 Apr 1472 in , Windsor, Vermont, USA. She died on 11 Dec 1472 in , London, , England.
- ix. RICHARD PLANTAGENET was born on 17 Aug 1473 in Shrewsbury, Shropshire, , England. He died on 22 Jun 1483 in London, Middlesex, , England.
- x. RICHARD PLANTAGENET was born on 17 Aug 1473 in Shrewsbury, Shropshire, , England. He died on 22 Jun 1483 in Tower of London, London, , England.
- xi. ANN PLANTAGENET was born on 02 Nov 1475 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. She died on 22 Nov 1511 in Framlingham, Suffolk, , England.
- xii. GEORGE PLANTAGENET was born in Mar 1477 in Windsor, Berkshire, , England. He died in Mar 1479 in , Warwickshire, , England.
- xiii. MARGARET WATSON was born in 1479 in Holme On Spalding Moor, Yorkshire, , England. She died in 1528 in Spaulding Moor, Yorkshire, , England.
- xiv. CATHERINE PLANTAGENET was born on 14 Aug 1479 in Eltham, Kent, , England. She died on 15 Nov 1527 in Tiverton, Devon, , England.
- xv. BRIDGET PLANTAGENET was born on 10 Nov 1480 in Eltham, London, , England. She died in 1517 in Dartford, Kent, , England.
- xvi. GRACE PLANTAGENET.
- xvii. DAU PLANTAGENET.




Generation 79

105. **BARTHOLOMEW⁷⁹ KEMP** (Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1503 in Gissing, Norfolk, , England. He died in 1554 in Gissing, Norfolk, , England. He met **ANNE ALLEN**. She was born in 1507 in Gissing, Norfolk, , England. She died in , , , England.





Bartholomew Kemp and Anne Allen had the following child:



Generation 79 (cont.)

107. i. ROBERT⁸⁰ KEMP was born in 1516 in Norfolk, Norfolk, , England. He died on 27 Apr 1594 in Gissing, Norfolk, , England. He married Elizabeth Smythwyn, daughter of Edmund Smythwin, in 1541 in Gissing, Norfolk, , England. She was born in 1516 in , Buckinghamshire, , England. She died in Gissing, Norfolk, , England. 
106. ELIZABETH⁷⁹ PLANTAGENET (Edward IV⁷⁸, Richard⁷⁷, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 11 Feb 1465 in Westminster, London, , England. She died on 11 Feb 1503 in Tower of London, London, , England. She met (1) **THOMAS (LORD) LUMLEY**. She married Henry VII King Tudor on 18 Jan 1486 in Westminster, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He was born on 28 Jan 1457 in Castle, McPherson, England. He died on 21 Apr 1509 in Richmond, Surrey, , England.

Henry VII King Tudor and Elizabeth Plantagenet had the following children:

- i. ARTHUR⁸⁰ TUDOR was born on 20 Sep 1486 in Winchester Castle, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 02 Apr 1502 in Ludlow Castle, Shropshire, , England. 
108. ii. MARGARET TUDOR was born on 29 Nov 1489 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. She died on 24 Nov 1541 in Castle, McPherson, England. She met (1) ARCHIBALD DOUGLAS OF ANGUS. He was born in 1555 in Angusshire, , , Scotland. He died on 04 Aug 1588 in Dalkeith, Midlothian, , Scotland. She married James Stewart on 08 Aug 1503 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, , Scotland. He was born on 17 Mar 1473 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, , Scotland. He died on 09 Sep 1513 in Field, Jefferson, Illinois, USA. She married James Stewart on 08 Aug 1503 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, , Scotland. He was born on 17 Mar 1473 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, , Scotland. He died on 09 Sep 1513 in Field, Jefferson, Illinois, USA. She married Archibald 6TH Earl of Angus DOUGLAS on 04 Aug 1514. He was born in 1489 in Douglasdale, Lanarkshire, , Scotland. He died on 22 Jan 1557 in Tantallon Castle, East Lothian, , Scotland. 
- iii. HENRY VIII OF ENGLAND TUDOR was born on 28 Jun 1491 in Greenwich, London, , England. He died on 28 Jan 1546 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. 
- iv. ELIZABETH TUDOR was born on 02 Jul 1492 in Richmond, Surrey, , England. She died on 14 Sep 1495 in Eltham, Kent, , England. 

Generation 79 (cont.)

- v. SON OF ENGLAND was born in 1494 in Richmond, Surrey, , England.
- vi. MARY TUDOR was born on 18 Mar 1496 in Richmond, Surrey, , England. She died on 25 Jun 1533 in Westhorpe Hall, Suffolk, , England.
- vii. EDMUND TUDOR was born on 21 Feb 1498 in Greenwich, London, , England. He died on 19 Jun 1500 in Hatfield, Hertfordshire, , England.
- viii. EDWARD TUDOR was born in 1500 in , , England. He died in 1575.
- ix. KATHERINE TUDOR was born on 02 Feb 1502 in London, Middlesex, , England. She died on 02 Feb 1502 in London, London, , England.
- x. JAMES IV TUDOR. He died in 1513 in Flodden, , , Scotland.



Generation 80

107. **ROBERT⁸⁰ KEMP** (Bartholomew⁷⁹, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1516 in Norfolk, Norfolk, , England. He died on 27 Apr 1594 in Gissing, Norfolk, , England. He married Elizabeth Smythwyn, daughter of Edmund Smythwin, in 1541 in Gissing, Norfolk, , England. She was born in 1516 in , Buckinghamshire, , England. She died in Gissing, Norfolk, , England.
- Robert Kemp and Elizabeth Smythwyn had the following children:
- i. JOHN⁸¹ KEMP was born in 1512.
 - ii. ANNE KEMP was born in 1516. She died on 22 Oct 1571 in Besthorpe, Norfolk, , England.
 - 109. iii. RICHARD KEMP was born in 1530 in Gissing, Norfolk, , England. He died on 07 May 1600 in Norfolk, Norfolk, , England. He married Alice Cockerham, daughter of Phillip Cockerham and Phillip Cockerham,. She was born in 1533 in Hampstead, Middlesex, , England. She died in Gissing, Norfolk, , England.
 - iv. MARGARET KEMP.



Generation 80 (cont.)

108. **MARGARET**⁸⁰ **TUDOR** (Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altay Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 29 Nov 1489 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. She died on 24 Nov 1541 in Castle, McPherson, England. She met (1) **ARCHIBALD DOUGLAS OF ANGUS**. He was born in 1555 in Angushshire, , , Scotland. He died on 04 Aug 1588 in Dalkeith, Midlothian, , Scotland. She married James Stewart on 08 Aug 1503 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, , Scotland. He was born on 17 Mar 1473 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, , Scotland. He died on 09 Sep 1513 in Field, Jefferson, Illinois, USA. She married James Stewart on 08 Aug 1503 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, , Scotland. He was born on 17 Mar 1473 in Edinburgh, Midlothian, , Scotland. He died on 09 Sep 1513 in Field, Jefferson, Illinois, USA. She married Archibald 6TH Earl of Angus DOUGLAS on 04 Aug 1514. He was born in 1489 in Douglasdale, Lanarkshire, , Scotland. He died on 22 Jan 1557 in Tantallon Castle, East Lothian, , Scotland.

Archibald 6TH Earl of Angus DOUGLAS and Margaret Tudor had the following child:

110. i. **MARGARET COUNTESS OF LENNOX**⁸¹ **DOUGLAS** was born on 08 Oct 1515 in Harbottle Castle, Northumberland, , England. She died on 07 Mar 1578 in Hackney, London, , England. She met (1) **THOMAS HOWARD**. He was born in 1496 in Lambeth, Surrey, , England. He died in 1568 in Lambeth, Surrey, , England. She married Lord Thomas Howard on 15 Apr 1536 in London, London, , England. He was born in 1512 in Ashwell Thorpe, Norfolk, , England. He died on 31 Oct 1537 in London, Middlesex, , England. She married Matthew Stuart on 29 Jun 1544 in London, Middlesex, , England. He was born on 21 Sep 1516 in Dunbarton Castle, , , Scotland. He died on 04 Sep 1571 in , Stirlingshire, , Scotland.

Generation 81

109. **RICHARD**⁸¹ **KEMP** (Robert⁸⁰, Bartholomew⁷⁹, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald

Generation 81 (cont.)

the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinnsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1530 in Gissing, Norfolk, , England. He died on 07 May 1600 in Norfolk, Norfolk, , England. He married Alice Cockerham, daughter of Phillip Cockerham and Phillip Cockerham,. She was born in 1533 in Hampstead, Middlesex, , England. She died in Gissing, Norfolk, , England.

Richard Kemp and Alice Cockerham had the following children:

- i. ROBERT⁸² KEMPE was born in 1542 in „Norfolk,England. He died in 1600 in Finchingfield, Essex, , England. He married Elizabeth Steward on 22 Jan 1566. She was born in 1545 in Nazeing,,Essex,England. She died in Nazing, Essex, , England.
- ii. ROBERT KEMP was born on 28 Dec 1567 in Finchingfield, Essex, , England. He died on 23 Oct 1612 in Gissing, Norfolk, , England.

110. **MARGARET COUNTESS OF LENNOX**⁸¹ **DOUGLAS** (Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinnsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinnsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 08 Oct 1515 in Harbottle Castle, Northumberland, , England. She died on 07 Mar 1578 in Hackney, London, , England. She met (1) **THOMAS HOWARD**. He was born in 1496 in Lambeth, Surrey, , England. He died in 1568 in Lambeth, Surrey, , England. She married Lord Thomas Howard on 15 Apr 1536 in London, London, , England. He was born in 1512 in Ashwell Thorpe, Norfolk, , England. He died on 31 Oct 1537 in London, Middlesex, , England. She married Matthew Stuart

Generation 81 (cont.)

on 29 Jun 1544 in London, Middlesex, , England. He was born on 21 Sep 1516 in Dunbarton Castle, , , Scotland. He died on 04 Sep 1571 in , Stirlingshire, , Scotland.

Thomas Howard and Margaret Countess of Lennox Douglas had the following child:

- i. ALICE⁸² WARRINER was born in 1561 in Canterbury, Kent, , England. She died in 1649 in , Kent, , England.



Lord Thomas Howard and Margaret Countess of Lennox Douglas had the following child:

- i. ROBERT⁸² HOWARD was born in Jan 1537 in London, Middlesex, , England. He died in 1598 in Allsaints Parish, Norfolk, , England.



Matthew Stuart and Margaret Countess of Lennox Douglas had the following children:

- i. ROBERT⁸² HOWARD was born in Jan 1537 in London, Middlesex, , England. He died in 1598 in Allsaints Parish, Norfolk, , England.
- 112. ii. HENRY STUART was born on 07 Dec 1545 in Temple, Yorkshire, , England. He died on 10 Feb 1567 in Kirk Ofield, Edinburgh, Mid Lothian, Scotland. He married Mary Stuart on 29 Jul 1565 in Holyrood Abbey, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland. She was born on 08 Dec 1542 in Linlithgow, , Scotland. She died on 08 Feb 1587 in Fotheringhay Castle, , Northamptonshire, England.
- iii. CHARLES EARL LENNOX STUART was born in 1555 in Of Rufford, Nottinghamshire, , England. He died in 1576 in London, Middlesex, , England.
- iv. ALICE WARRINER was born in 1561 in Canterbury, Kent, , England. She died in 1649 in , Kent, , England.




Generation 82

- 111. **ROBERT⁸² KEMPE** (Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1542 in „Norfolk,England. He died in 1600 in Finchingfield, Essex, , England. He married Elizabeth Steward on 22 Jan 1566. She was born in 1545 in Nazeing,„Essex,England. She died in Nazing, Essex, , England.




Robert Kempe and Elizabeth Steward had the following child:


Generation 82 (cont.)

113. i. WILLIAM⁸³ CAMPE was born in 1555 in , Kent, , England. He died in 1584 in America, Virginia, United States. He married Mary Farmer, daughter of Richard Baron Berners, in 1584 in St Peter, Westcheap, Essex, England. She was born in 1560 in London, Middlesex, , England. She died in America, Virginia, United States. 
112. HENRY⁸² STUART (Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 07 Dec 1545 in Temple, Yorkshire, , England. He died on 10 Feb 1567 in Kirk Ofield, Edinburgh, Mid Lothian, Scotland. He married Mary Stuart on 29 Jul 1565 in Holyrood Abbey, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland. She was born on 08 Dec 1542 in Linlithgow, , Scotland. She died on 08 Feb 1587 in Fotheringhay Castle, , Northamptonshire, England.

Henry Stuart and Mary Stuart had the following child:

114. i. JAMES I⁸³ STUART was born on 19 Jun 1566 in Edinburgh Castle, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland. He died on 27 Mar 1625 in Theobalds Park, Hertfordshire, Hertfordshire, England. He married Anne of Denmark on 23 Nov 1589 in Oslo, Norway. She was born on 14 Oct 1574 in Skanderborg Castle, Jutland, Denmark. She died on 04 Mar 1619 in Richmond, Surrey, , England. 

Generation 83

113. WILLIAM⁸³ CAMPE (Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² 

Generation 83 (cont.)

Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjølhnarsson, Fjølhnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1555 in , Kent, , England. He died in 1584 in America, Virginia, United States. He married Mary Farmer, daughter of Richard Baron Berners, in 1584 in St Peter,Westcheap,Essex,England. She was born in 1560 in London, Middlesex, , England. She died in America, Virginia, United States.

William Campe and Mary Farmer had the following child:

115. i. THOMAS⁸⁴ CAMPE was born in 1591 in Nasing Parish, Essex, , England. He died in , , , England. He married Mary Farmer, daughter of Richard Baron Berners and Philippa Dalyngruge, in 1584 in St Peter,Westcheap,Essex,England. She was born in 1560 in London, Middlesex, , England. She died in America, , Virginia, USA. He married Sarah Williamson in 1653 in Waltham,Holy Cross,Essex,England. She was born in 1643 in „Essex,England. She died in 1715 in Virginia, United States.



114. **JAMES I⁸³ STUART** (Henry⁸², Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjølhnarsson, Fjølhnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 19 Jun 1566 in Edinburgh Castle,Edinburgh,Mid-Lothian,Scotland. He died on 27 Mar 1625 in Theobalds Park,Hertfordshire,Hertfordshire,England. He married Anne of Denmark on 23 Nov 1589 in Oslo, Norway. She was born on 14 Oct 1574 in Skanderborg Castle, Jutland, Denmark. She died on 04 Mar 1619 in Richmond, Surrey, , England.



Notes for James I Stuart:

James VI & I (19 June 1566 - 27 March 1625) was King of Scots as James VI from 1567 to 1625, and King of England and Ireland as James I from 1603 to 1625.

Generation 83 (cont.)

He became King of Scots as James VI on 24 July 1567, when he was just thirteen months old, succeeding his mother Mary, Queen of Scots. Regents governed during his minority, which ended officially in 1578, though he did not gain full control of his government until 1581.[1]

Under James, the "Golden Age" of Elizabethan literature and drama continued, with writers such as William Shakespeare, John Donne, Ben Jonson, and Sir Francis Bacon contributing to a flourishing literary culture.[2] James himself was a talented scholar, the author of works such as *Daemonologie* (1597),[3] *True Law of Free Monarchies* (1598),[4] and *Basilikon Doron* (1599).[5] Sir Anthony Weldon claimed that James had been termed "the wisest fool in Christendom", an epithet associated with his character ever since.

James Charles Stuart was the son of Mary, Queen of Scots, and her second husband, Henry Stuart, Lord Darnley. James was a descendant of Henry VII of England through his great-grandmother Margaret Tudor, older sister of Henry VIII. Mary's rule over Scotland was insecure, for both she and her husband, being Roman Catholics, faced a rebellion by the Protestant Lords of the Congregation. Lord Darnley secretly allied himself with the rebels and may have been involved in the plot to murder the Queen's private secretary, David Rizzio, just three months before James was born.[7]

James was born on 19 June 1566 at Edinburgh Castle, and as the eldest son of the monarch and heir-apparent, automatically became Duke of Rothesay and Prince and Great Steward of Scotland. He was baptised on 17 December 1566, according to Catholic rites, in a ceremony held at Stirling Castle. His godparents were Charles IX of France (represented by John, Count of Brienne), Elizabeth I of England (represented by James's aunt, Jean, Countess of Argyll), and Emmanuel Philibert, Duke of Savoy (represented by Philibert du Croc, the French ambassador). Mary refused to let the Archbishop of St Andrews, who she referred to as "a pocky priest", spit in the child's mouth, as was then the custom.[8]

James's father, Darnley, was murdered on 10 February 1567 during an unexplained explosion at Kirk o' Field, Edinburgh, perhaps in revenge for Rizzio's death. Upon his father's death, James became Duke of Albany and Earl of Ross. Mary was already an unpopular queen, and her marriage on 15 May 1567 to James Hepburn, 4th Earl of Bothwell, who was widely suspected of murdering Darnley, heightened widespread bad feeling towards her.[9] In June 1567, Protestant rebels arrested Mary and imprisoned her in Loch Leven Castle; she never saw her son again. She was forced to abdicate on 24 July in favour of the infant James and to appoint her illegitimate half-brother, James Stewart, Earl of Moray, as regent.

Regencies

The care of James was entrusted to the Earl and Countess of Mar, "to be conserved, nursed, and upbrought"[11] in the security of Stirling Castle.[12] James was crowned King of Scots at the age of thirteen months at the Church of the Holy Rude, Stirling by Adam Bothwell, Bishop of Orkney, on 29 July 1567.[13] The sermon at the coronation was preached by John Knox. In accordance with the religious beliefs of most of the Scottish ruling class, James was brought up as a member of the Protestant Church of Scotland. The Privy Council selected George Buchanan, Peter Young, Adam Erskine and David Erskine as James's preceptors or tutors. As the young king's senior tutor, Buchanan subjected James to regular beatings but also instilled in him a lifelong passion for literature and learning.[14] Buchanan sought to turn James into a god-fearing, Protestant king who accepted the limitations of monarchy, as outlined in his treatise *De Jure Regni apud Scotos*. [15][16] James learned to speak Greek, Latin and French, and was also schooled in Italian and Spanish. He later jokingly remarked that he could speak Latin before he could speak his native Scots.

In 1568 Mary escaped from prison, leading to a brief period of violence. The Earl of

Generation 83 (cont.)

Moray defeated Mary's troops at the Battle of Langside, forcing her to flee to England, where she was subsequently imprisoned by Elizabeth. On 22 January 1570, Moray was assassinated by James Hamilton of Bothwellhaugh, to be succeeded as regent by James's paternal grandfather, Matthew Stewart, 4th Earl of Lennox, who a year later was carried fatally wounded into Stirling Castle after a raid by Mary's supporters.[17] The next regent, John Erskine, 1st Earl of Mar, died soon after banqueting at the estate of James Douglas, 4th Earl of Morton, where he "took a vehement sickness", dying on 28 October 1572 at Stirling. Morton, who now took Mar's office, proved in many ways the most effective of James's regents,[18] but he made enemies by his rapacity.[19] He fell from favour when the Frenchman Esmé Stewart, Sieur d'Aubigny, first cousin of James's father Lord Darnley, and future Earl of Lennox, arrived in Scotland and quickly established himself as the first of James's powerful male favourites.[20] Morton was executed on 2 June 1581, belatedly charged with complicity in Lord Darnley's murder.[21] On 8 August, James made Lennox the only duke in Scotland.[22] Then sixteen years old, the king was to remain under the influence of Lennox for about one more year.

Although a Protestant convert, Lennox was distrusted by Scottish Calvinists, who noticed the physical displays of affection between favourite and king and alleged that Lennox "went about to draw the King to carnal lust".[19] In August 1582, in what became known as the Ruthven Raid, the Protestant earls of Gowrie and Angus lured James into Ruthven Castle, imprisoned him,[24] and forced Lennox to leave Scotland. After James was freed in June 1583, he assumed increasing control of his kingdom. He pushed through the Black Acts to assert royal authority over the Kirk and between 1584 and 1603 established effective royal government and relative peace among the lords, ably assisted by John Maitland of Thirlestane, who led the government until 1592.[25] One last Scottish attempt against the king's person occurred in August 1600, when James was apparently assaulted by Alexander Ruthven, the Earl of Gowrie's younger brother, at Gowrie House, the seat of the Ruthvens.[26] Since Ruthven was run through by James's page John Ramsay and the Earl of Gowrie was himself killed in the ensuing fracas, James's account of the circumstances, given the lack of witnesses and his history with the Ruthvens, was not universally believed.[27]

In 1586, James signed the Treaty of Berwick with England. That and the execution of his mother in 1587, which he denounced as a "preposterous and strange procedure", helped clear the way for his succession south of the border.[28] During the Spanish Armada crisis of 1588, he assured Elizabeth of his support as "your natural son and compatriot of your country",[29] and as time passed and Elizabeth remained unmarried, securing the English succession became a cornerstone of James's policy.

[edit] Marriage

Main article: Anne of Denmark

Anne of Denmark, by John de Critz, c. 1605. Throughout his youth, James was praised for his chastity, since he showed little interest in women; after the loss of Lennox, he continued to prefer male company.[30] A suitable marriage, however, was necessary to reinforce his monarchy, and the choice fell on the fourteen-year-old Anne of Denmark (born December 1574), younger daughter of the Protestant Frederick II. Shortly after a proxy marriage in Copenhagen on 20 August 1589, Anne sailed for Scotland but was forced by storms to the coast of Norway. On hearing the crossing had been abandoned, James, in what Willson calls "the one romantic episode of his life", [31] sailed from Leith with a three-hundred-strong retinue to fetch Anne personally.[32] The couple were married formally at the Bishop's Palace in Oslo on 23 November and, after stays at Elsinore and Copenhagen, returned to Scotland in May 1590. By all accounts, James was at first infatuated with Anne, and in the early years of their marriage seems always to have showed her patience and affection.[33] But between 1593 and 1595, James was

Generation 83 (cont.)

romantically linked with Anne Murray, later Lady Glamis, whom he addressed in verse as "my mistress and my love". The royal couple produced three surviving children: Henry Frederick, Prince of Wales, who died of exhaustion, after playing a game of "real tennis" having not fully recovered from pneumonia, in 1612, aged 18; Elizabeth, later Queen of Bohemia; and Charles, the future King Charles I of England. Anne died before her husband in March 1619.

[edit] Theory of monarchy

In 1597-98, James wrote two works, *The True Law of Free Monarchies* and *Basilikon Doron* (Royal Gift), in which he established an ideological base for monarchy. In the *Trew Law*, he sets out the divine right of kings, explaining that for Biblical reasons kings are higher beings than other men, though "the highest bench is the sliddriest to sit upon".[34] The document proposes an absolutist theory of monarchy, by which a king may impose new laws by royal prerogative but must also pay heed to tradition and to God, who would "stirre up such scourges as pleaseth him, for punishment of wicked kings".[35] *Basilikon Doron*, written as a book of instruction for the four-year-old Prince Henry, provides a more practical guide to kingship.[36] Despite banalities and sanctimonious advice,[37] the work is well written, perhaps the best example of James's prose.[38] James's advice concerning parliaments, which he understood as merely the king's "head court", foreshadows his difficulties with the English Commons: "Hold no Parliaments," he tells Henry, "but for the necesitie of new Lawes, which would be but seldome".[39] In the *Trew Law* James maintains that the king owns his realm as a feudal lord owns his fief, because kings arose "before any estates or ranks of men, before any parliaments were holden, or laws made, and by them was the land distributed, which at first was wholly theirs. And so it follows of necessity that kings were the authors and makers of the laws, and not the laws of the kings." [40]

Although the concept of the Oath of Allegiance was founded upon the principles of the Magna Carta, its importance in the early modern period was brought to the fore by James. The Oath of Allegiance was required initially of those suspected of Catholicism, but extended in 1610 to virtually everybody over the age of eighteen.[41] The use of the Oath directly underpinned King James' and his supporters' defence of the kings of Europe against papal pretensions to an indirect deposing power. [42]

[edit] English throne

[edit] Proclaimed King of England

Main article: Union of the Crowns

Scottish and English Royalty

House of Stuart

James VI & I

Henry, Prince of Wales

Elizabeth, Queen of Bohemia

Charles I

Robert, Duke of Kintyre

From 1601, in the last years of Elizabeth I's life, certain English politicians, notably her chief minister Sir Robert Cecil,[43] maintained a secret correspondence with James in order to prepare in advance for a smooth succession. In March 1603, with the Queen clearly dying, Cecil sent James a draft proclamation of his accession to the English throne. Elizabeth died in the early hours of 24 March, and James was proclaimed king in London later the same day.[44] As James headed south on April 3 with his courtiers and advisors, his new subjects flocked to see him, relieved that the succession had triggered neither unrest nor invasion.[45] When he entered London on May 7 he was mobbed.[46] He then stayed for several nights at the Tower of London. His English coronation took place on 25 July, with elaborate allegories provided by dramatic poets such as Thomas Dekker and Ben Jonson, though an outbreak of the plague restricted festivities.[47]

[edit] Early reign in England

Generation 83 (cont.)

Portrait of James by Nicholas Hilliard, from the period 1603-09 Despite the smoothness of the succession and the warmth of his welcome, there were two unsuccessful conspiracies in the first year of his reign, the Bye Plot and Main Plot, which led to the arrest, among others, of Lord Cobham and Sir Walter Raleigh.[48] Those hoping for governmental change from James were at first disappointed when he maintained Elizabeth's Privy Councillors in office, as secretly planned with Cecil,[48] but James shortly added long-time supporter Henry Howard and his nephew Thomas Howard to the Privy Council, as well as five Scottish nobles.[49] In the early years of James's reign, the day-to-day running of the government was tightly managed by the shrewd Robert Cecil, later Earl of Salisbury, ably assisted by the experienced Thomas Egerton, whom James made Baron Ellesmere and Lord Chancellor, and by Thomas Sackville, soon Earl of Dorset, who continued as Lord Treasurer.[48] As a consequence, James was free to concentrate on bigger policy issues, such as a scheme for a closer union between England and Scotland and matters of foreign policy, as well as to enjoy his leisure pursuits, particularly hunting.[48]

James was ambitious to build on the personal union of the crowns of Scotland and England to establish a permanent Union of the Crowns under one monarch, one parliament and one law, a plan which met opposition in both countries.[50] "Hath He not made us all in one island," James told the English parliament, "compassed with one sea and of itself by nature indivisible?" In April 1604, however, the Commons refused on legal grounds his request to be titled "King of Great Britain".[51] In October 1604 he assumed the title "King of Great Britain" by proclamation rather than statute, though Sir Francis Bacon told him he could not use the style in "any legal proceeding, instrument or assurance".[52]

In foreign policy, James achieved more success. Never having been at war with Spain, he devoted his efforts to bringing the long Anglo-Spanish War to an end, and in August 1604, thanks to skilled diplomacy on the part of Robert Cecil and Henry Howard, now Earl of Northampton, a peace treaty was signed between the two countries, which James celebrated by hosting a great banquet.[53] Freedom of worship for Catholics in England continued, however, to be a major objective of Spanish policy, causing constant dilemmas for James, distrusted abroad for repression of Catholics while at home being encouraged by the Privy Council to show even less tolerance towards them.[54]

The 1613 letter of King James I remitted to Tokugawa Ieyasu (Preserved in the Tokyo University archives). Under King James I, expansion of English international trade and influence was actively pursued through the East India Company. An English settlement was already established in Bantam, Indonesia, and in 1613, following an invitation by the English adventurer William Adams in Japan, the English captain John Saris arrived at Hirado in the ship *Clove* with the intent of establishing a trading factory. Adams and Saris travelled to Shizuoka where they met with Tokugawa Ieyasu at his principal residence in September before moving on to Edo where they met Ieyasu's son Hidetada. During that meeting, Hidetada gave Saris two varnished suits of armor for King James I, today housed in the Tower of London.[55] On their way back, they visited Tokugawa once more, who conferred trading privileges on the English through a Red Seal permit giving them "free license to abide, buy, sell and barter" in Japan.[56] The English party headed back to Hirado on October 9, 1613. However, during the ten-year activity of the company between 1613 and 1623, apart from the first ship (the *Clove* in 1613), only three other English ships brought cargoes directly from London to Japan.

[edit] Gunpowder plot

Main article: Gunpowder Plot

On the eve of the state opening of the second session of James's first Parliament, on 5 November 1605, a soldier named Guy Fawkes was discovered in the cellars of the parliament buildings guarding a pile of wood, not far from 36 barrels of gunpowder with

Generation 83 (cont.)

which he intended to blow up Parliament House the following day and cause the destruction, as James put it, "not only...of my person, nor of my wife and posterity also, but of the whole body of the State in general".[57] The sensational discovery of the Catholic Gunpowder Plot, as it quickly became known, aroused a mood of national relief at the delivery of the king and his sons which Salisbury exploited to extract higher subsidies from the ensuing Parliament than any but one granted to Elizabeth.[58]

[edit] King and Parliament

Main article: James I of England and the English Parliament

The moment of co-operation between monarch and Parliament following the Gunpowder plot represented a deviation from the norm. Instead, it was the previous session of 1604 that shaped the attitudes of both sides for the rest of the reign, though the initial difficulties owed more to mutual incomprehension than conscious enmity.[59] On 7 July 1604, James had angrily prorogued Parliament after failing to win its support either for full union of the crowns or financial subsidies. "I will not thank where I feel no thanks due," he had remarked in his closing speech. "...I am not of such a stock as to praise fools...You see how many things you did not well...I wish you would make use of your tolet liberty with more modesty in time to come."[60]

As James's reign progressed, his government faced growing financial pressures, due partly to creeping inflation[61] but also to the profligacy and financial incompetence of James's court. In February 1610 Salisbury, a believer in parliamentary participation in government,[62] proposed a scheme, known as the Great Contract, whereby Parliament, in return for ten royal concessions, would grant a lump sum of £600,000 to pay off the king's debts plus an annual grant of £200,000.[63] The ensuing prickly negotiations became so protracted that James eventually lost patience and dismissed Parliament on 31 December 1610. "Your greatest error," he told Salisbury, "hath been that ye ever expected to draw honey out of gall".[64] The same pattern was repeated with the so-called "Addled Parliament" of 1614, which James dissolved after a mere eight weeks when Commons hesitated to grant him the money he required.[65] James then ruled without parliament until 1621, employing officials such as the businessman Lionel Cranfield, who were astute at raising and saving money for the crown, and sold earldoms and other dignities, many created for the purpose, as an alternative source of income.[66]

[edit] Spanish match

Main article: Spanish Match

Portrait of James by John de Critz, c. 1606Another potential source of income was the prospect of a Spanish dowry from a marriage between Charles, Prince of Wales, and the Spanish Infanta, Maria.[67] The policy of the Spanish Match, as it was called, also attracted James as a way to maintain peace with Spain and avoid the additional costs of a war.[68] The peace benefits of the policy could be maintained as effectively by keeping the negotiations alive as by consummating the match-which may explain why James protracted the negotiations for almost a decade.[69] Supported by the Howards and other Catholic-leaning ministers and diplomats-together known as the Spanish Party-the policy was deeply distrusted in Protestant England.

The outbreak of the Thirty Years War, however, jeopardized James's peace policy, especially after his son-in-law, Frederick V, Elector Palatine, was ousted from Bohemia by Emperor Ferdinand II in 1620, and Spanish troops simultaneously invaded Frederick's Rhineland home territory. Matters came to a head when James finally called a parliament in 1621 to fund a military expedition in support of his son-in-law.[70] The Commons on the one hand granted subsidies inadequate to finance serious military operations in aid of Frederick,[71] and on the other-remembering the profits gained under Elizabeth by naval attacks on gold shipments from the New World-called for a war directly against Spain. In November 1621, led by Sir Edward Coke, they framed a petition asking not only for war with Spain but also for Prince Charles to marry a Protestant, and for enforcement of the anti-Catholic laws.[72] James flatly told them not

Generation 83 (cont.)

to interfere in matters of royal prerogative or they would risk punishment,[73] which provoked them into issuing a statement protesting their rights, including freedom of speech.[74] James ripped the protest out of the record book and dissolved Parliament once again.[75]

In 1623, Prince Charles, now 23, and George Villiers, 1st Duke of Buckingham decided to seize the initiative and travel to Spain incognito,[76] to win the Infanta directly, but the mission proved a desperate mistake.[77] The Infanta detested Charles, and the Spanish confronted them with terms that included his conversion to Catholicism and a one-year stay in Spain as, in essence, a diplomatic hostage. The prince and duke returned to England in October without the Infanta and immediately renounced the treaty, much to the delight of the British people.[78] Their eyes opened by the visit to Spain, Charles and Buckingham now turned James's Spanish policy upon its head and called for a French match and a war against the Habsburg empire.[79] To raise the necessary finance, they prevailed upon James to call another Parliament, which met in February 1624. For once, the outpouring of anti-Catholic sentiment in the Commons was echoed in court, where control of policy was shifting from James to Charles and Buckingham,[80] who pressured the king to declare war and engineered the impeachment of the Lord Treasurer, Lionel Cranfield, 1st Earl of Middlesex, when he opposed the plan on grounds of cost.[81] The outcome of the Parliament of 1624 was ambiguous: James still refused to declare war, but Charles believed the Commons had committed themselves to financing a war against Spain, a stance which was to contribute to his problems with Parliament in his own reign.[82]

Religious problems

Main article: James I of England and religious issues

James in a portrait by Paul van Somer I, c. 1620. In the background is the Banqueting House, Whitehall by architect Inigo Jones (1573-1652) which was commissioned by James. The Gunpowder Plot reinforced James's oppression of non-conforming English Catholics; and he sanctioned harsh measures for controlling them. In May 1606, Parliament passed the Popish Recusants Act requiring every citizen to take an Oath of Allegiance denying the Pope's authority over the king.[83] James was conciliatory towards Catholics who took the Oath of Allegiance,[84] and he tolerated crypto-Catholicism even at court.[85] However, in practice he enacted even harsher measures against Catholics than were laid upon them by Elizabeth. Towards the Puritan clergy, with whom he debated at the Hampton Court Conference of 1604,[86] James was at first strict in enforcing conformity, inducing a sense of persecution amongst many Puritans;[87] but ejections and suspensions from livings became fewer as the reign wore on. A notable success of the Hampton Court Conference was the commissioning of a new translation and compilation of approved books of the Bible to confirm the divine right of kings to rule and to maintain the social hierarchy, completed in 1611, which became known as the King James Bible.

In Scotland, James attempted to bring the Scottish kirk "so neir as can be" to the English church and reestablish episcopacy, a policy which met with strong opposition.[88] In 1618, James's bishops forced his Five Articles of Perth through a General Assembly; but the rulings were widely resisted.[89] James was to leave the church in Scotland divided at his death, a source of future problems for his son.[90]

Personal relationships

Main article: Personal relationships of James I of England

See also: Robert Carr, 1st Earl of Somerset and George Villiers, 1st Duke of Buckingham

Robert Carr, 1st Earl of Somerset (1587-1645), by John Hoskins
George Villiers, 1st Duke of Buckingham (1592-1628), by Peter Paul Rubens,
1625 Throughout his life James was rumoured to have had love affairs with male courtiers, in particular Esmé Stewart, 6th Lord d'Aubigny (later 1st Duke of Lennox);

Generation 83 (cont.)

Robert Carr, 1st Earl of Somerset; and George Villiers, 1st Duke of Buckingham. In his own time he was notorious for his male loves, and it was said of him that Elizabeth was King, now James is Queen (*Rex fuit Elizabeth, nunc est regina Jacobus*) referring to his position of power in post-elizabethan times. However, this was often misread to mean other things.[91] Some modern historians disagree: "The evidence of his correspondence and contemporary accounts have led some historians to conclude that the king was homosexual or bisexual. In fact, the issue is murky." (Bucholz, 2004)[92] In *Basilikon Doron*, James lists sodomy among crimes "ye are bound in conscience never to forgive". At age 23, James and 300 of his men performed a dramatic rescue of Anne of Denmark when she was stranded on the coast of Norway. They married and she gave birth to seven children, some sources say nine children, only three of whom survived. James also had a documented two year affair with Anne Murray, later with Lady Glamis, to whom he wrote poetry.

However, restoration of Apethorpe Hall, undertaken 2004-2008, revealed a previously unknown passage linking the bedchambers of James and his favourite, George Villiers.[93]

The Overbury Affair

When the Earl of Salisbury died in 1612, he was little mourned by those who jostled to fill the power vacuum.[94] Until Salisbury's death, the Elizabethan administrative system over which he had presided continued to function with relative efficiency; from this time forward, however, James's government entered a period of decline and disrepute.[95] Salisbury's passing gave James the notion of governing in person as his own chief Minister of State, with his young Scottish favourite, Robert Carr, Viscount Rochester, carrying out many of Salisbury's former duties, but James's inability to attend closely to official business exposed the government to factionalism.[96]

The Howard party, consisting of Northampton, Suffolk, Suffolk's son-in-law Lord Knollys, and Charles Howard, Earl of Nottingham, along with Sir Thomas Lake, soon took control of much of the government and its patronage. Even the powerful Carr, hardly experienced for the responsibilities thrust upon him and often dependent on his intimate friend Sir Thomas Overbury for assistance with government papers,[97] fell into the Howard camp, after beginning an affair with the married Frances Howard, Countess of Essex, daughter of the earl of Suffolk, whom James assisted in securing an annulment of her marriage to free her to marry Carr.[98] In summer 1615, however, it emerged that Overbury, who on 15 September 1613 had died in the Tower of London, where he had been placed at the King's request,[99] had been poisoned.[100] Among those convicted of the murder were Frances Howard and Robert Carr, the latter having been replaced as the king's favourite in the meantime by Villiers. The implication of the King in such a scandal provoked much public and literary conjecture and irreparably tarnished James's court with an image of corruption and depravity.[101] The subsequent downfall of the Howards left Villiers unchallenged as the supreme figure in the government by 1618.[102]

Final year

During the last year of James's life, with Buckingham consolidating his control of Charles to ensure his own future, the king was often seriously ill, leaving him an increasingly peripheral figure, rarely able to visit London.[103] In early 1625, James was plagued by severe attacks of arthritis, gout and fainting fits, and in March fell seriously ill with tertian ague and then suffered a stroke. James finally died at Theobalds House on 27 March during a violent attack of dysentery, with Buckingham at his bedside.[104] James's funeral, a magnificent but disorderly affair, took place on 7 May. Bishop John Williams of Lincoln preached the sermon, observing, "King Solomon died in Peace, when he had lived about sixty years...and so you know did King James".[105]

Legacy

The king was widely mourned. For all his flaws, James had never completely lost the








Generation 83 (cont.)

affection of his people, who had enjoyed uninterrupted peace and comparatively low taxation during the Jacobean Era. "As he lived in peace," remarked the Earl of Kellie, "so did he die in peace, and I pray God our king [Charles] may follow him".[106] The earl prayed in vain: once in power, Charles and Buckingham sanctioned a series of reckless military expeditions that ended in humiliating failure.[107] James bequeathed Charles a fatal belief in the divine right of kings, combined with a disdain for Parliament, which culminated in the English Civil War and the execution of Charles. James had often neglected the business of government for leisure pastimes, such as the hunt; and his later dependence on male favourites at a scandal-ridden court undermined the respected image of monarchy so carefully constructed by Elizabeth.[108] The stability of James's government in Scotland, however, and in the early part of his English reign, as well as his relatively enlightened views on religious issues and war, have earned him a re-evaluation from many recent historians, who have rescued his reputation from a tradition of criticism stemming back to the anti-Stuart historians of the mid-seventeenth century.[109]


The King James Version ("KJV") of the Bible was dedicated to him, being published in 1611 as a result of the Hampton Court Conference which he had convened to resolve issues with translations then being used. This translation of the Bible is still in widespread use today.

During the reign of James, the English colonization of North America started its course. In 1607, Jamestown was founded in Virginia, and in 1620 Plymouth in the Massachusetts Bay Colony. During the next 150 years, England would fight with Spain, the Netherlands, and France for control of the continent.

James I Stuart and Anne of Denmark had the following children:

- i. HENRY FREDERICK⁸⁴ STUART was born on 19 Feb 1594 in Stirling Castle, Stirlingshire, , Scotland. He died on 06 Nov 1612 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. 
- 116. ii. ELIZABETH STUART was born on 19 Aug 1596 in Falkland, Fife, , Scotland. She died on 13 Feb 1662 in Leicester House, London, , England. She married Frederick V Wittelsbach on 14 Feb 1613 in Whitehall, London, , England. He was born on 26 Aug 1596 in Deinschwang, Neumarkt in der Oberpfalz, Bayern, Germany. He died on 29 Nov 1632 in Hesse, Darmstadt, Hessen, Germany. 
- iii. MARGARET STUART was born on 24 Dec 1598 in Dalkeith, Calhoun, Florida, USA. She died in Mar 1599 in Linlithgow, West Lothian, , Scotland. 
- iv. CHARLES I STUART was born on 19 Nov 1600 in Dunfermline, Fife, , Scotland. He died on 30 Jan 1649 in Whitehall, London, , England. 
- v. ROBERT STUART was born on 18 Jan 1601 in Dunfermline, Fulton, Illinois, USA. He died on 27 May 1602 in Dunfermline, Fulton, Illinois, USA. 
- vi. MARY STUART was born on 08 Apr 1605 in Greenwich, London, , England. She died on 16 Sep 1607 in Stanwell Park, Middlesex, , England. 
- vii. PRINCESS SOPHIE was born on 22 Jun 1606 in Richmond, Surrey, , England. She died on 23 Jun 1606 in Richmond, Surrey, , England. 




Generation 84

- 115. **THOMAS⁸⁴ CAMPE** (William⁸³, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke 

Generation 84 (cont.)

Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1591 in Nasing Parish, Essex, , England. He died in , , , England. He married Mary Farmer, daughter of Richard Baron Berners and Philippa Dalyngruge, in 1584 in St Peter, Westcheap, Essex, England. She was born in 1560 in London, Middlesex, , England. She died in America, , Virginia, USA. He married Sarah Williamson in 1653 in Waltham, Holy Cross, Essex, England. She was born in 1643 in , Essex, England. She died in 1715 in Virginia, United States.

Thomas Campe and Mary Farmer had the following children:

- i. THOMAS⁸⁵ CAMPE was born in 1591 in „Essex, England. He died in , , , England. 
117. ii. THOMAS CAMPE was born in 1633 in , Essex, , England. He died in 1711 in King George, King George, Virginia, United States. He married Sarah Williamson, daughter of Richard Berners and Lady Phillipa Dalyngruge, in 1653 in Holy Cross, Essex, , England. She was born in 1643 in , Essex, , England. She died in 1715 in Virginia, United States. He married Mary Marshall in 1715 in Westmoreland, Virginia, United States. She was born in 1697 in Westmoreland, Virginia, United States. She died in 1757 in Culpepper, Virginia, United States. 
116. **ELIZABETH⁸⁴ STUART** (James I⁸³, Henry⁸², Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter 

Generation 84 (cont.)

Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 19 Aug 1596 in Falkland, Fife, , Scotland. She died on 13 Feb 1662 in Leicester House, London, , England. She married Frederick V Wittelsbach on 14 Feb 1613 in Whitehall, London, , England. He was born on 26 Aug 1596 in Deinschwang, Neumarkt in der Oberpfalz, Bayern, Germany. He died on 29 Nov 1632 in Hesse, Darmstadt, Hessen, Germany.

Notes for Elizabeth Stuart:

Elizabeth, Electress Palatine and Queen of Bohemia (19 August 1596 - 13 February 1662), born Elizabeth of Scotland, was the eldest daughter of James VI and I, King of England, Scotland, and Ireland, and Anne of Denmark. She was thus sister to King Charles I and cousin to King Frederick III of Denmark. With the demise of the Stuart dynasty in 1714, her direct descendants, the Hanoverian rulers, succeeded to the British throne.

Elizabeth was born at Falkland Palace, Fife.[1] At the time of her birth, her father was still the King of Scots. She was named in honour of the Queen of England. During her early life in Scotland, Elizabeth's governess was the Countess of Kildare.[1] When Elizabeth was six years old, in 1603, Elizabeth I of England died and her father, James, succeeded to the thrones of England and Ireland. When she came to England, she was consigned to the care of Lord Harington, with whom she spent the years of her happy childhood at Combe Abbey in Warwickshire.[1]

Part of the intent of the Gunpowder Plot of 1605 was to kidnap the nine-year-old Elizabeth and put her onto the throne of England (and, presumably, Scotland) as a Catholic monarch, after assassinating her father and the Protestant English aristocracy.[1]

Among Elizabeth's suitors was King Gustavus Adolphus of Sweden, but she was eventually betrothed to the Elector Palatine in 1612.

On 14 February 1613, she married Frederick V, then Elector of the Palatinate in Germany, and took up her place in the court at Heidelberg. Frederick was the leader of the association of Protestant princes in the Holy Roman Empire known as the Protestant Union, and Elizabeth was married to him in an effort to increase James's ties to these princes. Despite this, the two were considered to be genuinely in love, and remained a romantic couple throughout the course of their marriage.[2] Elizabeth's new husband transformed his seat at Heidelberg, creating an 'English wing' for her, a monkey-house, a menagerie - and the beginnings of a new garden in the Italian Renaissance style popular in England at the time.[3] The garden, the Hortus Palatinus was constructed by Elizabeth's former tutor, Salomon de Caus[4] and was dubbed the 'Eighth Wonder of the World' by contemporaries.[5]

In 1619, Frederick was offered and accepted the crown of Bohemia. Elizabeth was crowned Queen of Bohemia on 7 November 1619, three days after her husband was crowned King of Bohemia.[6] Frederick's rule was extremely brief, and thus Elizabeth became known as the "Winter Queen" (in Cesky). Driven into exile, the couple took up residence in The Hague, and Frederick died in 1632. Elizabeth remained in Holland even after her son, Charles I Louis, regained his father's electorship in 1648. Following the Restoration of the English and Scottish monarchies, she travelled to London to visit her nephew, Charles II, and died while there.

Elizabeth's youngest daughter, Sophia of Hanover, had in 1658 married Ernest Augustus, the future Elector of Hanover. The Electress Sophia became the nearest Protestant relative to the English and Irish crowns (later British crown). Under the English Act of Settlement, the succession was settled on Sophia and her issue, so that

Generation 84 (cont.)

all monarchs of Great Britain from George I are descendants of Elizabeth.

Of Elizabeth's sixteen great-great-grandparents, five were German, four were Scottish, two were English, two were French, two were Danish, and one was Polish, giving her a thoroughly cosmopolitan background which was typical of royals at that time due to constant intermarriage among the European royal families.

Children

1. Frederick Henry von der Pfalz (1614-1629); drowned
2. Charles I Louis, Elector Palatine (1617-1680); married Charlotte of Hesse-Kassel, had issue; Marie Luise von Degenfeld, had issue; Elisabeth Hollander von Bernau, had issue
3. Elisabeth of Bohemia, Princess Palatine (1618-1680)
4. Rupert, Duke of Cumberland (1619-1682); had two illegitimate children
5. Maurice (1620-1652)
6. Louise Marie of the Palatine (18 April 1622 - 11 February 1709)
7. Ludwig (21 August 1624 - 24 December 1624)
8. Edward, Count Palatine of Simmern (1625-1663); married Anna Gonzaga, had issue
9. Henrietta Maria (7 July 1626-18 September 1651); married Prince Sigismund of Siebenbuergen on 16 June 1651
10. Johann Philip Frederick (26 September 1627 - 15 December 1650); also reported to have been born on 15 September 1629
11. Charlotte (19 December 1628 - 14 January 1631)
12. Sophia, Electress of Hanover (14 October 1630 - 8 June 1714); married Ernest Augustus, Elector of Hanover, had issue including King George I of Great Britain
13. Gustavus Adolphus (14 January 1632-1641)

Legacy

The Elizabeth River in Southeastern Virginia was named in honour of the princess, as was Cape Elizabeth, a peninsula and today a town in the U.S. state of Maine. John Smith explored and mapped New England and gave names to places mainly based on the names used by Native Americans. When Smith presented his map to Charles I, he suggested that the king should feel free to change the "barbarous names" for "English" ones. The king made many such changes, but only four survive today, one of which is Cape Elizabeth.[]

Notes for Frederick V Wittelsbach:

Frederick V (German: Friedrich V.) (August 26, 1596 - November 29, 1632) was Elector Palatine (1610-23), and, as Frederick I (Czech: Fridrich Falcký), King of Bohemia (1619-20, for his short reign here often nicknamed the Winter King, Czech: Zimní král; German: Winterkönig).

Frederick was born at the jagdschloss Deinschwang (a hunting lodge) near Amberg in the Upper Palatinate. He was the son and heir of Frederick IV and of Louise Juliana of Nassau, the daughter of William I of Orange and Charlotte de Bourbon-Monpensier. He - an intellectual, a mystic, and a Calvinist - succeeded his father as Prince-Elector of the Rhenish Palatinate in 1610. He was responsible for the construction of the famous Hortus Palatinus gardens in Heidelberg.

In 1618 the Protestant estates of Bohemia rebelled against the Roman Catholic King Ferdinand II and offered the crown of Bohemia to Frederick, choosing him since he was the leader of the Protestant Union, a military alliance founded by his father. Frederick duly accepted the crown (coronation on November 4, 1619), which triggered the outbreak of the Thirty Years War,

Frederick's father-in-law, James VI of Scotland and I of England, opposed the takeover of Bohemia from the Habsburgs. Additionally, Frederick's allies in the Protestant Union failed to support him militarily by signing the Treaty of Ulm (1620). His brief reign as King of Bohemia ended with his defeat at the Battle of White Mountain on November 8, 1620 - a year and four days after his coronation. This earned him the derisive nickname of 'the Winter King'. After this battle, the Imperial forces invaded Frederick's Palatinate lands and he had flee to Holland in 1622. An Imperial edict formally deprived him of the Palatinate in 1623. He lived the rest of his life in exile

Generation 84 (cont.)

with his wife and family, mostly at the Hague, and died in Mainz in 1632.

His eldest surviving son Charles I Louis, Elector Palatine returned to power in 1648 with the end of the war. His daughter Princess Sophia was eventually named heiress presumptive to the British throne, and was the founder of the Hanoverian line of kings.

Youth, 1596-1610

Map showing the location of Electoral Palatinate in the Holy Roman Empire. As son and heir of Frederick IV, Elector Palatine (1574-1610), Frederick was the hereditary ruler of Electoral Palatinate. (The Electoral Rhenish Circle, of which Electoral Palatinate was a part, is shaded on the map.) Frederick was born on August 26, 1596 at the jagdschloss Deinschwang (a hunting lodge) near Amberg in the Upper Palatinate. His father, Frederick IV was the ruler of Electoral Palatinate; his mother was Louise Juliana of Nassau, the daughter of William I of Orange and Charlotte de Bourbon-Montpensier. A member of the House of Palatinate-Simmern, Frederick was related to almost all of the leading families of the Holy Roman Empire and a number of diplomats and dignitaries attended his baptism at Amberg on October 6, 1596. The House of Palatinate-Simmern, a cadet branch of the House of Wittelsbach, was noted for its attachment to Calvinism; this was in marked contrast to the wider House of Wittelsbach, headed by Maximilian, Duke of Bavaria, which was deeply devoted to the Roman Catholic Church.

The capital of the Electoral Palatinate, Heidelberg, was suffering from an outbreak of plague at this time, so Frederick spent his first two years in the Upper Palatinate before being brought to Heidelberg in 1598. In 1604, at his mother's urging, he was sent to Sedan to live in the court of his uncle Henri de La Tour d'Auvergne, Duke of Bouillon. During his time at Sedan, Frederick was a frequent visitor to the court of Henry IV of France. His tutor in Sedan was Calvinist theologian Daniel Tilenus. During the Eighty Years' War and the French Wars of Religion, Tilenus called for a unity of Protestant princes and taught that it was their Christian duty to intervene if their brethren were being harassed. These views are likely to have shaped Frederick's future policies.

[edit] Controversy over guardianship, 1610-1614

Portrait of Frederick by Michiel Jansz. van Mierevelt, 1613. On September 19, 1610, Frederick's father, Frederick IV, died from "extravagant living"; Frederick IV was only 36 years old at the time of his death.

Under the terms of the Golden Bull of 1356, Frederick's closest male relative would serve as his guardian and as regent of Electoral Palatinate until Frederick reached the age of majority. However, his nearest male relative, Wolfgang William, Count Palatine of Neuburg, was a staunch Catholic, so, shortly before his death, Frederick IV had named John II, Count Palatine of Zweibrücken as his son's guardian.

In fall 1610, Frederick V - now returned to Heidelberg - welcomed John II, Count Palatine of Zweibrücken in Heidelberg as his new guardian; Wolfgang William, Count Palatine of Neuburg was not allowed to enter Heidelberg.

This created a heated dispute amongst the families of the Holy Roman Empire. In 1613, Matthias, Holy Roman Emperor intervened in the dispute, with the result being that Frederick V was able to begin his personal rule in the Electoral Palatinate even though he was still underage. The dispute was ended in 1614, when Frederick reached the age of majority upon his eighteenth birthday. However, much bad blood among the houses was caused by this dispute, and the senior House of Wittelsbach re-asserted its claims over the Electoral Palatinate at this time.

[edit] Marriage to Elizabeth Stuart

Frederick IV's marriage policy had been designed to solidify Electoral Palatinate's position within the Reformed camp in Europe. Two of Frederick V's sisters were married to leading Protestant princes: his sister Luise Juliane to his one-time guardian John II, Count Palatine of Zweibrücken, and his sister Elizabeth Charlotte to George William, Elector of Brandenburg. Frederick IV had hoped that his daughter Katharina Sofie would marry the future Gustavus Adolphus of Sweden,

Generation 84 (cont.)

although this never came to pass.

Elizabeth Stuart (1596-1662), 1613. In keeping with his father's policy, Frederick V sought a marriage to Elizabeth Stuart, daughter of James I of England. However, Frederick was only an Elector, and it was likely that James would seek to marry his daughter to a king. James had initially considered marrying Elizabeth to Louis XIII of France, but these plans were rejected by his advisers. Frederick's advisers in the Electoral Palatinate were worried that if Elizabeth Stuart were married to a Catholic prince, this would upset the confessional balance of Europe, and they were thus determined that she would marry Frederick V. Hans Meinhard von Schönberg, who had served as Frederick V's hofmeister since his return to Heidelberg, was sent to London to court the princess in spring 1612. After intense negotiations, a marriage contract was signed on May 26, 1612, over the objection of the queen, Anne of Denmark.

Frederick traveled to London to retrieve his bride, landing on English soil on October 6, 1612. Frederick and Elizabeth, who had previously corresponded in French, now met each other for the first time, and got on well together. They were formally engaged in January 1613. They were subsequently married on February 24, 1613 at the royal chapel at the Palace of Whitehall. Shortly before the ceremony, Frederick was inducted into the Order of the Garter and he wore the Order's chain during the wedding ceremony. Elaborate celebrations, organized by Francis Bacon, followed the ceremony; these included a performance of *The Masque of the Inner Temple and Gray's Inn* by Francis Beaumont.

On their return trip to Heidelberg, Frederick and Elizabeth traveled to The Hague to visit Maurice of Nassau, Prince of Orange before leaving for Germany on May 5, 1613. The couple entered Heidelberg on June 12, 1613, amidst widespread celebration. Elizabeth was popular with her new subjects, and this popularity grew when, on January 1, 1614, she gave birth to a son, Frederick Henry.

As part of the marriage negotiations, Frederick had agreed to expand Heidelberg Castle. These renovations were completed in 1615 and the "Elizabeth Entrance" to Heidelberg Castle was dedicated.

[edit] Electoral reign before the Thirty Years' War, 1614-1618

Heidelberg Castle and the Hortus Palatinus commissioned by Frederick, and designed by English gardener Inigo Jones (1573-1652) and French engineer Salomon de Caus (1576-1626). Upon his eighteenth birthday in 1614, Frederick assumed personal control of Electoral Palatinate. One of his first acts was to attend a meeting of the Protestant Union. During this meeting, Frederick was struck by a fever and nearly died. This illness changed his personality profoundly: in the wake of the illness, contemporaries described him as melancholy and possibly depressed. As such, Frederick placed large amounts of responsibility in his chancellor, Christian I, Prince of Anhalt-Bernburg.

Frederick undertook a large building campaign, designed to glorify his regime. In addition to the renovations to Heidelberg Castle mentioned above, Frederick commissioned a new courtyard garden, the Hortus Palatinus, designed by English gardener Inigo Jones and French engineer Salomon de Caus. Frederick was depicted as Apollo and as Hercules.

Politically, Frederick positioned himself as a leader of the Protestant princes in the Holy Roman Empire, and as a defender of the liberty of the German nobles against the Catholic emperor, Matthias. Since the Peace of Augsburg, the Holy Roman Empire had been delicately balanced between Catholic, Lutheran, and Calvinist principalities (although Calvinism was not recognized in the Peace of Augsburg). The conflicts between princes of these three faiths developed into a deep struggle over the constitution of the Holy Roman Empire. Furthermore, the Twelve Years' Truce, a hiatus in the Eighty Years' War, was set to expire in 1621, and would probably lead to renewed fighting between the Dutch Republic and the Spanish Empire.

Generation 84 (cont.)

Frederick in Roman garb. With its central location in Germany, the Electoral Palatinate was vulnerable to incursions of imperial troops from the Habsburg hereditary lands. Unlike many other principalities of the Holy Roman Empire, Electoral Palatinate was not a closed dominion, but instead consisted of two unconnected provinces surrounded by foreign lands. Lower Palatinate centered on Heidelberg, while Upper Palatinate centered on Amberg. Lower Palatinate's economy was dominated by agriculture, while Upper Palatinate was a mining region with one of the most successful economies in Europe.

[edit] King of Bohemia, 1619-1620

[edit] Background and plans

The Kingdom of Bohemia was an elective monarchy that had been ruled by the House of Habsburg since 1526, with the Holy Roman Emperor also being elected as King of Bohemia. In the early seventeenth century, however, Bohemia faced a political crisis. The Estates of Bohemia became worried that the Habsburgs were planning to transform Bohemia into an absolute monarchy. A large number of Bohemian nobles were Protestant and they feared that a Catholic emperor would attempt to impose Catholicism on Bohemia. Thus, a substantial opposition movement developed in opposition to Rudolf II. Rudolf had waged a war against the Ottoman Empire - known as the Long War - from 1593 to 1606. Dissatisfied with the outcome of the Long War, Rudolf sought to launch a new war against the Ottomans. To gain Bohemian support for this war, Rudolf agreed to guarantee Bohemian religious liberty, issuing his so-called Letter of Majesty in 1609. Still, the Bohemian nobles remained suspicious of Rudolf and were in contact with the Protestant Union.

The Bohemian Estates elected Matthias as Rudolf's heir and when Rudolf died in 1611, Matthias became King of Bohemia. As early as 1612, there was discussion within the Protestant Union about fielding a Protestant candidate to become King of Bohemia, and Frederick's name was discussed in this regard. Strategists at the Palatinate believed that if Frederick became King of Bohemia, this would lead John George I, Elector of Saxony to break his alliance with the Habsburgs and come fully to the Protestant cause. This assumption would later prove to be unfounded.

Frederick's chancellor Christian I, Prince of Anhalt-Bernburg (1568-1630). Meanwhile, the sectarian conflicts in Bohemia continued. In 1617, Matthias prevailed on the Bohemian Estates to elect Ferdinand, Duke of Styria as heir to the throne of Bohemia. Ferdinand was an intensely loyal Catholic, and many Protestant noblemen believed that Ferdinand intended to withdraw the protections of Rudolf II's Letter of Majesty. These suspicions were further aroused when imperial officials ordered Protestants to stop erecting Protestant churches on royal land, claiming the land belonged to the Catholic Church. On May 23, 1618, an assembly of Protestant noblemen, led by Count Thurn, stormed Prague Castle, and tried two Imperial governors, Vilem Slavata of Chlum and Jaroslav Borzita of Martinice with violating the Letter of Majesty, found them guilty, and threw them, together with their scribe Philip Fabricius, out of the windows of the Bohemian Chancellery. This event - known as the Second Defenestration of Prague - marked the beginning of the Bohemian Revolt, and with it, the beginning of the Thirty Years' War.

In these circumstances, Christian I, Prince of Anhalt-Bernburg, Frederick V's governor of the Upper Palatinate, moved to intervene in Bohemia. He did not initially propose nominating Frederick as King of Bohemia because the young elector was still seen as politically inexperienced and he was a Calvinist, while there were virtually no Calvinists in Bohemia. At any rate, Frederick was not initially eager to defy the emperor, who had praised Frederick's loyalty. Frederick did not publicly break with the emperor, but in a letter to his father-in-law, James I of England, he placed the blame for the Bohemian vote on the Jesuits and the Spanish party at the Habsburg court.

The first mention in Prague of Frederick's name as a possible candidate as King of Bohemia came in November 1618. It is not known if Frederick's agents played a role in talking up his possible candidacy. Palatine diplomat Christoph von Dohna approached James I of England with the possibility of Frederick becoming King of Bohemia, but James reacted negatively to this idea. The princes of the Protestant Union similarly rejected the idea, fearing it might lead to religious war. John George I, Elector of Saxony was staunchly opposed to the idea.

Generation 84 (cont.)

Behind the scenes, Frederick authorized sending a force under Ernst von Mansfeld to support the Bohemian rebels. In August 1618, forces under Mansfeld entered Bohemia and led the Siege of Pilsen, which saw Pilsen fall to rebel forces on November 21, 1618, leaving the entire kingdom in Protestant hands.

Ferdinand II, Holy Roman Emperor (1578-1637), who was elected King of Bohemia in 1617 and who would later claim that Frederick had usurped his rightful claim to the throne of Bohemia. Matthias, Holy Roman Emperor died on March 20, 1619. Although his successor, Ferdinand II, Holy Roman Emperor, had previously been crowned King of Bohemia, the Estates of Bohemia now refused to recognize Ferdinand as their king. Fearing an invasion by Imperial forces the Estates of Bohemia sought an alliance with the other members of the Lands of the Bohemian Crown (Silesia, Lusatia, Moravia) and on July 31, 1619 at Prague, these states formed the Bohemian Confederacy, dedicated to opposing the Habsburgs; under the terms of this agreement, Protestantism became virtually the state religion of the Bohemian lands. In August 1619, the general parliament of all the Bohemian lands declared that Ferdinand had forfeited the Bohemian throne. This formally severed all ties between Bohemia and the Habsburgs and made war inevitable. Ferdinand of Bavaria, Archbishop of Cologne predicted this decision would lead to twenty, forty, or sixty years of war.[1]

The preferred candidate of Bohemians as their new king was John George I, Elector of Saxony, but John George let it be known he would not accept the throne. This left Frederick as the most senior Protestant prince since no one else was willing to risk conflict with the emperor. In August 1619, the chances of Frederick becoming King of Bohemia became greater when Gabriel Bethlen launched an anti-Habsburg revolt in Royal Hungary. This was also precisely the period when Ferdinand was traveling to Frankfurt for his coronation.

[edit] Frederick in Prague

On August 26, 1619, the states of the Bohemian Confederacy elected Frederick as new King of Bohemia; Frederick first learned of his election on August 29 in Amberg.[2]

Two days later, Ferdinand II was elected as Holy Roman Emperor. Frederick was the only elector who voted against Ferdinand; even the Protestant electors John George I, Elector of Saxony and John Sigismund, Elector of Brandenburg voted for Ferdinand. The electoral college also condemned the Bohemian Confederation's attempt to remove Ferdinand from the throne of Bohemia and declared that the 1617 vote of the Estates of Bohemia making Ferdinand King of Bohemia was binding.

Frederick Frederick's decision to accept the Bohemian crown has been the subject of much historical speculation. Later Catholic propaganda, in a view later accepted by Friedrich Schiller, portrayed the decision as based mainly on Elizabeth Stuart's desire to be a queen.[3] More recently, historians have concluded that Frederick's decision was based primarily on a sense of his duty to fellow Protestants, although Frederick wavered between his duty of loyalty to the emperor and his sense of duty to his religious brethren. There also seem to have been economic considerations: the Upper Palatinate was at that time the European iron center, while Bohemia was a focal point for the tin and glass trade: Christian I, Prince of Anhalt-Bernburg told Frederick that a union of the two areas could be financially advantageous.

On September 12, 1619, the Protestant Union met at Rothenburg ob der Tauber and called on Frederick not to intervene in Bohemian affairs. Other possible allies - the Dutch Republic, Charles Emmanuel I, Duke of Savoy, and the Republic of Venice - sent letters saying they would not be able to offer Frederick assistance if he accepted the Bohemian offer; only Gabriel Bethlen offered words of encouragement.

Between September 24 and 28, Frederick reached his decision "not to resist the will of the Almighty" and thus decided to accept the Bohemian crown.[4] The Dutch Republic, the Republic of Venice, Denmark, and Sweden recognized Frederick as King of Bohemia.

Generation 84 (cont.)

On September 29, 1619, Frederick left Heidelberg for Prague. He traveled through Ansbach, Amberg, Neumarkt, and Waldsassen, where he was met by representatives from the Bohemian Estates. Together, they then traveled through Cheb, Sokolov, Žatec, Louny, and Slaný. Finally on October 31, 1619, Frederick entered Prague, along with 568 people and 100 cars, and was greeted enthusiastically.

[edit] Coronation

Coronation of Frederick V in St. Vitus Cathedral, November 4, 1619. Frederick was crowned with the Crown of Saint Wenceslas in St. Vitus Cathedral on November 4, 1619. The coronation was conducted not by the Archbishop of Prague but by the Utraquist administrator of the diocese, Georg Dicastus, and a Protestant elder, Johannes Cyrill von Trebic. The liturgy was modeled on that used at the coronation of Charles IV, with only a few parts altered. The litany was sung - per the Catholic tradition - rather than spoken as was normally done by the Calvinists. Frederick was anointed with little objection. At the end of the coronation, the Estates paid homage to Frederick.

Although a large part of the country was already devastated by war, and many refugees were encamped in the town, the coronation was celebrated with lavish parties.[5]

[edit] Reign

Frederick inherited a weak crown and a state torn with internal divisions. The state's finances had been disrupted for years, and, at any rate, Bohemian kings had only very limited ability to raise funds, being primarily dependent on the goodwill of the nobility and the tax allocations of the diets. The Protestant nobles felt that higher taxes were necessary to pay for war against the Catholic League, but the country already felt overburdened in the wake of the Long War. Further limiting Frederick's ability to manoeuvre was the need to distribute royal bounty to supporters in order to ensure their loyalty to his regime.

In Prague, Frederick soon came to be alienated from a portion of the nobility and the clergy. Neither Frederick nor his wife spoke Czech, so court offices were staffed primarily with foreigners, while the administration of the localities was left to the local nobles. This made an alliance of the royal family with the corporate bodies of the realm difficult.

Further alienation was caused by Frederick V's court preacher, Abraham Scultetus, who was determined to use his new post to advance the cause of Calvinism in Bohemia. The Utraquist churches had retained the use of relics and images in church, but Scultetus now launched an iconoclastic crusade against images: beginning on December 21, 1619, images were removed from St. Vitus Cathedral, and on December 27-28, a famous altarpiece by Lucas Cranach the Younger depicting the Virgin Mary was destroyed. There was even a rumour that the grave of St. Wenceslaus was to be desecrated. Scultetus' iconoclasm was deeply unpopular, and Frederick attempted to distance himself from it, claiming that his orders were not being carried out by his followers.

This 1619 Imperial pamphlet, containing a chronogram, was the first to dub Frederick "The Winter King". The nickname "The Winter King" appeared shortly after the beginning of Frederick's reign and our first printed reference using the term came in a 1619 Imperial pamphlet that presented the phrase in the context of a royal chronogram. Frederick's propagandists attempted to respond to the phrase by arguing that Frederick was in fact a "Winter Lion" who defended the crown of Bohemia against troublemakers and liars, and that he would also be a "Summer Lion."

Meanwhile, Ferdinand II, Holy Roman Emperor rallied his forces against Frederick. On October 21, 1619, he signed a treaty with Maximilian, Duke of Bavaria, leader of the Catholic League. This treaty provided that Maximilian would be commander of the forces against Frederick and promised that Maximilian would be able to retain all of the occupied Bohemian lands for himself and would be granted Frederick's electoral title as well. The emperor was also able to obtain the support of John George I, Elector of Saxony; John George's court preacher, Matthias Hoe von Hoenegg, encouraged the emperor to smash Frederick and the Bohemians.[6]

Generation 84 (cont.)

Frederick's chancellor, Christian I, Prince of Anhalt-Bernburg, urged Frederick to call a meeting of Protestant princes at Nuremberg in December 1619. This conference was a fiasco, as few princes bothered to send representatives. John George of Saxony declined to send a representative. Those who did attend halfheartedly promised to secure Frederick's Rhineland territories during Frederick's absence in Bohemia.

In March 1620, during a meeting of the Imperial party at Mulhouse, Frederick despatched a legal defense of his actions. He argued that he had not broken the imperial peace because Bohemia was located outside of the Holy Roman Empire and there was not, therefore, a conflict between an imperial prince and the emperor. Frederick argued that it would therefore be illegal for Ferdinand to use imperial power against him. This meeting, which included John George of Saxony and Maximilian of Bavaria, rejected Frederick's argument, finding that Bohemia was an indivisible part of the empire.

Frederick V on horseback with Prague in the background. On April 1, 1620, the Imperial party issued an ultimatum calling on Frederick to leave Bohemia by June 1. If Frederick did not comply by this date, Ferdinand threatened to use force to enforce his right as Holy Roman Emperor and rightful King of Bohemia to overthrow the usurper.

A little later, John George of Saxony signed a treaty with Ferdinand in which Ferdinand guaranteed the practice of Lutheranism in Bohemia and recognized the secular areas in the Netherlands. Ferdinand also agreed to give John George Lusatia, thus cementing John George's dominance of the Upper Saxon Circle.

This was the context when the parliament of the Bohemian Confederacy met on March 25, 1620. Frederick called for massive tax increases and conscription to fight the impending Imperial threat. To raise money for the Bohemian forces, Frederick used his private funds, pawned his jewels and, in May 1620, drove the Electoral Palatinate into insolvency when he decided to move two tons of gold to Bohemia.

Bad news continued to arrive for Frederick. James I of England refused to support his son-in-law militarily. The Netherlands send only a small force and promised only 50,000 florins a month for Frederick. Worst of all for Frederick, on July 3, 1620, the Protestant Union signed the Treaty of Ulm, thereby withdrawing their support for Frederick and declaring neutrality in the conflict between Frederick and the Catholic League.

[edit] Battle of White Mountain, November 8, 1620

With the signing of the Treaty of Ulm, Ambrogio Spinola, 1st Marquis of the Balbases began raising Imperial troops in the Spanish Netherlands and in the Alsace region.

In early August 1620, 25,000 troops, under the command of Spinola marched into Bohemia. In the third week of August, they shifted their focus and marched into the nearly unarmed Electoral Palatinate, occupying Mainz. The Electoral Palatinate was defended by only 2,000 English volunteers and the country was easily taken. Imperial troops set up camp in Frankenthal and Mannheim. Spinola crossed the Rhine on September 5, 1620 and proceeded to capture Bad Kreuznach on September 10 and Oppenheim on September 14. From Bohemia, Frederick was powerless to stop the occupation of his ancestral homeland.

Depiction of the Battle of White Mountain by Pieter Snayers (1592-1667), 1620. After capturing Linz, Upper Austria, Maximilian, Duke of Bavaria crossed the Bohemian border on September 26, 1620. At Rokycany, Maximilian's forces first met with the 15,000 ragtag, poorly paid, poorly equipped troops that Frederick had managed to raise. Frederick visited his army on September 28, 1620, but, lacking a military background, left the conduct of the war to his generals. Frederick focused his attention on organizing supplies and preparing fortifications.

After a series of skirmishes, on November 5, 1620, Frederick drew his forces back towards Prague

Generation 84 (cont.)

and Imperial troops followed them. On November 7, Bohemian forces determined to make a stand at White Mountain, just outside of Prague. The day before King Frederick had ridden down the lines, and exhorted the soldiers. He then rushed to Prague to implore the Bohemian Estates to raise money for his troops and to receive the envoys of the English king. However, it was too late. When, on November 8, 1620, Frederick wanted to ride back to the troops, he was met at the gate of Prague by fleeing soldiers of his army and his chancellor, Christian I, Prince of Anhalt-Bernburg, who informed him of the disaster: the Bohemian army had received a crushing defeat that morning in the Battle of White Mountain.

[edit] Escape

Christian could recommend only one option to Frederick: immediate flight. As such, on November 9, Frederick fled to the Silesian capital of Wroclaw, along with his wife, some advisers, and not much more baggage than the crown jewels.

Maximilian took Prague shortly after Frederick's departure. From Silesia, Frederick wanted to plan revenge for the Battle of White Mountain, but the Silesian Estates refused to support this project, and he was forced to leave Silesia in early 1621.

1620 pamphlet mocking Frederick's flight from Prague. Contemporary pamphleteers - both Catholic and Protestant - were merciless in their portrayal of Frederick's flight from Prague. After Frederick's Garter was found in Prague, pamphleteers routinely portrayed him with his stockings falling down.

On January 21, 1621, Ferdinand issued a decree against Frederick and Christian, accusing them of breach of peace, supporting rebels, and treason. Ferdinand decreed that Frederick's lands and titles within the Holy Roman Empire were now forfeited. On February 6, 1621, representatives of the Protestant Union met with Ferdinand at Heilbronn to protest, but they soon agreed to support the settlement in the Palatinate, and the Palatinate remained occupied by Spanish troops. At this point, the Protestant Union had essentially ceased to exist.

The Twelve Years' Truce ended on April 9, 1621. On April 14, Frederick joined his wife at The Hague. The Dutch Republic and Frederick signed a contract in which he accepted the support of the Netherlands for the reconquest of his dominions.

In Bohemia, the crushing of the Bohemian Revolt had terrible consequences. Twenty-eight Bohemian nobles were executed at Old Town Hall (Prague) on June 21, 1621, and the heads of twelve of them, along with the hand of Joachim Andreas von Schlick were nailed to the Old Town Tower of Charles Bridge, where they remained for ten years. The elective monarchy was now abolished; the role of the Estates greatly curtailed; and the Letter of Majesty was torn by Ferdinand himself. Only Lutheranism remained tolerated in Bohemia, and in the coming years, the rest of the population would be forcibly re-Catholicized. Bohemia would remain part of the Habsburg Monarchy until 1918.

[edit] Fall of Frederick's ancestral lands, 1621-22

Ernst von Mansfeld (1580-1626), soldier who held on to Frederick's Palatinate inheritance until 1622. In summer 1621, John II, Count Palatine of Zweibrücken, Frederick's former guardian who had served as regent of the Electoral Palatinate when Frederick left for Prague, resigned.

However, Ernst von Mansfeld continued to occupy a portion of the Upper Palatinate and had successfully resisted efforts by Johann Tserclaes, Count of Tilly to dislodge him. Mansfeld crossed into Rhenish Palatinate in early 1622, and on April 21, 1622, Frederick joined Mansfeld there. Frederick attempted to convince other Protestant princes to reconstitute the Protestant Union, but met with limited success. Frederick's cause was boosted by an April 27, 1622 victory over Tilly's forces at the Battle of Wiesloch near Wiesloch, but this boost was short lived. Frederick's forces under the command of Georg Friedrich, Margrave of Baden-Durlach were defeated at the Battle of Wimpfen on May 6, 1622; and then forces under Christian the Younger of Brunswick were soundly defeated at the Battle of Höchst on June 20, 1622.

Generation 84 (cont.)

Frederick was increasingly under Mansfeld's influence at this time, and was growing disillusioned with the Protestant cause. With Frederick's knowledge, Mansfeld raided Darmstadt and captured Louis V, Landgrave of Hesse-Darmstadt and his son Johann as hostages. This was clearly a violation of Imperial law, and cost Frederick whatever remaining sympathy he still had in Europe. During his retreat into Alsace, Mansfeld burned a city and thirty villages.

Heidelberg is taken by the forces of Johann Tserclaes, Count of Tilly (1559-1632) on September 19, 1622. Frederick dismissed Mansfeld after he became convinced he would be unable to reconquer his hereditary lands. Frederick then spent the summer with his uncle, Henri de La Tour d'Auvergne, Duke of Bouillon, in Sedan.

Shortly thereafter, troops under Tilly and Gonzalo Fernández de Córdoba completed the Spanish conquest of the Electoral Palatinate. After an eleven-week siege, Heidelberg fell on September 19, 1622; Mannheim similarly fell on November 5, 1622. Only the British garrison in Frankenthal now held out. After the conquest of Heidelberg, the Protestant churches were closed, the university was closed, and at the request of Maximilian, the great library, the famous Bibliotheca Palatina (3500 manuscripts), was presented as a Thank you gift to Pope Gregory XV for the 620,000 guilders he had provided for financing of the campaigns of the Catholic League.

1623 edict by Ferdinand II, Holy Roman Emperor (1578-1637) awarding Frederick's lands and titles to Maximilian I, Elector of Bavaria (1573-1651). On February 23, 1623, Ferdinand II, Holy Roman Emperor awarded Frederick's electoral title to Maximilian of Bavaria, who now became Maximilian I, Elector of Bavaria. Maximilian was also awarded the conquered territory of Upper Palatinate as a fief. Other territories of the Electoral Palatinate (Parkstein, Weiden in der Oberpfalz, and Peilstein im Mühlviertel) were awarded to Wolfgang William, Count Palatine of Neuburg.

[edit] Exile, 1622-1632

In late 1622 / early 1623, Frederick organized a Palatinate government-in-exile at the Hague. This Palatinate Council was headed by Ludwig Camerarius.

During the negotiations for the Spanish Match, Frederick urged his father-in-law not to go through with the Match.

There were attempts at reconciling Frederick with the emperor in 1624-25 and in 1627, but these came to naught. Frederick was willing to compromise with the emperor, but he wanted the restoration of his lands and electoral title, and the emperor was not inclined to restore these to Frederick. Frederick held out some hope that his lands might be retaken militarily, but these hopes were crushed on August 27, 1626, when the forces of Christian IV of Denmark were crushed by Tilly at the Battle of Lutter.

Frederick left most of the day-to-day business of his government-in-exile to his counselors, although he did take some interest in his finances. Frederick was very stingy in funding his administration, and yet, in order to maintain the dignity of a royal court, he spent vast sums on building and entertainment, quickly blowing through donations from the English and Dutch governments. For example, in 1629, Frederick commissioned Bartholoeus van Bassen to build him a large winter palace in Rhenen. When completed in 1631, this palace had a large central residence, a courtyard, a two-storey main building with two wings projecting to the south, and was surrounded by large gardens. Frederick spent much of his time there in hunting and long walks.

The winter palace constructed for Frederick V at Rhenen between 1629 and 1631. Frederick suffered a personal tragedy on January 17, 1629. He was traveling to Amsterdam to view the Spanish treasure fleet captured by the Dutch West India Company when his boat capsized off the coast of Haarlem. Frederick nearly drowned, and his eldest son, Frederick Henry of the Palatinate did drown (he was only 15 years old). James I of England had been attempting to broker a marriage between Frederick Henry and a Spanish princess that could see the Palatinate returned to the family, but these hopes were dashed by his untimely death. What's more, Frederick was

Generation 84 (cont.)

physically damaged from the accident, and would not fully recover for 15 months.

At the Diet of Regensburg (1630), Frederick formally petitioned to be forgiven for having accepted the crown of Bohemia and admitted his wrongdoing. But nothing came of this. In March 1631, Frederick despatched diplomat Sir Robert Anstruther to hold discussions with Ernst Egon VIII, Count of Fürstenberg, president of the Imperial Privy Council, about restoring Frederick's lands, but Frederick died before these could bear any fruit.

[edit] Death, 1632

On July 4, 1630, Gustavus Adolphus of Sweden intervened in the Thirty Years' War. On September 16, 1631, Gustavus Adolphus' forces defeated Tilly's forces at the Battle of Breitenfeld. Tilly was defeated the following year, and Gustavus Adolphus' forces swept into southern Germany. When Oppenheim was captured in December 1631, Frederick believed the time was ripe for him to reestablish himself in the Palatinate, and he left for Heidelberg.

Frederick V, ca. 1630. In February 1632, Frederick met Gustavus Adolphus at Frankfurt, with Gustavus Adolphus paying Frederick full royal honours. However, Gustavus Adolphus was not prepared to offer Frederick support for restoring him in the Palatinate because England and the Netherlands had not signed off on such a proposal.

Frederick subsequently took part in Gustavus Adolphus' march into Bavaria, and was present for the march in to Munich on May 17, 1632. Upon Frederick's pressing his case with Gustavus Adolphus, Gustavus Adolphus told Frederick that he would accept Frederick's restoration without Dutch / British support only if Frederick would agree to hold the Palatinate as a fief of the King of Sweden. The lands of the Palatinate were simply too important strategically for Gustavus Adolphus to hand them over to Frederick. Gustavus Adolphus also insisted that Frederick would have to agree to establish equal rights for Lutherans in his territories. Frederick refused Gustavus Adolphus' conditions and they parted, with Frederick traveling to Swedish-occupied Mainz, intending to return to The Hague.

Gustavus Adolphus was killed at the Battle of Lützen on November 16, 1632. About this time, the English finally determined to send an expeditionary force to participate in the Thirty Years' War. Unfortunately for Frederick, it was too late. Beginning in October 1632, he had suffered from an infection that got worse in the following weeks. The famed physician Peter Spina was summoned from Darmstadt to Mainz, but nothing could be done for Frederick. Frederick died on the morning of November 29, 1632, of a "pestilential fever".

Frederick's son and heir, Charles Louis was only 15 years old, so Frederick's brother (Charles Louis' uncle) Ludwig Philipp of Pfalz-Simmern-Kaiserslautern served as regent. Frederick's guts were buried at St. Catherine's in Oppenheim and his embalmed body was taken to Frankenthal. With Spanish troops approaching, on June 9, 1635, Ludwig Philipp of Pfalz-Simmern-Kaiserslautern fled to Kaiserslautern with Frederick's body. It is believed that Ludwig Philipp of Pfalz-Simmern-Kaiserslautern transferred Frederick's body to the Sedan in September 1637, but Frederick's final resting place is unknown.

16. John II, Duke of Simmern
8. Frederick III, Elector Palatine
17. Beatrice of Baden
4. Louis VI, Elector Palatine
18. Casimir, Margrave of Brandenburg-Bayreuth
9. Marie of Brandenburg-Kulmbach
19. Susanna of Bavaria
2. Frederick IV, Elector Palatine
20. William II, Landgrave of Hesse
10. Philip I, Landgrave of Hesse
21. Anna of Mecklenburg-Schwerin
5. Elisabeth of Hesse
22. George, Duke of Saxony

Generation 84 (cont.)

11. Christine of Saxony
23. Barbara of Poland
1. Frederick V, Elector Palatine
24. John V, Count of Nassau-Dillenburg
12. William VIII, Count of Nassau-Dillenburg
25. Elizabeth of Hesse-Marburg
6. Prince William I of Orange
26. Bodo VIII, Count of Stolberg-Wernigerode
13. Juliana of Stolberg-Wernigerode
27. Anna of Eppenstein-Königstein-Rochefort
3. Louise Juliana of Nassau
28. Louis of Bourbon, Prince of La Roche-sur-Yon
14. Louis III de Bourbon, Duke of Montpensier
29. Louise de Bourbon, Duchess of Montpensier
7. Charlotte de Bourbon-Montpensier
30. Jean IV de Longwy, Seigneur de Givry-Bar
15. Jacqueline de Longwy
31. Jeanne of Angouleme

[edit] Family and children

He married Elizabeth Stuart, the daughter of James VI of Scotland and of Anne of Denmark in the Chapel Royal, Whitehall on February 14, 1613 and had the following children:

1. Frederick Henry (1614-1629)-(drowned)
2. Charles Louis (1617-1680), became Elector Palatine in 1648
3. Elisabeth (1618-1680)
4. Rupert (1619-1682) of English Civil War fame.
5. Maurice (1620-1652) who also served in the English Civil War.
6. Louise (1622-1709)
7. Louis (1624-1625)
8. Edward (1625-1663)
9. Henrietta Maria (1626-1651)
10. John Philip Frederick (1627-1650)
11. Charlotte (1628-1631)
12. Sophia (1630-1714), married Elector Ernest Augustus of Hanover; heiress of England by the Act of Settlement, 1701
13. Gustavus Adolphus (1632-1641)

[edit] References

Purcell, Brennan C. (2003), *The Winter King: Frederick V of the Palatinate and the Coming of the Thirty Years' War*, London: Ashgate, ISBN 0754634019

Yates, Frances (1972), *The Rosicrucian Enlightenment*, London: Routledge and Kegan Paul, ISBN 0710073801

- 1.^ Zitiert nach Golo Mann: Wallenstein, S. 146M
- 2.^ s. hierzu s. unter Literaturangabe: Berning ... S. 134
- 3.^ Friedrich Schiller: Geschichte des 30jährigen Kriegs, Teil 1
- 4.^ Zitiert nach Peter Bilhöfer in Der Winterkönig. Friedrich von der Pfalz. Bayern und Europa im Zeitalter des Dreißigjährigen Krieges, S. 24 24
- 5.^ Für eine zeitgenössische Darstellung des Einzugs und die Krönung siehe Krönung Friedrichs von der Pfalz zum böhmischen König
- 6.^ Quoted by Wedgwood, p. 94

[edit] External links

A declaration of the causes, for the which, wee Frederick, by the grace of God King Bohemia, Covnt Palatine of the Rhine, Elector of the Sacred Empire, & c. haue accepted of the crowne of Bohemia, and of the countrys thereunto annexed.

Frederick V Wittelsbach and Elizabeth Stuart had the following children:

Generation 84 (cont.)

- i. FREDERICK HENRY⁸⁵ WITTELSBACH was born on 01 Jan 1614 in Bohemia, Suffolk, New York, United States. He died on 07 Jan 1629.
- ii. CHARLES LOUIS WITTELSBACH was born on 22 Dec 1617 in Heidelberg, Heidelberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. He died on 28 Aug 1680 in Westminster, Worcester, Massachusetts, United States.
- iii. ELISABETH WITTELSBACH was born on 26 Dec 1618 in Heidelberg, Heidelberg, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany. She died in 1680.
- iv. RUPERT OF THE RHINE WITTELSBACH was born on 17 Dec 1619 in Prague, Prague, Czech Republic. He died on 29 Nov 1682 in Spring Gardens, Middlesex, , England.
- v. MAURICE WITTELSBACH was born on 17 Dec 1620 in Bohemia, Suffolk, New York, United States. He died on 10 Mar 1654.
- vi. LOUISE MARIE WITTELSBACH was born on 18 Apr 1622. She died on 11 Feb 1709.
- vii. EDWARD WITTELSBACH was born on 05 Oct 1625 in 's-Gravenhage, S-Gravenhage, Zuid-Holland, Netherlands. He died on 23 Mar 1663 in France, Lot-et-Garonne, Aquitaine, France.
- 118. viii. SOPHIA OF HANOVER WITTELSBACH was born on 13 Oct 1630 in Wassenaer, , Hague, Netherlands. She died on 08 Jun 1714 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. She met (1) ERNEST AUGUSTUS. He was born on 20 Nov 1629 in Herzberg, Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. He died in 1698 in Hannover, Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany.



Generation 85

117. **THOMAS⁸⁵ CAMPE** (Thomas⁸⁴, William⁸³, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1633 in , Essex, , England. He died in 1711 in King George, King George, Virginia, United States. He married Sarah Williamson, daughter of Richard Berners and Lady Phillipa Dalyngruge, in 1653 in Holy Cross, Essex, , England. She was born in 1643 in , Essex, , England. She died in 1715 in Virginia, United States. He married Mary Marshall in 1715 in Westmoreland, Virginia, United States. She was born in 1697 in Westmoreland, Virginia, United States. She died in 1757 in Culpepper, Virginia, United States.



Thomas Campe and Sarah Williamson had the following children:

Generation 85 (cont.)

- i. LAWRENCE⁸⁶ CAMP was born in 1659 in , Essex, , England.
- 119. ii. THOMAS CAMP was born in 1661 in Nasing Parish, Essex, , England. He died in 1711 in King Queen, , Virginia, USA. He married Catherine Barron, daughter of Andrew BARRON and Mary EWENS, in 1689 in James City, Virginia, United States. She was born in 1672 in James City, , Virginia, USA. She died in 1715 in King Queen, , Virginia, USA.
- iii. RICHARD CAMP was born in 1661 in , Essex, , England.
- iv. NICHOLAS CAMP was born in 1663 in , , , England.
- v. ANN CAMP was born in 1666.
- vi. JOHANES CAMP was born in 1667.
- vii. SARAH CAMP was born in 1668. She died in 1715 in Virginia.
- viii. RICHARD CAMP was born in 1671.
- ix. MARY ANNE CAMP was born in 1708 in Richland, , Virginia, USA. She died in 1758.
- 118. **SOPHIA OF HANOVER**⁸⁵ **WITTELSBACH** (Elizabeth⁸⁴ Stuart, James I⁸³ Stuart, Henry⁸² Stuart, Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 13 Oct 1630 in Wassenaer, , Hague, Netherlands. She died on 08 Jun 1714 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. She met (1) **ERNEST AUGUSTUS**. He was born on 20 Nov 1629 in Herzberg, Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. He died in 1698 in Hannover, Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany.

Notes for Sophia of Hanover Wittelsbach:

Generation 85 (cont.)

Sophia of the Palatinate (commonly referred to as Sophia of Hanover; 14 October 1630 - 8 June 1714) was the youngest daughter of Frederick V, Elector Palatine, of the House of Wittelsbach, the "Winter King" of Bohemia, and Elizabeth Stuart. Through the Act of Settlement 1701, an Act of the Westminster Parliament which changed the normal laws of inheritance to the English and Irish thrones, Sophia was declared the heiress presumptive to her first cousin once removed, Queen Anne of England and Ireland (later Queen of Great Britain and Ireland). Sophia was never declared heiress presumptive to Scotland. She would have acceded to Anne's crown, had she not died a few weeks before Anne did. Upon Sophia's death, her son George Louis, Elector of Hanover and Duke of Brunswick-Lüneburg, became heir presumptive. Upon Queen Anne's death, he became George I.

Sophia was born in The Hague, where her parents were in exile after being defeated at the Battle of White Mountain. She was the youngest of the five daughters of Frederick V, Elector Palatine, and Elizabeth of Scotland and England. She was brought up in Leiden until moving back to her parents' court at The Hague in 1641. Her mother later suggested she marry their neighbour, the exiled Charles II, but Sophia was not interested in marrying her first cousin, and went to live with her brother, Charles I Louis (the new Elector Palatine, who had recently been restored to his lands) in Herrenhausen in 1650.[2]

In 1657 Sophia's niece Elizabeth Charlotte of the Palatinate came to live with Sophia. Sophia was Elizabeth Charlotte's youngest aunt; the young Elizabeth Charlotte married the only brother of Louis XIV of France in 1671; Elizabeth Charlotte, later known as Madame at court, would write long letters to her aunt describing the court of Louis XIV.

Before her marriage, Sophia, as the daughter of Frederick V, Elector Palatine of the Rhine, was referred to as Sophie, Princess Palatine of the Rhine, or as Sophia of the Palatinate.

On 30 September 1658, Sophia married Ernest Augustus, at Heidelberg, who in 1692 became the first Elector of Brunswick-Lüneburg. Ernst August was a second cousin of Sophia's mother Elizabeth Stuart, as they were both great grandchildren of Christian III of Denmark.

Sophia became a friend and admirer of Gottfried Leibniz while he was a courtier to the House of Brunswick, from 1676 until his death in 1716, and a librarian at Hanover. This friendship resulted in a substantial correspondence, first published in the nineteenth century (Klopp 1973), that reveals Sophia to have been a woman of exceptional intellectual ability and curiosity. She was well read in the works of René Descartes and Baruch Spinoza. She encouraged her husband, brother and sons to read Spinoza and popularized his works at court.⁴

Sophia commissioned significant work on the Herrenhausen Gardens surrounding the palace at Herrenhausen, where she died.

[edit] Motherhood

Sophia had several children. Those who reached adulthood were:

George I of Great Britain (1660-1727)

Friedrich August of Brunswick and Lunenburg, Imperial General, (1661-1691)

Maximilian Wilhelm of Brunswick and Lunenburg, field marshal in the Imperial Army, (1666-1726)

Sophia Charlotte, Queen in Prussia (1668-1705)

Karl Philipp of Brunswick and Lunenburg, colonel in the Imperial Army, (1669-1690)

Christian of Brunswick and Lunenburg, (1671-1703)

Ernst August II of Brunswick and Lunenburg, Duke of York and Albany, became bishop of Osnabrück (1674-1728)

Sophia was absent for almost a year, 1664-5, during a long and convalescent holiday in

Generation 85 (cont.)

Italy, but she corresponded regularly with her sons' governess and took a great interest in her sons' upbringing, even more so on her return.[3] After Sophia's tour, she bore Ernest Augustus another four sons and a daughter. In her letters, Sophia describes her son as a responsible, conscientious child who set an example to his younger brothers and sisters.[4]

Sophia was at first against the marriage of her son and Sophia Dorothea of Celle, looking down on Sophia Dorothea's mother (who was not of royal birth) and concerned by Sophia Dorothea's legitimated status, but was eventually won over by the advantages inherent in the marriage.

In September 1700, Sophia met her cousin, King William III of England, at Loo. Just two months before their meeting, Prince William of Denmark and Norway, King William III's nephew and son of the future Queen Anne, died. Given ailing William's reluctance to remarry, inclusion of Sophia in the line of succession was becoming more likely.[6]

A year later, Parliament passed the Act of Settlement 1701 declaring that, in the default of legitimate issue from Anne or William III, the crowns were to settle upon "the most excellent princess Sophia, electress and duchess-dowager of Hanover" and "the heirs of her body, being Protestant". The key excerpt from the Settlement, naming Sophia as heiress presumptive reads:

" Therefore for a further Provision of the Succession of the Crown in the Protestant Line We Your Majesties most dutifull and Loyall Subjects the Lords Spirituall and Temporall and Commons in this present Parliament assembled do beseech Your Majesty that it may be enacted and declared and be it enacted and declared by the Kings most Excellent Majesty by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spirituall and Temporall and Commons in this present Parliament assembled and by the Authority of the same That the most Excellent Princess Sophia Electress and Dutchess Dowager of Hannover Daughter of the most Excellent Princess Elizabeth late Queen of Bohemia Daughter of our late Sovereign Lord King James the First of happy Memory be and is hereby declared to be the next in Succession in the Protestant Line to the Imperiall Crown and Dignity of the forsaid Realms of England France and Ireland with the Dominions and Territories thereunto belonging after His Majesty and the Princess Anne of Denmark and in Default of Issue of the said Princess Anne and of His Majesty respectively. "

Sophia was made heiress presumptive for the purpose of cutting off any claim by the Catholic James Francis Edward Stuart, who would otherwise have become James III & VIII, as well as denying the throne to many other Catholics and spouses of Catholics who held a claim. The act restricts the British throne to the "Protestant heirs" of Sophia of Hanover who have never been Catholic and who have never married a Catholic. Some British politicians attempted several times to bring Sophia to England in order to enable her to immediately assume the government in the event of Anne's death. It was also argued that such a course was necessary to ensure Sophia's succession, for Anne's Roman Catholic half-brother was significantly closer to London than Sophia. The electress was eager to move to London[7] , but the proposal was denied, as such action would mortally offend Anne who was strongly opposed to a rival court in her kingdom. Anne might have been aware that Sophia, who was active and lively despite her old age, could cut a better figure than herself.[8] Sophia was completely uncertain of what would happen after Anne's death, saying: "What Parliament does one day, it undoes the next." [9]

When the law was passed in 1701, Sophia (age 71), five of her children (ages 35 to 41), and three legitimate grandchildren (ages 14 to 18) were alive. Although Sophia was in her seventy-first year, older than Anne by thirty-five years, she was very fit and healthy, and invested time and energy in securing the succession either for herself or her son.[10] Currently, there are more than 5,000 legitimate descendants of Sophia, although not all are in the line of succession. The Sophia Naturalization Act 1705








Generation 85 (cont.)

granted the right of British nationality to Sophia's non-Catholic descendants;[11][12] the Act was repealed by the British Nationality Act 1948.

Although considerably older than Queen Anne, Sophia enjoyed much better health. In June 1714, Sophia was walking in the gardens of Herrenhausen when she ran to shelter from a sudden downpour of rain and collapsed and died, aged 83.[2] Just a few weeks later, Anne died at the age of forty-nine, so Sophia came near to inheriting the British throne; and if she had done so, she would have been the oldest person to become British monarch.

Upon Sophia's death, her eldest son Elector Georg Ludwig of Hanover (1660-1727) became heir presumptive in her place, and weeks later, succeeded Queen Anne as George I. Sophia's daughter Sophia Charlotte of Hanover (1668-1705) married Frederick I of Prussia, from whom the later Prussian kings and German emperors descend. The connection between the German emperors and the British royal family, which was renewed by several marriages in future generations, would become an issue during World War I.

Sophia of Hanover Wittelsbach had the following children:

- i. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS⁸⁶ HANOVER was born on 03 Oct 1661 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. He died on 30 Dec 1690 in Sankt Georgen, Siebenburgen, Romania. 
- ii. MAXIMILIAN WILHELM HANOVER was born on 13 Dec 1666 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. He died on 27 Jul 1726 in Wien, Wien, Vienna, Austria. 
- iii. SON HANOVER TWIN was born on 13 Dec 1666 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. 
- iv. SOPHIA CHARLOTTE HANOVER was born on 20 Oct 1668 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. She died on 01 Feb 1704 in Hannover, Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. 
- v. CHARLES PHILIP HANOVER was born on 13 Oct 1669 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. He died on 01 Jan 1690 in Sankt Georgen, Siebenburgen, Romania. 
- vi. CHRISTIAN HANOVER was born on 19 Sep 1671 in Hannover, Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. He died on 31 Jul 1703 in French, , Lafayette, France. 
- vii. ERNEST AUGUSTUS HANOVER was born on 07 Sep 1674 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. He died on 14 Aug 1728 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. 

Notes for Ernest Augustus:

Ernest Augustus I (5 June 1771 - 18 November 1851) was King of Hanover from 1837, and from 1799 1st Duke of Cumberland and Teviotdale in the Peerage of Great Britain and 1st Earl of Armagh in the Peerage of Ireland. He was the fifth son and eighth child of King George III of the United Kingdom and Charlotte of Mecklenburg-Strelitz.

Ernest had a short military career, during which he received disfiguring wounds to the face. After the Napoleonic Wars ended, he married against the wishes of his mother, Queen Charlotte (his father was by then mad). After the death of Princess Charlotte of Wales in childbirth in 1817, there was some chance of Ernest, or at least his offspring, succeeding to the British throne, since he was the senior male who was both married and not estranged from his wife. However, both of his unmarried other brothers quickly married, and his next-older brother, Prince Edward, Duke of Kent and Strathearn, would father the eventual heir, Princess Victoria of Kent.

Ernest had an unpleasant reputation, due to his appearance, and due to his extreme Toryism and to persistent rumours (reputedly spread by his political foes) that he had murdered his valet and had fathered a son by his sister. In spite of these disabilities, he was constant in attendance in the

Generation 85 (cont.)

House of Lords and was of considerable influence there.

Upon the death of his older brother William IV on 20 June 1837, he ascended the Hanoverian throne as senior male heir because Queen Victoria could not inherit under Salic Law that governed in the Germanic states dating back to the Holy Roman Empire. As Hanover's first monarch to reside in the Kingdom since George I, he had a generally successful fourteen-year reign, though he excited controversy when he dismissed the Gottingen Seven, professors who protested against his policies, from their positions.

Ernest Augustus was born at Buckingham House, now part of Buckingham Palace. He received tutoring at home before proceeding to the University of Göttingen in Germany in summer 1786 along with his younger brothers, Prince Adolphus and Prince Augustus. Ernest Augustus was christened on 1 July 1771, by Frederick Cornwallis, The Archbishop of Canterbury, in the Great Council Chamber at St. James's Palace. His godparents were Duke Ernst of Mecklenburg (his maternal uncle), Prince Moritz of Saxe-Gotha-Altenburg (his paternal great-uncle, for whom The Earl of Hertford, Lord Chamberlain, stood proxy) and The Hereditary Princess of Hesse-Cassel (his paternal first cousin once-removed by marriage, for whom The Countess of Egremont, Lady of the Bedchamber to The Queen, stood proxy).

In 1791, he and Prince Adolphus went to Hanover to receive military training under the supervision of Field Marshal von Freytag. He learned cavalry drill and tactics under Captain von Linsinger of the Queen's Light Dragoons. He proved to be an excellent horseman and good shot, despite his nearsightedness. After only two months of training, von Freytag was so impressed by the prince's progress that he gave him a place with the cavalry as captain. The King, also impressed by his son's prowess, allowed him to remain.

In March 1792, the Army officially commissioned Prince Ernest Augustus with the rank of colonel in the 9th Hanoverian Light Dragoons. The following year, he gained the command of the 1st Brigade of Cavalry. He served in Flanders during 1793-95 in the War of the First Coalition, under his elder brother the Duke of York, then commander of the combined British, Hanoverian and Austrian forces. During the Battle of Tourcoing (Battle of Cayghem) (18 May 1794) his left arm was injured by a passing cannonball, and when the sight of his left eye failed later on, he blamed the cannonball. Doctors, however, blamed 'a tumour', and it is significant that his son went blind at 13. Prince Ernest returned to Britain for the first time since 1786 to convalesce. He returned to the continent the following year, and commanded the rear guard, which saw sharp action during the British army's retreat through the Netherlands. The Duke of York had reduced him to command of a mere regiment, at which he complained bitterly to the Prince of Wales. However, his royal status and general military competence won him promotion to lieutenant general in 1798 and to general in 1803. On 29 March 1813, he became a field marshal. He served as honorary colonel of the 15th (The King's) Regiment of (Light) Dragoons (Hussars) from 1801 to 1827 and as colonel of the Royal Horse Guards from 1827 to 1830.

On 29 August 1799, George III created Prince Ernest Augustus Duke of Cumberland and Teviotdale and Earl of Armagh. The Duke of Cumberland became a Knight of the Garter in 1786. His elder brother, the Prince Regent (later King George IV), created him a Knight Grand Cross of the Order of the Bath in 1815. In 1831, the Duke of Cumberland became a Knight of St. Patrick. Finally, upon the death of his older brother William IV on 20 June 1837, he ascended to the Hanoverian throne because Queen Victoria could not inherit under Salic Law that governed in the German states, and he became Sovereign and Grand Master of the Royal Guelphic Order.

On 29 May 1815, the Duke of Cumberland married his first cousin, Frederica (2 March 1778 - 29 June 1841), the daughter of Charles II, Grand Duke of Mecklenburg-Strelitz. By 1815 Frederica was the widow of both Prince Louis of Prussia and Friedrich Wilhelm, Prince of Solms-Braunfels.

Frederica's second marriage to Friedrich had not been a success, indeed the Duke of Cumberland and Frederica had fallen in love in 1813. Prince Friedrich had agreed to a divorce. However, Friedrich's death in 1814 conveniently removed the necessity for divorce-in fact, some considered the death too convenient, suspecting the Princess of poisoning her husband.[2] Queen Charlotte opposed the marriage, even though her future daughter-in-law was also her niece. Queen

Generation 85 (cont.)

Charlotte refused to attend the wedding and advised her son to live outside of England with the Duchess. From her first two marriages, the new Duchess of Cumberland had eight children; from her marriage to Ernest, she had a further three children, only one of whom survived - a son, who would become George V of Hanover.

At the time of the Duke's marriage in 1815, it seemed to have little dynastic significance to Britain. Princess Charlotte of Wales, only child of the Prince Regent, was the King's only legitimate grandchild, but was expected to have children who would secure the British succession, especially after she married Prince Leopold of Saxe-Coburg-Saalfeld. Both the Prince Regent and the next brother Frederick, Duke of York were married but estranged from their wives, while the next two brothers, William, Duke of Clarence and Edward, Duke of Kent, were unmarried. Ernest's marriage seemed to have at most dynastic significance only for Hanover-then as always an afterthought for Britain.

On 6 November 1817, Princess Charlotte died after delivering a stillborn son. King George was left with twelve surviving children, and no surviving legitimate grandchildren. Most of the unmarried royal dukes hurriedly sought out suitable brides and hastened to the altar, hoping to father the heir to the throne.

In 1820, the King died, followed just days later by the Duke of Kent, who left behind him a daughter, Princess Victoria of Kent. The Duke of Clarence's offspring died in infancy, while the two oldest brothers refused to remarry even when freed of their estranged wives by death. When the Duke of York died in 1827, only the King (George IV), the Duke of Clarence, and Princess Victoria stood between Ernest and the British throne, and only the first two between Ernest and the Hanoverian crown.

The Duke of Cumberland had a reputation amongst some people as one of the least pleasant of the sons of George III. Politically an extreme Tory, he opposed the 1828 Catholic Emancipation Bill proposed by the government of the Prime Minister, the Duke of Wellington. He was a founding member of the Orange Order - one of the first Orange Lodges formed bears his signature on their warrant. He also opposed the 1832 Reform Bill.

The Duke spent many of his middle years in the House of Lords, where he was assiduous in his attendance. Noted a contemporary observer, "He is literally the door-keeper of course excepted the first man in the House, and the last out of it. And this not merely generally, but every night . . ." [3] The observer noted that the Duke was not noted for his oratory (delivering no speech longer than five minutes) and had a voice that was difficult to understand, though noting "his manner is most mild and conciliatory." [4] He went on to denigrate the Duke's intellect and influence, though noting that the Duke had indirect influence over several members, and concluding, "he is by no means so bad a tactician as his opponents suppose." [5]

Rumour strongly suggested that he had murdered his valet De Sellis, in 1810 at Kensington Palace, although the accepted version, as found by a coroner's verdict, is that the valet had attempted to assassinate him and then had cut his own throat. Other horrific stories told about the Duke included rumours of incestuous relations with Princess Sophia, his sister. He is also alleged to have made an indecent assault on Sarah, Lady Lyndhurst, the wife of Lord Lyndhurst, three-times Lord Chancellor. Many of these tales are attributed by historians to Whig politicians attempting, with some success, to discredit him.

A recent biography, *Wicked Ernest*, suggests that Cumberland did indeed murder his valet and had a son by his sister. Other historians have not taken this position.

The Chartist Ernest Jones claimed that his father, who was an officer in Cumberland's household, knew that the Duke had murdered his valet, and had participated in the cover-up.

On 20 June 1837, King William IV died. The throne of the United Kingdom passed to the most senior legitimate line, that of the late Duke of Kent (the fourth son of George III), and so passed to Prince Edward's only child, Victoria. However, Salic Law applied in Hanover and required a male heir, meaning that the Duke of Cumberland (the fifth son of George III), became King of Hanover.

Generation 85 (cont.)

The royal houses of Hanover and the United Kingdom were thereby separated.

Ernest Augustus was, however, the Heir Presumptive of his niece from 20 June 1837 until 21 November 1840. On that date came the birth of his grandniece Princess Victoria, Princess Royal who became Heiress Presumptive in his place. Because of the likelihood Ernest would be overseas if he succeeded to the English throne, an act was passed allowing regal powers to be exercised through a council of high officials until he could reach England.

[edit] Domestic affairs

Ernest Augustus portraitOn 28 June 1837, King Ernst entered his new domain, passing under a triumphal arch. For the first time in living memory (Hanover had received only one Royal visit, in 1821, in the preceding 82 years), Hanover would have a ruling monarch in residence.

One matter to which the King gave his early attention was the constitution. Hanover had received its first constitution, granted by the Prince Regent, in 1819; this did little more than denote Hanover's change from an Electorate to a Kingdom, granted by the Congress of Vienna. The Duke of Cambridge, as King William's viceroy in Hanover, recommended a thorough reorganization of the Hanoverian government. William IV had given his consent to a new constitution in 1833; the Duke of Cumberland's consent was neither asked nor received.

On taking the throne, King Ernst was advised by a Hanoverian lawyer, Baron George Frederick de Falcke, that the constitution was subject to challenge for failure to obtain the then-heir presumptive's consent. King Ernst convened a panel of jurists, who upheld von Falcke's position. In November 1837, the King issued a patent, declaring the constitution void, but upholding all laws passed under it. Elections to the Estates of Hanover would continue as before 1833.

In carrying the King's Patent into effect, the Cabinet required all officeholders (including university professors) to renew their oaths of allegiance to the King. Seven professors at Göttingen University, which was inside the Kingdom, refused to take the oaths, and agitated for others to protest against the King's decree. Since they did not take the oaths, the seven lost their positions, and the King expelled three (including Jacob Grimm, one of the two Brothers Grimm) from Hanover. Only one of the seven was a citizen of Hanover and that one was not expelled. In the final years of the King's reign, the three were invited to return.

The King's actions appeared to have caused little public protest in the Kingdom, perhaps because the net effect of the decree was to cause a reduction in taxes. He was, however, criticized in England and elsewhere. The King received a deputation of Göttingen citizens, who, fearing student unrest, applauded the dismissals.

The King took great interest in plans to modernize the country. His support led to modern sanitation in the city, modern gas lighting, and the development of a new residential quarter. He had the plans altered in 1841, after Queen Frederica's death, to leave standing the Altes Palais, where the two had lived since arriving in Hanover. His interest in and support of the railroads led to Hanover becoming a major rail junction, much to the nation's benefit.

The King proved to be a conscientious worker, rarely leaving the country, and proved to be popular. Hanover was little affected by the revolutions of 1848 - a few small disturbances were put down by the cavalry without bloodshed. Afterwards, the King granted a new constitution.

[edit] Relations with Britain

"To Hanover" token or "Cumberland Jack" depicting King Ernest AugustusErnest Augustus is supposed to have asked the advice of the Duke of Wellington as to what course he should take after Victoria's accession, with Wellington supposedly saying "Go before you are pelted out."^[6] One measure of the new King of Hanover's unpopularity in Britain is the fact that "To Hanover" tokens, showing the new King riding off to his new domain on one side, and with Victoria on the other, were soon struck, and continued to be struck (mostly as game pieces) for most of the rest of the century.^[1]

Generation 85 (cont.)

One decision the new King had was whether, in his capacity as Duke of Cumberland, to swear allegiance to Victoria in the House of Lords. Lord Cottenham, the Lord Chancellor, is supposed to have stated that he would refuse to administer the Oath of Allegiance to the King, as a foreign Sovereign. In point of fact, the King appeared in the House of Lords, before his departure for Hanover, and subscribed to the Oath before the Chief Clerk as a matter of routine.

Almost immediately upon going to Hanover, the King became involved in a dispute with his niece. Victoria, wishing to have her mother near her-but not too near her-asked the King to give up his apartments at St. James's Palace in favour of the Duchess of Kent. The King, wishing to retain apartments in London in anticipation of frequent visits to England, and reluctant to give way in favour of a woman who had frequently fought with his brother, King William, declined, and Victoria angrily engaged a house for her mother. At a time when the young Queen was trying to pay off her father's debts, she saw this as unnecessary expense. Her ill-feeling towards the King increased when the King refused, and advised his two surviving brothers to similarly refuse, to give precedence to Prince Albert, on the grounds that standing of the various Royal Families had been settled at the Congress of Vienna, and the King of Hanover should not have to yield to one whom the King described as a "paper Royal Highness". While Prince Albert was given precedence next the Queen, this only applied in the United Kingdom, not elsewhere in Europe.

Statue of Ernest Augustus I in front of the Hannover HauptbahnhofMatters came to a head when the King returned for what would prove to be his only visit to England as King, in 1843. He was welcomed warmly, everywhere but at the Palace.[7] At the wedding of Princess Augusta of Cambridge, he attempted to insist on a superior place to that of Prince Albert. The fifty-years-younger prince settled things with what Albert described as a "strong push", and carefully wrote his name on the certificate under the Queen's, so close to his wife's as to leave no space for the King's signature. The King apparently held no grudge, as he invited the Prince for a stroll in the park. When Albert demurred on the grounds that they might be jostled by crowds, the King replied, "When I lived here I was quite as unpopular as you are and they never bothered me."

During his visit, the King found time to take his place as Duke of Cumberland in the House of Lords, stating that he would not participate in any debates, unless the Devil prompted him.

The monarchs engaged in one more battle - over jewels left by Queen Charlotte. Victoria, who possessed them, took the position that they belonged to the English Crown; the King, that they were to go to the male heir, that is, himself. The matter was arbitrated, and just as the arbitrators were about to announce a decision in Hanover's favour, one of the arbitrators died, voiding the decision. Despite the King's request for a new panel, Victoria refused to permit one during the King's lifetime, and took every opportunity to wear the jewels, causing the King to fume, "The little Queen looked very fine, I hear, loaded down with my diamonds." The King's son and heir, King George V, pressed the matter, and in 1858, after another decision in Hanover's favour, the jewels were turned over to the Hanoverian ambassador.

The King made a point of welcoming English visitors, and when one English lady told him that she had been lost in the city, the King denied that this was possible, as "the whole country is no larger than a fourpenny bit.

Ernest Augustus and Sophia of Hanover Wittelsbach had the following child:

120. i. KING GEORGE I⁸⁶ HANOVER was born on 28 May 1660 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. He died on 11 Jun 1727 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. He married Sophia Dorothea on 21 Nov 1682 in Celle,Hannover,,Prussia. She was born on 10 Sep 1666 in Celle,Hannover,,Prussia. She died on 13 Nov 1726 in Schloss Ahlden,Hannover,,Prussia.



Generation 86 (cont.)

119. **THOMAS⁸⁶ CAMP** (Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1661 in Nasing Parish, Essex, , England. He died in 1711 in King Queen, , Virginia, USA. He married Catherine Barron, daughter of Andrew BARRON and Mary EWENS, in 1689 in James City, Virginia, United States. She was born in 1672 in James City, , Virginia, USA. She died in 1715 in King Queen, , Virginia, USA.

Thomas Camp and Catherine Barron had the following children:

121.
 - i. **THOMAS⁸⁷ CAMP** was born in 1691 in , King Queen, Virginia, USA. He died in 1751 in , Culpepper, Virginia, USA. He married Mary Ida Marshall, daughter of Thomas Marshall and Martha Sherwood, in 1715 in , Westmoreland, Virginia, USA. She was born in 1697 in , Westmoreland, Virginia, USA. She died in 1757 in , Culpepper, Virginia, USA.
 - ii. **MARY CAMP** was born in 1708 in King and Queen, Virginia, United States. She died in 1758 in North Farnham Parish, Richmond, Virginia, United States.
 - iii. **JOHN CAMP** was born in 1719 in King and Queen, Virginia, United States. He died in 1784 in Halifax, Halifax, Virginia, United States.
 - iv. **THOMAS KEMP** was born in 1811 in Sithney, Cornwall, , England.
 - v. **THOMAS KEMP** was born in 1811 in Sithney, Cornwall, , England.
120. **KING GEORGE I⁸⁶ HANOVER** (Sophia of Hanover⁸⁵ Wittelsbach, Elizabeth⁸⁴ Stuart, James I⁸³ Stuart, Henry⁸² Stuart, Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf

Generation 86 (cont.)

"The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 28 May 1660 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. He died on 11 Jun 1727 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. He married Sophia Dorothea on 21 Nov 1682 in Celle,Hannover,,Prussia. She was born on 10 Sep 1666 in Celle,Hannover,,Prussia. She died on 13 Nov 1726 in Schloss Ahlden,Hannover,,Prussia.

Notes for King George I Hanover:

George I (George Louis; German: Georg Ludwig; 28 May 1660 - 11 June 1727) was King of Great Britain and Ireland from 1 August 1714 until his death, and ruler of Hanover in the Holy Roman Empire from 1698.

George was born in Lower Saxony, in what is now Germany, and eventually inherited the title and lands of the Duke of Brunswick-Lüneburg. A succession of European wars expanded his German domains during his lifetime, and in 1708 he was ratified as prince-elector of Hanover. At the age of 54, after the death of Queen Anne of Great Britain, George ascended the British throne as the first monarch of the House of Hanover. Although over fifty Catholics bore closer blood relationships to Anne, the Act of Settlement 1701 prohibited Catholics from inheriting the British throne. George, however, was Anne's closest living Protestant relative. In reaction, the Jacobites attempted to depose George and replace him with Anne's Catholic half-brother, James Francis Edward Stuart, but their attempts failed.

During George's reign the powers of the monarchy diminished and Britain began a transition to the modern system of cabinet government led by a prime minister. Towards the end of his reign, actual power was held by Sir Robert Walpole, Great Britain's first de facto prime minister. George died on a trip to his native Hanover, where he was buried.

George was born on 28 May 1660 in Osnabrück, then part of the Holy Roman Empire. He was the eldest son of Ernest Augustus, Duke of Brunswick-Lüneburg, and his wife, Sophia of the Rhineland Palatinate. Sophia was the granddaughter of King James I of England through her mother, Elizabeth of Bohemia.[2]

For the first year of his life, George was the only heir to his father's and three childless uncles' German territories. In 1661 George's brother, Frederick Augustus, was born and the two boys (known as Görgen and Gustchen within the family) were brought up together. Their mother was absent for almost a year (1664-5) during a long convalescent holiday in Italy, but she corresponded regularly with her sons' governess and took a great interest in her sons' upbringing, even more so on her return.[3] After Sophia's tour she bore Ernest Augustus another four sons and a daughter. In her letters Sophia describes George as a responsible, conscientious child who set an example to his younger brothers and sisters.[4]

By 1675 George's eldest uncle had died without issue, but his remaining two uncles

Generation 86 (cont.)

had married, putting George's inheritance in jeopardy as his uncles' estates might pass to their own sons, if they had any, instead of to George. George's father had taken him hunting and riding, and introduced him to military matters; mindful of his uncertain future, Ernest Augustus took the fifteen year old George on campaign in the Franco-Dutch War with the deliberate purpose of testing and training his son in battle.[5]

In 1679 another uncle died unexpectedly without sons and Ernest Augustus became reigning Duke of Calenberg-Göttingen, with his capital at Hanover. George's surviving uncle, George William of Celle, had married his mistress in order to legitimize his only daughter, Sophia Dorothea of Celle, but looked unlikely to have any further children. Under Salic law, where inheritance of territory was restricted to the male line, the succession of George and his brothers to his father's and uncle's territories now seemed secure. In 1682, the family agreed to adopt the principle of primogeniture, meaning George would inherit all the territory and not have to share it with his brothers.

The same year, George married his first cousin, Sophia Dorothea of Celle, thereby securing additional incomes that would have been outside Salic laws requiring male inheritance. The marriage of state was arranged primarily as it ensured a healthy annual income and assisted the eventual unification of Hanover and Celle. His mother was at first against the marriage because she looked down on Sophia Dorothea's mother (who was not of royal birth), and because she was concerned by Sophia Dorothea's legitimated status. However, she was eventually won over by the advantages inherent in the marriage.[7]

In 1683, George and his brother, Frederick Augustus, served in the Great Turkish War at the Battle of Vienna, and Sophia Dorothea bore George a son, George Augustus. The following year Frederick Augustus was informed of the adoption of primogeniture, meaning he would no longer receive part of his father's territory as he had expected. It led to a breach between father and son, and between the brothers, that lasted until Frederick Augustus's death in battle in 1690. With the imminent formation of a single Hanoverian state, and the Hanoverians' continuing contributions to the Empire's wars, Ernest Augustus was made an Elector of the Holy Roman Empire in 1692. George's prospects were now better than ever as the sole heir to his father's electorate and his uncle's duchy.[8]

Sophia Dorothea had a second child, a daughter named after her, in 1687 but there were no other pregnancies. The couple became estranged-George preferred the company of his mistress, Melusine von der Schulenburg, by whom he had two daughters in 1692 and 1693;[9] and Sophia Dorothea, meanwhile, had her own romance with the Swedish Count Philip Christoph von Königsmarck. Threatened with the scandal of an elopement, the Hanoverian court, including George's brothers and Sophia, urged the lovers to desist, but to no avail. According to diplomatic sources from Hanover's enemies, in July 1694 the count was killed, possibly with the connivance of George, and his body thrown into the river Leine weighted with stones. The murder was claimed to have been committed by four of Ernest Augustus's courtiers, one of whom (Don Nicolò Montalbano) was paid the enormous sum of 150,000 thalers, which was about one hundred times the annual salary of the highest paid minister.[10] Later rumours supposed that Königsmarck was hacked to pieces and buried beneath the Hanover palace floorboards.[11] However, sources in Hanover itself, including Sophia, denied any knowledge of Königsmarck's whereabouts.[10]

George's marriage to Sophia Dorothea was dissolved, not on the grounds that either of them had committed adultery, but on the grounds that Sophia Dorothea had abandoned her husband. With the concurrence of her father, George had Sophia Dorothea imprisoned in the Castle of Ahlden in her native Celle, where she stayed until she died more than thirty years later. She was denied access to her children and father, forbidden to remarry and only allowed to walk unaccompanied within the castle courtyard. She was, however, endowed with an income, establishment, and servants, and was allowed to ride in a carriage outside her castle, albeit under supervision.

Generation 86 (cont.)

Ernest Augustus died on 23 January 1698 leaving all of his territories to George with the exception of the Prince-Bishopric of Osnabrück, an office he had held since 1661.[13] George thus became Duke of Brunswick-Lüneburg (also known as Hanover, after its capital) as well as Archbannerbearer and a Prince-Elector of the Holy Roman Empire.[14] His court in Hanover was graced by many cultural icons such as the mathematician Gottfried Leibniz and the composer Georg Friederich Händel.

Shortly after George's accession to his paternal dukedom Prince William, Duke of Gloucester, the second-in-line to the English and Scottish thrones, died. The Parliament of England passed the Act of Settlement 1701 whereunder George's mother, Sophia, was designated heir to the English throne if the then reigning monarch (William III) and his sister-in-law, Princess Anne of Denmark (later Queen Anne) died without surviving issue. The succession was so designed because Sophia was the closest Protestant relative of the British Royal Family; fifty-six Catholics with superior hereditary claims were bypassed.[15] The likelihood of any of them converting to Protestantism for the sake of the succession was remote; some had already refused.[16]

In August 1701 George was invested with the Order of the Garter and, within six weeks, the nearest Catholic claimant to the throne of England, ex-King James II, died. William III died the following March and Sophia became heir presumptive to the new Queen of England, Anne. Sophia was in her seventy-first year, older than Anne by thirty-five years, but she was very fit and healthy and invested time and energy in securing the succession either for herself or her son.[17] However, it was George who understood the complexities of English politics and constitutional law, which required further acts in 1705 to naturalize Sophia and her heirs as English citizens, and detail arrangements for the transfer of power through a Regency Council.[18] The same year George's surviving uncle died and he inherited further German dominions: Lüneburg-Grubenhagen centred at Celle.

Shortly after George's accession in Hanover the War of the Spanish Succession broke out. At issue was the right of Philip, the grandson of the French King Louis XIV, to succeed to the Spanish throne under the terms of King Charles II of Spain's will. The Holy Roman Empire, the United Provinces, England, Hanover and many other German states opposed Philip's right to succeed because they feared that France would become too powerful if it also controlled Spain. As part of the war effort George invaded his neighbouring state, Brunswick-Wolfenbüttel, which was pro-French, writing out some of the battle orders himself. The invasion succeeded with few lives lost, and as a reward the Hanoverian claim to Saxony-Lauenburg, which George's uncle had invaded and annexed on the death of its ruler several years before, was recognised by the British and Dutch.[20]

In 1706, the Elector of Bavaria was deprived of his offices and titles for siding with France against the Empire. The following year George was made Imperial Field Marshal in command of the Empire's army stationed along the Rhine. His tenure was not altogether successful partly because he was deceived by his ally, John Churchill, 1st Duke of Marlborough, into a diversionary attack, and partly because the Emperor Joseph appropriated the funds necessary for George's campaign for his own use. Despite this the German princes knew, or at least thought, that he had acquitted himself well. In 1708 they formally confirmed George's position as a Prince-Elector in recognition of, or because of, his service. George did not hold Marlborough's actions against him which he understood were part of a plan to lure French forces from the main attack.[21]

In 1709, George resigned as Field Marshal, never to go on active service again, and in 1710 was conferred the dignity of Archtreasurer of the Empire,[22] formerly held by the Elector Palatine-the absence of the Elector of Bavaria allowed a reshuffling of offices.[23] In 1711 the Emperor Joseph died which threatened to destroy the balance of power in the opposite direction, so the war ended in 1713 with the ratification of the

Generation 86 (cont.)

Treaty of Utrecht. Philip was allowed to succeed to the Spanish throne but he was removed from the line of succession to the French throne, and the Elector of Bavaria was restored.

Though both England and Scotland recognised Anne as their Queen, only the English Parliament had settled on Sophia, Electress of Hanover, as the heir. The Estates of Scotland (the Scottish Parliament) had not yet formally settled the question over who would succeed to the Scottish throne on Anne's death. In 1703 the Estates passed a bill that declared that their selection for Queen Anne's successor would not be the same individual as the successor to the English throne, unless England granted full freedom of trade to Scottish merchants in England and its colonies. At first Royal Assent was withheld but the following year Anne capitulated to the wishes of the Estates and assent was granted to the bill, which became the Act of Security 1704. In response the English Parliament passed measures which threatened to restrict Anglo-Scottish trade and cripple the Scottish economy if the Estates did not agree to the Hanoverian succession.[24][25] Eventually, in 1707, both Parliaments agreed on an Act of Union which united England and Scotland into a single political entity, the Kingdom of Great Britain, and established the rules of succession as laid down by the Act of Settlement 1701.[26] The union created the largest free trade area in eighteenth century Europe.[27]

George's mother, the Electress Sophia, died on 28 May 1714[28] at the age of 83. She had collapsed after rushing to shelter from a shower of rain in Herrenhausen gardens. George was now Queen Anne's direct heir. He swiftly revised the membership of the Regency Council that would take power after Anne's death, as it was known that Anne's health was failing and politicians in Britain were jostling for power.[29] She suffered a stroke, which left her unable to speak and died on 1 August. The list of regents was opened, the members sworn in, and George was proclaimed King of Great Britain and Ireland.[30] Partly due to contrary winds, which kept him in The Hague awaiting passage,[31] he did not arrive in Britain until 18 September. George was crowned at Westminster Abbey on 20 October.

George mainly lived in Great Britain after 1714 though he visited his home in Hanover in 1716, 1719, 1720, 1723 and 1725.[32] In total George spent about one fifth of his reign as King in Germany.[33] A clause in the Act of Settlement that forbade the British monarch from leaving the country without Parliament's permission was unanimously repealed in 1716.[34] During all but the first of the King's absences power was vested in a Regency Council rather than his son, George Augustus, Prince of Wales.[35]

Within a year of George's accession the Whigs won an overwhelming victory in the general election of 1715. Several members of the defeated Tory Party sympathised with the Jacobites, and some disgruntled Tories sided with a Jacobite rebellion which became known as "The Fifteen". The Jacobites sought to put Anne's Catholic half-brother, James (whom they called "James III" and who was known to his opponents as the "Pretender"), on the Throne. The Pretender's supporters, led by Lord Mar, an embittered Scottish nobleman who had previously supported the "Glorious Revolution", instigated rebellion in Scotland where support for Jacobitism was stronger than in England. "The Fifteen", however, was a dismal failure; Lord Mar's battle plans were poor, and the Pretender arrived late with too little money and too few arms. By the end of the year the rebellion had all but collapsed. Faced with impending defeat, Lord Mar and the Pretender fled to France in February 1716. After the rebellion was defeated, although there were some executions and forfeitures, George acted to moderate the Government's response, showed leniency, and spent the income from the forfeited estates on schools for Scotland and paying off part of the national debt.[36]

George's distrust of the Tories aided the passing of power to the Whigs.[37] Whig dominance would grow to be so great under George that the Tories would not return to power for another half-century. After the election, the Whig-dominated Parliament passed the Septennial Act 1715, which extended the maximum duration of Parliament to

Generation 86 (cont.)

seven years (although it could be dissolved earlier by the Sovereign).[38] Thus Whigs already in power could remain in such a position for a greater period of time.

After his accession in Great Britain, George's relationship with his son (which had always been poor) worsened. George Augustus, Prince of Wales, encouraged opposition to his father's policies, including measures designed to increase religious freedom in Britain and expand Hanover's German territories at the expense of Sweden.[40] In 1717 the birth of a grandson led to a major quarrel between George and the Prince of Wales. The King, supposedly following custom, appointed the Lord Chamberlain, the Duke of Newcastle, as one of the baptismal sponsors of the child. The King was angered when the Prince of Wales, disliking Newcastle, verbally insulted the Duke at the christening, which the Duke misunderstood as a challenge to a duel. The Prince was told to leave the royal residence, St. James's Palace.[41] The Prince's new home, Leicester House, became a meeting place for the King's political opponents.[42] George and his son were later reconciled at the insistence of Walpole and the desire of the Princess of Wales, who had moved out with her husband but missed her children who had been left in the care of the King. Following the quarrel at the baptism, father and son would never again be on cordial terms.[43]

George was active in directing British foreign policy during his early reign. In 1717 he contributed to the creation of the Triple Alliance, an anti-Spanish league composed of Great Britain, France and the United Provinces. In 1718 the Holy Roman Empire was added to the body which became known as the Quadruple Alliance. The subsequent War of the Quadruple Alliance involved the same issue as the War of the Spanish Succession. The Treaty of Utrecht (1713) had recognised the grandson of King Louis XIV of France, Philip, as the King of Spain on the condition that he gave up his rights to succeed to the French throne. Upon the death of Louis XIV in 1715, however, Philip sought to overturn the treaty.

George in 1718, by George Vertue, after Sir Godfrey Kneller. Spain supported a Jacobite-led invasion of Scotland in 1719 but stormy seas allowed only about three hundred Spanish troops to arrive in Scotland.[44] A base was established at Eilean Donan Castle on the west Scottish coast, only for it to be destroyed by British ships a month later.[45] Attempts by the Jacobites to recruit Scottish clansmen yielded a fighting force of only about a thousand men. The Jacobites were poorly equipped, and were easily defeated by British artillery at the Battle of Glen Shiel.[46] The clansmen dispersed into the Highlands, and the Spaniards surrendered. The invasion never posed any serious threat to George's government. With even the French fighting against him in the War, Philip's armies fared poorly. As a result the Spanish and French thrones remained separate.

Simultaneously Hanover gained from the resolution of the Great Northern War which had been caused by rivalry between Sweden and Russia for control of the Baltic. The Swedish territories of Bremen and Verden were ceded to Hanover in 1719, with Hanover paying Sweden a monetary compensation for the loss of territory.

In Hanover the King was absolute monarch. All government expenditure above 50 thalers (between 12 and 13 British pounds), and the appointment of all army officers, all ministers, and even government officials above the level of copyist, was in his personal control. In contrast in Great Britain George had to govern through Parliament.[48]

In 1715 when the Whigs came to power, George's chief ministers included Sir Robert Walpole, Lord Townshend (Walpole's brother-in-law), Lord Stanhope and Lord Sunderland. In 1717 Lord Townshend was dismissed and Walpole resigned from the Cabinet over disagreements with their colleagues.[49] Lord Stanhope became supreme in foreign affairs, and Lord Sunderland the same in domestic matters.[50]

Generation 86 (cont.)

A 1718 quarter-guinea coin from the reign of George I, showing him in profile. Lord Sunderland's power began to wane in 1719. He introduced a Peerage Bill which attempted to limit the size of the House of Lords by restricting new creations. The measure would have solidified Sunderland's control of the House by preventing the creation of opposition peers but it was defeated after Walpole led the opposition to the bill by delivering what was considered "the most brilliant speech of his career".[51] Walpole and Townshend were reappointed as ministers the following year and a new, supposedly unified, Whig government formed.[51]

Greater problems arose over financial speculation and the management of the national debt. Certain government bonds could not be redeemed without the consent of the bondholder and had been issued when interest rates were high; consequently each bond represented a long-term drain on public finances, as bonds were hardly ever redeemed.[52] In 1719 the South Sea Company proposed to take over £31 million (three fifths) of the British national debt by exchanging government securities for stock in the company.[53] The Company bribed Lord Sunderland, Melusine von der Schulenburg and Lord Stanhope's cousin, Charles Stanhope, who was Secretary of the Treasury, to support their plan.[54] The Company enticed bondholders to convert their high-interest, irredeemable bonds to low-interest, easily-tradeable stocks by offering apparently preferential financial gains.[55] Company prices rose rapidly; the shares had cost £128 on 1 January 1720,[56] but were valued at £500 when the conversion scheme opened in May.[57] On 24 June the price reached a peak of £1050.[58] The company's success led to the speculative flotation of other companies, some of a bogus nature,[59] and the Government, in an attempt to suppress these schemes and with the support of the Company, passed the Bubble Act.[60] With the rise in the market now halted,[61] uncontrolled selling began in August, which caused the stock to plummet to £150 by the end of September. Many individuals-including aristocrats-lost vast sums and some were completely ruined.[62] George, who had been in Hanover since June, returned to London in November-sooner than he wanted or was usual-at the request of the ministry.[63]

The economic crisis, known as the South Sea Bubble, made George and his ministers extremely unpopular.[64] In 1721 Lord Stanhope, though personally innocent,[65][66] collapsed and died after a stressful debate in the House of Lords, and Lord Sunderland resigned from public office. Lord Sunderland retained a degree of personal influence with George until his sudden death in 1722 allowed the rise of Sir Robert Walpole. Walpole became de facto Prime Minister, although the title was not formally applied to him (officially, he was First Lord of the Treasury and Chancellor of the Exchequer). His management of the South Sea crisis, by rescheduling the debts and arranging some compensation, helped the return to financial stability.[67] Through Walpole's skillful management of Parliament, George managed to avoid direct implication in the Company's fraudulent actions.[68] Claims that George had received free stock as a bribe[69] are not supported by evidence; indeed receipts in the Royal Archives show that he paid for his subscriptions and that he lost money in the crash.

As requested by Walpole, George revived The Most Honourable Order of the Bath in 1725 which enabled Walpole to reward or gain political supporters by offering them the honour.[71] Walpole became extremely powerful and was largely able to appoint ministers of his own choosing. Unlike his predecessor, Queen Anne, George rarely attended meetings of the Cabinet; most of his communications were in private. George only exercised substantial influence with respect to British foreign policy. He, with the aid of Lord Townshend, arranged for the ratification by Great Britain, France and Prussia of the Treaty of Hanover, which was designed to counter-balance the Austro-Spanish Treaty of Vienna and protect British trade.[72]

George, although increasingly reliant on Walpole, could still have replaced his ministers at will. Walpole was actually afraid of being removed towards the end of George I's reign,[73] but such fears were put to an end when George died during his sixth trip to his native Hanover since his accession as King. George suffered a stroke on the road

Generation 86 (cont.)

between Delden and Nordhorn on the 9 June 1727.[74] He was taken by carriage to the prince-bishop's palace at Osnabrück[75] where he died in the early hours of 11 June 1727.[76] He was buried in the Chapel of Leine Castle but his remains were moved to the chapel at Herrenhausen after World War II.[2]

George was succeeded by his son, George Augustus, who took the throne as George II. It was widely assumed, even by Walpole for a time, that George II planned to remove Walpole from office but was prevented from doing so by his wife, Queen Caroline. However, Walpole commanded a substantial majority in Parliament and George II had little choice but to retain him or risk ministerial instability.[77] In subsequent reigns the power of the Prime Minister increased further at the expense of the power of the Sovereign.

George was ridiculed by his British subjects;[78] some of his contemporaries, such as Lady Mary Wortley Montagu, thought him unintelligent on the flimsy grounds that he was wooden in public.[79] Though he was unpopular due to his supposed inability to speak English, such an inability may not have existed later in his reign as documents from that time show that he understood, spoke and wrote English.[80] He certainly spoke fluent German and French, good Latin, and some Italian and Dutch.[33] His treatment of his wife, Sophia Dorothea, became something of a scandal.[81] The British perceived him as too German, and in the opinion of historian Ragnhild Hatton, wrongly assumed that he had a succession of German mistresses.[82] However in Europe he was seen as a progressive ruler supportive of the Enlightenment who permitted his critics to publish without risk of severe censorship, and provided sanctuary to Voltaire when the philosopher was exiled from Paris in 1726.[78] European and British sources agree that George was reserved, temperate and financially prudent;[33] George disliked to be in the public light at social events, avoided the royal box at the opera and often travelled incognito to the house of a friend to play cards.[34]

Despite some unpopularity, the Protestant George I was seen by most of his subjects as a better alternative to the Roman Catholic Pretender James. William Makepeace Thackeray indicates such ambivalent feelings when he writes, "His heart was in Hanover. He was more than fifty-four years of age when he came amongst us: we took him because we wanted him, because he served our turn; we laughed at his uncouth German ways, and sneered at him ... I, for one, would have been on his side in those days. Cynical, and selfish, as he was, he was better than a King out of St Germain's [James the Pretender] with a French King's orders in his pocket, and a swarm of Jesuits in his train." [83]

Writers of the nineteenth century, such as Thackeray, Sir Walter Scott and Lord Mahon, were reliant on biased first-hand accounts published in the previous century such as Lord Hervey's memoirs, and looked back on the Jacobite cause with romantic, even sympathetic, eyes. They in turn, influenced British authors of the first half of the twentieth century such as G. K. Chesterton, who introduced further anti-German and anti-Protestant bias into the interpretation of George's reign. However, in the wake of World War II continental European archives were opened to historians of the later twentieth century and nationalistic anti-German feeling subsided. George's life and reign were re-explored by scholars such as Beattie and Hatton, and his character, abilities and motives re-assessed in a more generous light.[84] As John H. Plumb noted, "Some historians have exaggerated the king's indifference to English affairs and made his ignorance of the English language seem more important than it was. He had little difficulty in communicating with his ministers in French, and his interest in all matters affecting both foreign policy and the court was profound." [85] Yet the character of George I remains elusive-he was in turn genial and affectionate in private letters to his daughter, and then dull and awkward in public. Perhaps his own mother summed him up when "explaining to those who regarded him as cold and overserious that he could be jolly, that he took things to heart, that he felt deeply and sincerely and was more sensitive than he cared to show." [4]

Generation 86 (cont.)

Whatever his true character, he ascended a precarious throne, and either by political wisdom and guile, or through accident and indifference, he left it secure in the hands of the Hanoverians and of Parliament.

Notes for Sophia Dorothea:

Sophia Dorothea (15 September 1666 - 13 November 1726) was the wife and cousin of George Louis, Elector of Hanover, later George I of Great Britain, and mother of George II through an arranged marriage of state, instigated by the machinations of Duchess Sophia of Hanover. She is best remembered for her affair with Philip Christoph von Königsmarck that led to her being imprisoned in Castle of Ahlden for the last thirty years of her life. Although from 1714 she became Queen Consort of Great Britain she was never to visit that country because of her imprisonment.

Sophia Dorothea, was born on 15 September 1666, the only child of George William, Duke of Brunswick-Lüneburg by his long term mistress, Eleonore d'Esmier d'Olbreuse (1639-1722), Countess of Williamsburg, a Huguenot lady, the daughter of Alexander II d'Olbreuse, Marquess of Desmiers. George eventually married his daughter's mother officially in 1676 (they had been married morganatically previously).

There was some talk of marriage between Sophia and the (then) future king of Denmark, but the reigning queen was talked out of it by Duchess Sophia (her future mother-in-law). Another engagement to the duke of Wolfenbüttel was broken off after Duchess Sophia convinced her brother-in-law of the advantage of having Sophia Dorothea marry her cousin. This occurred on the day the engagement between Sophia Dorothea and the duke was to be announced.

When told of the change in plans and her new future husband, Sophia Dorothea shouted that "I will not marry the pig snout!" (a name he was known by in Hanover), and threw a miniature of George Louis brought for her by Duchess Sophia against the wall.[citation needed] Forced by her parents, she fainted into her mother's arms on her first meeting with her future mother-in-law. She fainted again when presented to George Louis.

In 1682, Sophia Dorothea married her cousin, George Louis, who inherited the Duchy of Lüneburg after the death of his father-in-law and uncle, George William in 1705, and also later inherited the Kingdoms of Great Britain and Ireland and became George I through his mother, Duchess Sophia, a granddaughter of King James I.

The marriage of George Louis and Sophia Dorothea was an unhappy one. The immediate family of George Louis, especially Duchess Sophia, hated and despised Sophia Dorothea. The desire for the marriage was almost purely financial, as she wrote to her niece Elizabeth Charlotte, "One hundred thousand thalers a year is a goodly sum to pocket, without speaking of a pretty wife, who will find a match in my son George Louis, the most pigheaded, stubborn boy who ever lived, and who has round his brains such a thick crust that I defy any man or woman ever to discover what is in them. He does not care much for the match itself, but one hundred thousand thalers a year have tempted him as they would have tempted anybody else.".[1]

These feelings of contempt were shared by George himself, who was oddly formal to her. She was frequently scolded for her lack of etiquette. The two had loud and bitter arguments. Things seemed better after their first two children (a son named George Augustus born in 1683 and a daughter named after her in 1686). But George Louis acquired a mistress Melusina von Schulenburg and started pointedly neglecting his wife. George Louis' parents asked him to be more circumspect with his mistress (fearful that a disruption in the marriage would disrupt the hundred thousand thalers), he responded by going out of his way to treat his wife brutally.

It was under these circumstances that Sophia Dorothea re-made the acquaintance of Philip Christoph von Königsmarck, with whom her name is inseparably associated. The two first met in Celle when he was sixteen. The two flirted innocently, and traced their names on the palace windows with the words "Forget me not." On 1 March 1688 he reminded her of their previous acquaintance, and the two renewed it. George Louis' younger brothers loved the count and brought him to Sophia Dorothea's salon in the evening to cheer her up. For the two years he stayed in Hanover, there was no reason to believe their relationship was anything but platonic. He left for a

Generation 86 (cont.)

military expedition to the Peloponnesus in 1690-it was a disaster. He returned and the relationship between him and Sophia Dorothea intensified. They began sending each other love letters which, if they are to be believed, suggest that their relationship was consummated.

In 1692, the early letters were shown to the newly minted Elector Ernest Augustus (Sophia Dorothea's father-in-law). He decided he did not want any scandal and sent Königsmarck to fight with the Hanoverian army against Louis XIV. Other soldiers were given leave to visit Hanover, but he was not. One night Königsmarck deserted his post and rode for six days to visit Hanover. The day after arriving, he called on Field Marshal Heinrich and, confessing his breach of duty, begged for leave to stay in Hanover. It was agreed, though Heinrich suggested the affair be ended or that Königsmarck leave the country. Ernest August exiled Königsmarck.

George Louis criticised his wife on her affair, and she criticised him for his. The argument escalated to the point that the prince threw himself on Sophia Dorothea and started tearing out her hair and strangling her, leaving purple bruise marks. He was pulled off of her by her attendants.

Königsmarck presumably was killed while assisting her in a futile attempt to escape from Hanover. In 1694 the Count disappeared (several guards and the Countess Platen confessed to being involved in his death on their deathbeds); the princess was divorced by her husband and nevertheless imprisoned at the Castle of Ahlden. She remained in captivity until her death more than 30 years later on 13 November 1726. Sophia Dorothea is sometimes referred to as the "princess of Ahlden." Her two children were the British king, George II, and Sophia Dorothea, wife of Frederick William I of Prussia, and mother of Frederick the Great.

Sophia's infidelity to her husband is not absolutely proven, as it is possible that the letters which purport to have passed between Königsmarck and herself are forgeries. George II was very disturbed by the imprisonment of his mother, and it was one of a number of reasons that contributed to the relationship of mutual hatred between him and his father.

Sophia Dorothea became ill in August 1726 and had to stay in bed, which she never left again. Cause of death was liver failure and gall bladder occlusion due to 60 stones. She was 61 years old and had spent 33 of these years imprisoned.

George didn't allow for mourning in Hanover or London. He was furious when he heard that his daughter's court in Berlin wore black. Sophie Dorothea's body was put into a casket and was deposited in the castle's cellar. It was quietly moved to Celle in May 1727 to be buried beside her parents in the Stadtkirche. George I died 4 weeks later.

King George I Hanover and Sophia Dorothea had the following child:

122. i. GEORGE⁸⁷ AUGUST, K. GEORGE II II was born on 30 Oct 1683 in Herrenhausen Palace, Hannover, Hannover, Germany. He died on 25 Oct 1760 in Kensington Palace, Kensington, Middlesex, England. He met (1) ELIZABETH CHARLOTTE D ORLEANS. She was born on 13 Sep 1676 in St Cloud, Haut, Ile-de-France, France. She died on 23 Dec 1744 in Commercy, Meuse, Lorraine, France. He married Wilhelmina Charlotte Caroline Brandenburg Anspach on 22 Aug 1705 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. She was born on 01 Mar 1683 in Ansbach, Mittelfranken, Bayern, Germany. She died on 20 Nov 1737 in St James Palace, Westminster, Middlesex, England.



Generation 87

121. **THOMAS⁸⁷ CAMP** (Thomas⁸⁶, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND



Generation 87 (cont.)

ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1691 in , King Queen, Virginia, USA. He died in 1751 in , Culpepper, Virginia, USA. He married Mary Ida Marshall, daughter of Thomas Marshall and Martha Sherwood, in 1715 in , Westmoreland, Virginia, USA. She was born in 1697 in , Westmoreland, Virginia, USA. She died in 1757 in , Culpepper, Virginia, USA.

Notes for Thomas Camp:

Thomas Camp

- b. 1691 King and Queen Co., VA
- d. 1751 Culpper Co., VA

- m. 1715-6 Mary Marshall in ?King and Queen Co., VA
- b. 1697 d. 1757

parents: Thomas Marshall
wife: Mary Sherwood

his father: Thomas Camp I - b. 1661 England
his mother: Catherine Barron - b.1672 VA

Thomas Camp and Mary Ida Marshall had the following children:

- i. THOMAS⁸⁸ CAMP was born in 1691 in King Queen, , Virginia, USA. He died in 1751 in Culpepper, , Virginia, USA.
- 123. ii. THOMAS CAMP was born on 08 Feb 1716 in King Queen CO, VA. He died on 08 Jan 1798 in Island Ford, Rutherford CO, NC. He married Winifred Starling, daughter of Richard Starling and Mrs Richard Starling, in 1737 in Accomac CO, VA. She was born in 1720 in city, Accomack, Virginia, USA. She died in 1761 in Culpepper, VA, USA. He met (2) MARGARET CARNEY. She was born on 20 Jun 1744 in Limerick County, Ireland. She died in 1824 in Rutherford County, North Carolina.
- iii. JOHN CAMP was born in 1719 in , King and Queen, Virginia, USA. He died in 1784 in Halifax, Virginia, United States.
- iv. MARSHALL CAMP was born in 1721 in , King and Queen, Virginia, USA. He died in 1769 in Culpepper, Virginia, United States.
- v. AMBROSE CAMP was born in 1723 in Spotsylvania, Spotsylvania, Virginia, USA. He died on 11 Mar 1768.



Generation 87 (cont.)

122. **GEORGE⁸⁷ AUGUST, K. GEORGE II II** (King George I⁸⁶ Hanover, Sophia of Hanover⁸⁵ Wittelsbach, Elizabeth⁸⁴ Stuart, James I⁸³ Stuart, Henry⁸² Stuart, Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 30 Oct 1683 in Herrenhausen Palace,Hannover,Hannover,Germany. He died on 25 Oct 1760 in Kensington Palace,Kensington,Middlesex,England. He met (1) **ELIZABETH CHARLOTTE D ORLEANS**. She was born on 13 Sep 1676 in St Cloud, Haut, Ile-de-France, France. She died on 23 Dec 1744 in Commercy, Meuse, Lorraine, France. He married Wilhelmina Charlotte Caroline Brandenburg Anspach on 22 Aug 1705 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. She was born on 01 Mar 1683 in Ansbach, Mittelfranken, Bayern, Germany. She died on 20 Nov 1737 in St James Palace, Westminster, Middlesex, England.

Notes for George August, K. George II II:

George II (George Augustus) (10 November 1683 - 25 October 1760) was King of Great Britain and Ireland, Duke of Brunswick-L  neburg (Hanover) and Archtreasurer and Prince-Elector of the Holy Roman Empire from 11 June 1727 until his death. He was the second British monarch of the House of Hanover, and the last British monarch to personally lead his troops into battle (at Dettingen in 1743). He was also the last British monarch to have been born outside of Great Britain.

George II was famous for his numerous conflicts with his father and afterwards with his son (a seemingly common problem for members of the Hanoverian dynasty). His relationship with his wife was much better, despite his numerous mistresses. George II exercised little control over policy during his early reign, the government instead being controlled by Great Britain's first (unofficial) "Prime Minister", Sir Robert Walpole.

Duke George Augustus of Hanover was born at Schloss Herrenhausen, Hanover. He was the son of the then-George Louis, Hereditary Prince of Brunswick-L  neburg and his wife, Sophia of Celle; the latter's alleged adultery led to them being divorced in 1694. George never saw his mother again, though it is said he once tried to swim the moat of the castle of Ahlden in order to reach her. When his father succeeded to the Duchy of Brunswick-L  neburg in 1698, Prince George became Hereditary Prince of Brunswick-L  neburg. He married Princess Caroline of Brandenburg-Ansbach in 1705.



Generation 87 (cont.)

The Act of Settlement 1701 devised the British Crown to the Hereditary Prince's grandmother Sophia of Hanover if the then-ruling monarch, William III, and his sister-in-law, the Princess Anne of Denmark, both died without issue. Under the Act of Settlement, the Hereditary Prince became a naturalised English subject in 1705. Anne, who had succeeded to the English Throne in 1702, admitted the Hereditary Prince to the Order of the Garter in 1706. She created him Duke of Cambridge, Earl of Milford Haven, Viscount Northallerton and Baron Tewkesbury later the same year.

Queen Anne died on August 1, 1714, shortly after the demise of the Electress Sophia (d. June 8, 1714). Consequently, Sophia's son George inherited the Throne. George I's son, the Prince George, automatically became Duke of Cornwall, Duke of Rothesay and Earl of Carrick. His father created him Prince of Wales and Earl of Chester on 27 September, 1714.

The Prince of Wales had an extremely poor relationship with his father. When the Princess of Wales gave birth to Prince George William in 1717, a family quarrel ensued; at the baptism, the Prince of Wales insisted on having the Duke of Newcastle (whom the King detested) as a godfather, whilst the King chose his brother, the Duke of York and Albany. When he publicly vituperated his father, the Prince of Wales was temporarily put under arrest. Afterwards, the King banished his son from St. James's Palace, the King's residence, and excluded him from all public ceremonies.

The Prince of Wales did all in his power to encourage opposition to George I's policies. His London residence, Leicester House, became a meeting place for his father's opponents, including Sir Robert Walpole and Charles Townshend, 2nd Viscount Townshend. In 1720, Walpole encouraged George I and his son to reconcile. In the same year, Walpole made a return to political office, from which he had been excluded since 1717.

In 1721, the economic disaster of the South Sea Bubble allowed Sir Robert Walpole to rise to the pinnacle of government. Walpole and his Whig Party were dominant in politics, for George I feared that the Tories did not support the succession laid down in the Act of Settlement. The power of the Whigs was so great that the Tories would not come to hold power for another half-century. Sir Robert Walpole essentially controlled British government, but, by joining the King's side, lost the favour of the Prince of Wales.

He served as the ninth Chancellor of Trinity College, Dublin between 1715 and 1718. In 1734 George II founded the Georg August University of Göttingen.

George II succeeded to the throne at the time of his father's death on June 11, 1727, but a battle of wills continued with his son and heir, The Prince Frederick, Prince of Wales. George II may have planned to exile his son to the British colonies, but, in any event, did not actually do so. George was crowned at Westminster Abbey on 4 October. The Hanoverian composer George Frideric Handel was commissioned to write four new anthems for the coronation; one of them, Zadok the Priest, has been sung at every coronation since.

It was widely believed that George would dismiss Sir Robert Walpole, who had distressed him by joining his father's government. It was widely believed that Walpole would be replaced by Sir Spencer Compton; George requested Compton-not Walpole-to write his first speech for him. Compton, however, requested Walpole for aid in the task, leading George's wife, Queen Caroline, an ardent supporter of Sir Robert Walpole, to claim that he was incompetent. George did not behave obstinately; instead, he agreed with his wife and retained Sir Robert Walpole as Prime Minister. Walpole slowly gained the royal favour, securing a generous civil list of £800,000 for the King.

UKKingstyles>royal name=King George II of Great Britain|dipstyle=His Majesty|offstyle=Your Majesty|altstyle=Sire|}}

He also persuaded many Tory politicians to accept the succession laid down in the Act of Settlement as valid. In turn, George II helped Sir Robert Walpole gain a strong

Generation 87 (cont.)

parliamentary majority by creating peers (who sat in the House of Lords) sympathetic to the Whigs.

Whilst Queen Caroline was still alive, Sir Robert Walpole's position was secure. He was the master of domestic policy, and he still exerted some control over George II's foreign policy. Whilst George was eager for war in Europe, Walpole was more cautious. Thus, in 1729, he encouraged George II to sign a peace treaty with Spain.

George's relationship with the Prince of Wales worsened during the 1730s. When the Prince of Wales married Augusta of Saxe-Gotha, an open quarrel broke out; George II banished him and his family from the royal court in 1737. After losing his son, George also lost his wife, who died on November 20, 1737. When she reputedly asked George II to remarry, he said "Non, j'aurai des maitresses!" (French for "No, I will have mistresses!"). George had already had (1736) an illegitimate son, Johann Ludwig, Graf von Wallmoden-Gimborn. The most famous of his mistresses was Henrietta Howard, Countess of Suffolk, who was one of Caroline's ladies of the bedchamber.

Against Walpole's advice, George II once again entered into war with Spain in 1739 (the War of Jenkins' Ear). The entire continent of Europe was plunged into war upon the death of the Holy Roman Emperor Charles VI in 1740. At dispute was the right of his daughter, Maria Theresa, to succeed to his Austrian dominions. George II's war with Spain quickly became part of the War of the Austrian Succession.

Sir Robert Walpole was powerless to prevent a major European conflict. He also faced the opposition of several politicians, led by John Carteret, 2nd Baron Carteret (afterwards 2nd Earl Granville). Accused of rigging an election, Walpole retired in 1742 after over twenty years in office. He was replaced by Spencer Compton, 1st Earl of Wilmington, George II's original choice for the premiership, who had previously failed to gain office due to the manœuvres of Queen Caroline. Lord Wilmington, however, was a figurehead; actual power was held by Lord Carteret. When Lord Wilmington died in 1743, Henry Pelham took his place.

The pro-war faction was led by Lord Carteret, who claimed that if Maria Theresa failed to succeed to the Austrian Throne, then French power in Europe would increase. George II agreed to send more troops to Europe, ostensibly to support Maria Theresa, but in reality to prevent enemy troops from marching into Hanover. The British army had not fought in a major European war in over twenty years, during which time the government had badly neglected their upkeep. Nevertheless, George II enthusiastically sent his troops to Europe. He personally accompanied them, leading them into the Battle of Dettingen in 1743. (He thus became the last British monarch ever to lead troops into battle.) His armies were controlled by his military-minded son, the Prince William Augustus, Duke of Cumberland. The war was not welcomed by the British public, who felt that George II and Lord Carteret were subordinating British interests to Hanoverian ones. Shrewdly, George II's French opponents encouraged rebellion by the Jacobites during the War of the Austrian Succession. The Jacobites were the supporters of the Roman Catholic James II, who had been deposed in 1689 and replaced not by his Catholic son, but by his Protestant daughter. James II's son, James Francis Edward Stuart (the "Old Pretender") had attempted two prior rebellions; the rebellion of 1715 ("the Fifteen") was after he fled to France, and the rebellion of 1719 ("the Nineteen") was so weak that it was almost farcical. The Old Pretender's son, Charles Edward Stuart ("Bonnie Prince Charlie"), however, led a much stronger rebellion on his father's behalf in 1745.

Bonnie Prince Charlie landed in Scotland in July 1745. Many Scotsmen were loyal to his cause; he defeated British forces in September. He then attempted to enter England, where even Roman Catholics seemed hostile to the invasion. The French monarch, Louis XV, had promised to send twelve thousand soldiers to aid the rebellion, but did not deliver. A British army under the Duke of Cumberland, meanwhile, drove the Jacobites back into Scotland. On 16 April 1746, Bonnie Prince Charlie faced the Duke of

Generation 87 (cont.)

Cumberland in the Battle of Culloden, the last battle ever fought on British soil. The ravaged Jacobite troops were routed by the British Government Army. Bonnie Prince Charlie escaped to France, but many of his Scottish supporters were caught and executed. Jacobitism was all but crushed; no further serious attempt was made at restoring the House of Stuart.

After the Forty-Five, the War of the Austrian Succession continued. Peace was made in 1748, with Maria Theresa being recognised as Archduchess of Austria. She subsequently dropped Great Britain as a key ally, deeming it too unreliable.

For the remainder of his life, George did not take any active interest in politics or war. During his last years, the foundation of the Industrial Revolution was laid as the population rose rapidly. British dominance in India increased with the victories of Robert Clive at the Battle of Arcot and the Battle of Plassey.

In 1752, Great Britain reformed its calendar. It had previously operated under the Julian Calendar, but during 1752 adopted the Gregorian Calendar. The calendar change required omitting eleven days; 2 September was followed by 14 September. Furthermore, 1 January became the official beginning of the New Year, instead of 25 March. The former date had been commonly regarded as the beginning of the New Year for a long time, but the latter was retained in formal usage. To ensure consistency of financial record keeping, and to prevent annual payments falling due before they would have under the Julian Calendar, the fiscal year was not shortened, with the result that in the United Kingdom each tax year has since begun on April 6.

George's Prime Minister, Henry Pelham died in 1754, to be succeeded by his brother, Thomas Pelham-Holles, 1st Duke of Newcastle, and thereafter by William Cavendish, 4th Duke of Devonshire in 1756. Another notable minister was William Pitt the Elder. Pitt was appointed a Secretary of State in the administration of the Duke of Devonshire, but was disliked by the King, for he had previously opposed involvement in the War of the Austrian Succession. The hostility was marked by George's criticism of Pitt's speeches in early 1757. In April of the same year, George II dismissed Pitt, but later recalled him. At the same time, the Duke of Newcastle returned as Prime Minister.

As Secretary of State for the Southern Department, William Pitt the Elder guided policy relating to the Seven Years' War (which may be viewed as a continuation of the War of the Austrian Succession). Maria Theresa, Archduchess of Austria, made an alliance with her nation's former enemies, Russia and France, and became the enemy of Great Britain and Hanover. George II feared that this new alliance would invade Hanover; thus, he aligned himself with Prussia. Great Britain, Hanover and Prussia were thus pitted against many major European powers, including Austria, Russia, France, Sweden and Saxony. The war spread from Europe to North America (where the conflict is also known as the French and Indian War) and to India (where it was termed the Second Carnatic War).

George II died on 25 October 1760. He was subsequently buried in Westminster Abbey. He was succeeded by his grandson, who became George III.

The Seven Years' War continued after George II's death. It concluded during the early reign of George III, and led to important territorial gains for the British in North America and Asia. Nevertheless, the expensive conflict crippled the royal finances. British attempts to tax the Americans would lead to the American Revolution. Great Britain, however, fared much better in India. Company rule (that is, rule by the British East India Company) was secured within years of George II's death.

George II's disinterest in British government had contributed to the decline of the royal power. His successor, George III, sought to reverse the trend, but failed; thus, the power of ministers became well-established.

Generation 87 (cont.)

The patriotic song "God Save the King" was developed during George II's reign. It is thought that the first public performance of the song-whose author is unknown-occurred during the Forty-Five. In reference to the Jacobite Rebellion, a fourth verse (which included the words "Rebellious Scots to crush") was added, though it is now rarely sung. "God Save the King" (or "God Save the Queen") is now the unofficial national anthem of the United Kingdom, one of the two national anthems of New Zealand (along with "God Defend New Zealand"), and the royal anthem of Australia and Canada.

George August, K. George II II and Elizabeth Charlotte D Orleans had the following child:

- i. DOROTHY⁸⁸ GUELPH was born in 1710 in , , , Germany.



Notes for Wilhelmina Charlotte Caroline Brandenburg Ansbach:

Margravine Caroline of Brandenburg-Ansbach was born at Ansbach in Germany, the daughter of Johann Friedrich, Margrave of Brandenburg-Ansbach, and his second wife, Princess Eleonore Erdmuth of Saxe-Eisenach. Orphaned at an early age, Caroline grew up an intelligent, cultured and attractive woman, and was much sought-after as a bride.

When the opportunity to become wife of the future Charles VI, Holy Roman Emperor, presented itself, she turned it down because it would have meant renouncing her Protestant faith.[1] Shortly afterwards, she met and married Georg August, son of the Elector of Hanover, who would later become heir to the throne of Great Britain and eventually George II of Great Britain. Their wedding took place in Hanover on 22 August 1705, and their first child, Prince Frederick, was born on 1 February 1707.

On the accession of George I in 1714, Caroline's husband automatically became Duke of Cornwall, and was invested, shortly afterwards, as Prince of Wales, whereupon she became Princess of Wales. They moved to England at this time. She was the first Princess of Wales for over two hundred years, the last one being Catherine of Aragon.

As King George I of Great Britain had repudiated his wife Sophia Dorothea of Celle in 1694 prior to his becoming King of Great Britain, there was no Queen consort, and Caroline was the highest ranking woman in the kingdom. Within three years of their arrival in England, however, her husband fell out with his father at the 1717 baptism of her fifth living child, George William.

Caroline had struck up a friendship with Sir Robert Walpole, politician and occasional Prime Minister, and his influence ensured that the Prince and Princess of Wales were able to maintain their position and lifestyle during the estrangement. He also played a role in the 1720 reconciliation.

Caroline's intellect far outstripped George's. As a young woman, she corresponded with Gottfried Leibniz, the intellectual colossus who was courtier and factotum to the House of Hanover. She also helped initiate the Leibniz-Clarke correspondence, arguably the most important of all 18th century philosophy of physics discussions, which is still widely read today.

By and large, however, George and Caroline had a successful marriage, though he continued to keep mistresses, as was customary for the time. The best-known of these was Henrietta Howard, Countess of Suffolk, one of Caroline's ladies of the bedchamber.

Caroline became Queen consort on the death of her father-in-law in 1727. In the course of the next few years, she and her husband fought a constant battle against their eldest son, Frederick, Prince of Wales, who had been left behind in Germany when they came to England. He joined the family in 1728, by which time he was an adult and had formed many bad habits. He opposed his father's political beliefs, and, once married, applied to Parliament for the increase in financial allowance which had been denied him. Caroline, despite having personally selected her new daughter-in-law, Princess Augusta of Saxe-Gotha, seemed determined that the marriage should not be a happy one, and was dismayed when she learned, in 1736, that Augusta was pregnant. A

Generation 87 (cont.)

peculiar episode followed, in which the prince, on discovering that his wife had gone into labour, sneaked her out of Hampton Court Palace in the middle of the night, in order to ensure that the queen could not be present at the birth.

Queen Caroline held a powerful position; she was made Guardian of the Kingdom of Great Britain, and His Majesty's Lieutenant within the same during His Majesty's absence, thus acting as regent when her husband was in Hanover. She was co-heiress to Sayn-Altenkirchen through her mother, whose mother Johanette reigned as Countess of Sayn-Wittgenstein-Sayn-Altenkirchen, but ultimately never inherited it. Her grandson, George III, was compensated for this in 1803.

Styles of
Queen Caroline as consort

Reference style Her Majesty
Spoken style Your Majesty
Alternative style Ma'am

As Queen, Caroline continued to surround herself with artists, writers, and intellectuals, commissioning works such as terracotta busts of the kings and queens of England and even cottages. She collected jewellery, especially cameos and intaglios, acquired important portraits and miniatures, and enjoyed the visual arts.

A satirical verse of the period went:

You may strut, dapper George, but 'twill all be in vain,
We all know 'tis Queen Caroline, not you, that reign.
She is also subject of the popular children's nursery rhyme:

Queen, Queen Caroline
Washed her hair in turpentine.
Turpentine made it shine,
Queen, Queen Caroline.

Further quarrels with her son followed the birth of the Prince of Wales's daughter, and a complete estrangement between them occurred in the remaining months before Caroline's death.

She died of complications following a rupture of the womb on 20 November 1737, and was buried at Westminster Abbey. Handel composed an elaborate 10-section anthem for the occasion, The ways of Zion do mourn / Funeral Anthem for Queen Caroline. The King had arranged for a pair of matching coffins with removable sides, so that when he followed her to the grave (twenty-three years later), they could lie together again.

Queen Caroline famously asked him to remarry on her deathbed, to which he replied "No, I shall only have mistresses" or in French, "Non, j'aurai seulement des maîtresses!".

It is probable that, alongside Anne Boleyn, who promoted the Protestant Reformation, Mary of Modena, who was a chief cause of the Glorious Revolution, and Prince Albert, who determined foreign policy, Queen Caroline was one of the most influential consorts in British history.

George August, K. George II II and Wilhelmina Charlotte Caroline Brandenburg Anspach had the following children:

124. ii. FREDERICK LEWIS was born on 31 Jan 1707 in Hannover, Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. He died on 31 Mar 1751 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. He married Augusta of Saxe-Gotha- Altenburg on 08 May 1736 in St James, London, , England. She was born on 30 Nov 1719 in ,



Generation 87 (cont.)

- Gotha, Thuringen, Germany. She died on 08 Feb 1772 in Carleton House, London, , England.
- iii. ROYAL ANNE AUGUSTUS was born on 11 Feb 1709 in Hannover, Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. She died on 12 Feb 1759 in 's-Gravenhage, S-Gravenhage, Zuid-Holland, Netherlands.
 - iv. AMELIA AUGUSTUS was born on 07 Oct 1711 in Hannover, Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. She died on 31 Oct 1786 in , , , England.
 - v. CAROLINE AUGUSTUS was born on 30 May 1713 in Hannover, Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. She died on 27 Dec 1757 in St James, London, , England.
 - vi. WILLIAM CUMBERLAND AUGUSTUS was born on 26 Apr 1721 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. He died on 31 Oct 1765 in London, London, , England.
 - vii. MARY was born in 1723. She died in 1772 in Frederick I King, Sweden.
 - viii. PRINCESS MARY HESSE AUGUSTUS was born on 03 May 1723 in , London, , England. She died on 14 Jan 1772 in Hannover, Stadt Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany.



Generation 88

123. **THOMAS⁸⁸ CAMP** (Thomas⁸⁷, Thomas⁸⁶, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 08 Feb 1716 in King Queen CO, VA. He died on 08 Jan 1798 in Island Ford, Rutherford CO, NC. He married Winifred Starling, daughter of Richard Starling and Mrs Richard Starling, in 1737 in Accomac CO, VA. She was born in 1720 in city, Accomack, Virginia, USA. She died in 1761 in Culpepper, VA, USA. He met (2) **MARGARET CARNEY**. She was born on 20 Jun 1744 in Limerick County, Ireland. She died in 1824 in Rutherford County, North Carolina.



Notes for Thomas Camp:

Thomas Camp

b. 8 Feb 1717 Culpepper Co., VA

d. 8 Jan. 1798 Ireland (Island) Ford, NC

buried: Thomas Camp Cemetery on Horse Creek, Rutherford Co., N. C.

Generation 88 (cont.)

1m. c1737 Winifred Starling

b. 1720 Accomac Co. VA

d. 1761 Rutherford Co. NC (11 sons 1 dau.)

father: Richard Starling (b. Accomac Co., VA) mother: ?

2m. Margaret Carney c1762

b. 20 Jun 1744 ?Limerick, Ireland

d. 1824 Rutherford Co. NC

buried: Thomas Camp Cemetery on Horse Creek, Rutherford Co., N. C.








his father: Thomas Camp II (1691-1751)

his mother: Mary Marshall (1697-1757)

Several of my other families were involved with the revolutionary cause. Both Adam Crain Jones and Thomas Camp Sr.'s families seem to be in the thick of things. Adam Crain Jones was involved quite early in the cause eventually becoming a Captain and perhaps losing two sons during the war.

Some of these individuals fought in the battles of King's Mountain in September of 1780 and in the cattle-grazing area known as Cowpens in October 1780. The battle Kings Mountain saw the defeat of the left wing of Cornwallis' army and the loyalist win of the Cowpens enraged Cornwallis even further. This battle is the battle shown in the recent Mel Gibson's film, "The Patriot". Thomas Camp Jr. enlisted for the cause and probably fought at the battle of Kings Mountain. Lt. John Camp may have been here at King's Mountain but there are some documents that indicate he may have fought for the British. Reverend Joseph Camp was arrested as a spy by General Cornwallis. Nathaniel Camp was said to be at King's Mountain and perhaps killed the British General Ferguson. Nathaniel's son had Ferguson's conch shell battle horn which later became part of the collection of the Daughters of the American Revolution. Thomas Sr. was probably too old but did provide supplies to the revolution and was said to have had his mill and house at Island Ford on the Broad River taken over by the British and burned. After the revolution Thomas's land was seized because he was considered a traitor. Thomas' brothers were also supporters of the revolution. Wm. C. Camp wrote much later, "many of the early settlers of the up-country were of English extraction and dissenters of the Established Church of the mother country."

Thomas Camp and Winifred Starling had the following children:

- i. EDWARD⁸⁹ CAMP was born in 1738. He died on 15 Oct 1813 in Franklin County, Virginia. 
- ii. EDMUND CAMP was born on 03 May 1738 in King Queen, Culpepper, Virginia, USA. He died in 1834 in , Franklin, Georgia, USA. 
- iii. MARY CAMP was born on 05 Jan 1739 in Orange, Virginia, United States. She died on 11 Sep 1786 in Charlotte, Virginia, United States. 
125. iv. JOSEPH CAMP was born in 1741 in Culpeper, Culpeper, Virginia, USA. He died on 07 Jan 1820 in , Pulaski, Kentucky, USA. He married Susannah Roundtree, daughter of Francis Rountree and Mary Coleman, in 1768 in , Culperer, Virginia, USA. She was born in 1741 in Culpepper, , Virginia, USA. She died in 1805 in , , South Carolina, USA. 
- v. LUCY CAMP HEARN was born in 1742 in Culpeper, Culpepper, Virginia, United States. She died in 1818. 
- vi. LUSEY CAMP was born in 1742 in , Culpeper, Virginia, USA. 
- vii. JOHN CAMP was born on 13 Oct 1743 in , Orange, Virginia, USA. He died in 1818 in , Jackson, Georgia, USA. 

Generation 88 (cont.)

- viii. JAMES CAMP was born in 1744 in Reedy River, Laurens, South Carolina, USA.
- ix. ALFRED CAMP was born in 1744 in Culpepper, Virginia, United States. He died (Y).
- x. NATHANIEL CAMP was born on 20 Nov 1745 in Orange, Culpeper, Virginia, United States. He died in Jan 1832 in January, Gwinnett, Georgia, United States.
- xi. THOMAS CAMP was born on 15 May 1747 in Orange, Culpeper, Virginia, USA. He died on 01 Jan 1811 in What Is, Walton, Georgia, USA.
- xii. STARLING CAMP was born in 1749 in Culpeper, Culpeper, Virginia, USA. She died in 1851.
- xiii. STARLING CAMP was born in 1749 in Orange, Culpeper, Virginia, USA. He died on 31 Aug 1851 in , McMinn, Tennessee, USA.
- xiv. HOSEA CAMP was born on 25 Feb 1751 in Culpeper, Culpeper, Virginia, USA. He died in , Fayette, Georgia, USA.
- xv. WILLIAM CAMP was born on 01 Aug 1753 in Virginia, Culpepper, Virginia, USA. He died in 1824 in Camden, York, South Carolina, USA.
- xvi. ALFRED CAMP was born in 1755 in Culpepper, Virginia, United States. He died in 1756.
- xvii. BENJAMIN CAMP was born in 1757 in Culpeper, Culpeper, Virginia, USA. He died in 1832 in , Walton, Georgia, USA.
- xviii. ELIZABETH CAMP BROCK was born in 1759 in , Culpeper, Virginia, USA. She died in 1850 in , , South Carolina, USA.
- xix. ELIZABETH CAMP was born in 1759 in Culpeper, Culpeper, Virginia, United States. She died on 29 Aug 1920 in Pitt, North Carolina, United States.
- xx. JOEL CAMP was born in 1761 in Culpeper, Culpeper, Virginia, USA. He died in 1762.
- xxi. CRENSHAW GRANGER CAMP was born on 05 Jan 1763 in , Culpeper, Virginia, USA. He died in 1808 in , Rutherford, North Carolina, USA.
- xxii. JAMES CAMP was born in 1765 in , Rutherford, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1817.
- xxiii. DANIEL CAMP was born in 1766 in , Rutherford, North Carolina, USA. He died on 02 Apr 1798.
- xxiv. LEWIS CAMP was born on 16 Jan 1768. He died in Rutherford Co, , North Carolina, USA.
- xxv. ADAM CAMP was born in 1769. He died in 1769 in , Rutherford, North Carolina, USA.
- xxvi. STEPHEN A CAMP was born on 17 Sep 1771. He died in 1846 in , Rutherford, North Carolina, USA.
- xxvii LARKIN CAMP was born in 1773. He died in 1773 in , Rutherford, North Carolina, USA.
- xxvii QUINCY CAMP was born in 1775 in , Rutherford, North Carolina, USA.
- i.
- xxix. EUNICE CAMP was born on 21 Jun 1775 in , Rutherford, North Carolina, USA. She died in 1820 in Haywood Co, , North Carolina, USA.
- xxx. AARON CAMP was born in Jun 1778 in , Rutherford, North Carolina, USA. He died on 06 Jul 1861 in Ringgold, Catoosa, Georgia, USA.



Generation 88 (cont.)

xxxI. RUTH CAMP was born on 20 Sep 1780 in , North Carolina, USA. She died in 1852.

xxxii GEORGE W CAMP was born on 24 Sep 1782 in , Rutherford, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1835 in , Tennessee, USA.

xxxii JOSHUA CAMP was born on 10 Jul 1786 in , Rutherford, North Carolina, USA. i. He died on 09 Jan 1849.

xxxI LEWIS CAMP was born in 1796. v.

xxxv BURRELL CAMP.

xxxv SHERWOOD CAMP. i.

Thomas Camp and Margaret Carney had the following child:

xxxv JAMES CAMP was born in 1765 in Culpeper, Culpeper County, Virginia. He ii. died in Jul 1851 in Spartenburg County, South Carolina.

124. **FREDERICK⁸⁸ LEWIS** (George⁸⁷ August, K. George II II, King George I⁸⁶ Hanover, Sophia of Hanover⁸⁵ Wittelsbach, Elizabeth⁸⁴ Stuart, James I⁸³ Stuart, Henry⁸² Stuart, Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 31 Jan 1707 in Hannover, Hannover, Niedersachsen, Germany. He died on 31 Mar 1751 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. He married Augusta of Saxe-Gotha- Altenburg on 08 May 1736 in St James, London, , England. She was born on 30 Nov 1719 in , Gotha, Thueringen, Germany. She died on 08 Feb 1772 in Carleton House, London, , England.

Notes for Frederick Lewis:

Frederick, Prince of Wales (Frederick Louis; 1 February 1707 - 20 March 1751) was a member of the House of Hanover and therefore of the Hanoverian and later British Royal Family, the eldest son of George II and father of George III, as well as the great-grandfather of Queen Victoria. Under the Act of Settlement passed by the English Parliament in 1701, Frederick was in the direct line of succession to the British throne. He moved to Great Britain following the accession of his father, and was appointed the

Generation 88 (cont.)

Prince of Wales. He predeceased his father George II, however, and upon the latter's death on 25 October 1760, the throne passed to Prince Frederick's eldest son, George, Prince of Wales, who reigned as King George III from 1760 until 1820.

Frederick served as the tenth Chancellor of Trinity College, Dublin, from 1728 to 1751.

Prince Frederick had a hostile relationship with his parents.

Notes for Augusta of Saxe-Gotha-Altenburg:

Princess Augusta of Saxe-Gotha-Altenburg (30 November 1719 - 8 February 1772) was Princess of Wales between 1736 and 1751, and Dowager Princess of Wales thereafter. She was one of only three holders of the title who never became queen. Princess Augusta's eldest son succeeded as George III of the United Kingdom in 1760, as her husband, Frederick, Prince of Wales, had died nine years earlier.

Princess Augusta was born in Gotha to Frederick II, Duke of Saxe-Gotha-Altenburg (1676-1732) and Magdalena Augusta of Anhalt-Zerbst (1676-1740). Her paternal grandfather was Frederick I, Duke of Saxe-Gotha-Altenburg, eldest surviving son of Ernst I, Duke of Saxe-Coburg-Altenburg.

At age 16 and speaking virtually no English, she arrived in Great Britain for a wedding ceremony which took place almost immediately, on 17 April 1736, at the Chapel Royal in St James's Palace, London. Despite a twelve-year age difference, the marriage seems to have been a happy one. They had nine children, the last born after Frederick's death. The birth of their first daughter, Princess Augusta, on 31 August 1737, took place at St James's after Princess Augusta was forced by Frederick to travel from Hampton Court Palace while in labour, simply to prevent his hated parents, George II and Queen Caroline, from being present at the birth.

Throughout their marriage, Princess Augusta went along with her husband's wishes in the feud with his parents. Following the Prince of Wales' death, her role as mother of the heir-apparent to the throne became a more important one, and she was named prospective regent, which caused a political controversy. Shortly afterwards, she began to be influenced by John Stuart, 3rd Earl of Bute, her son's tutor, and rumours spread that they were having an affair. This was due to her being adamant that Bute was visiting her, and not her son, during his back door visits to tutor the prince. Both were pilloried in the press. Even after George III's accession, Princess Augusta suffered widespread hostility from the public. After she died of cancer of the throat at age 52 at Carlton House, her funeral procession attracted troublemakers who followed the coffin to the grave shouting insults.








Princess Augusta enlarged and greatly extended Kew Gardens after her husband's death. Sir William Chambers built several garden structures for her. One of these, the lofty Chinese pagoda built in 1761, still remains.

Frederick Lewis and Augusta of Saxe-Gotha-Altenburg had the following children:

- i. FITZFREDERICK⁸⁹ VANE was born on 04 Jun 1732. He died in 1736.
- ii. CHARLES MARSACK was born in 1736. He died in 1820.
- iii. AUGUSTA HANOVER was born on 31 Aug 1737 in St Jamess Palace, London, , England. She died on 31 Mar 1813 in Hanover, London, , England.
126. iv. GEORGE III WILLIAM FREDERICK HANOVER was born on 04 Jun 1738 in St James, London, , England. He died on 29 Jan 1820 in Windsor, Berkshire, , England. He met SOPHIA CHARLOTTE HERZOGIN VON MECKLENBURG-STRELITZ QUEEN CONSORT OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND. She was born on 19 1744 in Mirow, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Mecklenburg-Vorpommern, Preußen. She died on 17 Nov 1818 in Kew Palace, Kew, London, England.





Generation 88 (cont.)

- v. EDWARD AUGUSTUS HANOVER was born on 25 Mar 1739 in Norfolk House, London, , England. He died on 17 Sep 1767 in Ville, Rieti, Lazio, Italy. 
- vi. ELIZABETH CAROLINE HANOVER was born on 30 Dec 1740 in Norfolk House, London, , England. She died on 04 Sep 1759 in Kew, London, , England. 
- vii. WILLIAM HENRY HANOVER was born on 14 Nov 1743 in Leicester House, London, , England. He died on 25 Aug 1805 in Westminster, London, , England. 
- viii. HENRY FREDERICK HANOVER was born on 27 Nov 1745 in Leicester House, London, , England. He died on 18 Sep 1790 in , London, , England. 
- ix. LOUISA ANNE HANOVER was born on 08 Mar 1749 in Leicester House, London, , England. She died on 13 May 1768 in Carlton House, London, , England. 
- x. FREDERICK WILLIAM HANOVER was born on 13 May 1750 in Leicester House, London, , England. He died on 29 Dec 1765 in Leicester House, London, , England. 
- xi. CAROLINE MATILDA HANOVER was born on 11 Jul 1751 in Leicester House, London, , England. She died on 10 May 1775 in , Celle, Niedersachsen, Germany. 

Generation 89


125. **JOSEPH⁸⁹ CAMP** (Thomas⁸⁸, Thomas⁸⁷, Thomas⁸⁶, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1741 in Culpeper, Culpeper, Virginia, USA. He died on 07 Jan 1820 in , Pulaski, Kentucky, USA. He married Susannah Roundtree, daughter of Francis Roundtree and Mary Coleman, in 1768 in , Culperer, Virginia, USA. She was born in 1741 in Culpepper, , Virginia, USA. She died in 1805 in , , South Carolina, USA.


Joseph Camp and Susannah Roundtree had the following children:


- i. CLAIBORN⁹⁰ CAMP was born in 1768 in Culpeper, Culpeper, Virginia, United States. He died in 1830 in Cass, Georgia, United States. 
- ii. EDWARD CAMP was born in 1769 in city, Culpepper, Virginia, USA. He died in 1805 in Blacksburg, Cherokee, South Carolina, United States. 


Generation 89 (cont.)


- iii. WILLIAM CAMP was born in 1771 in city, Culpepper, Virginia, USA. He died in 1855 in , Rutherford, North Carolina, USA.



- 127. iv. ABNER CAMP was born in 1772 in Shelby, Cleveland, North Carolina, USA. He died in Mar 1858 in Shelby, Cleveland, North Carolina, USA. He married Margaret Earl in 1799 in , Cleveland, North Carolina, USA. She was born in 1779 in , Cleveland, North Carolina, USA. She died on 14 Oct 1845 in Shelby, Cleveland, North Carolina, USA.



- v. REBECCA CAMP was born in 1775 in city, Rutherford, North Carolina, USA. She died in 1870.



- vi. REBECCA CAMP was born in 1775 in city, Rutherford, North Carolina, United States. She died in 1820.



- vii. BENJAMIN CAMP was born in 1781 in Tryon, Polk, North Carolina, United States. He died in 1782 in Warrick, Indiana, United States.



- viii. BENJAMIN CAMP was born in 1781 in Tryon, Polk, North Carolina, United States. He died in Dec 1829 in Warrick, Indiana, United States.



- ix. JOHN STEEL CAMP was born in 1784 in city, Rutherford, North Carolina, USA. He died on 11 May 1848 in Dickeyville, Warrick, Indiana, USA.



- x. CLARBORN CAMP was born in 1785 in city, Culpepper, Virginia, USA. He died in 1830 in Cass, Georgia, United States.



- xi. MARY ANN CAMP was born in 1786 in Rutherford, North Carolina, United States. She died in 1850 in Pb, McMinn, Tennessee, United States.



- xii. SOLOMON CAMP was born in 1788 in Virginia, United States. He died in 1805.



- xiii. EDMUND CAMP was born in 1800 in Moreland, Coweta, Georgia, United States. He died on 03 Sep 1827 in Coweta, Georgia, United States.



- xiv. REBECCA CAMP was born in 1800. She died in 1801.



- xv. MOSES CAMP was born in 1802. He died in 1808 in Greenville, Greenville, South Carolina, United States.



- xvi. ELIZABETH CAMP was born in 1804. She died in 1805.



- xvii. ELIZABETH CAMP was born in 1804.



- xviii. AVERY CAMP was born in 1806. He died in 1807.


- xix. AVERY CAMP was born in 1806.


- xx. CASS CAMP was born in 1808.


- xxi. CASS CAMP was born in 1808. She died in 1809.


- 126. **GEORGE III WILLIAM FREDERICK⁸⁹ HANOVER** (Frederick⁸⁸ Lewis, George⁸⁷ August, K. George II, King George I⁸⁶, Sophia of Hanover⁸⁵ Wittelsbach, Elizabeth⁸⁴ Stuart, James I⁸³ Stuart, Henry⁸² Stuart, Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴



Generation 89 (cont.)

Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolarsson, Fjolar³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 04 Jun 1738 in St James, London, , England. He died on 29 Jan 1820 in Windsor, Berkshire, , England. He met **SOPHIA CHARLOTTE HERZOGIN VON MECKLENBURG-STRELITZ QUEEN CONSORT OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND**. She was born on 19 1744 in Mirow, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Mecklenburg-Vorpommern, Preußen. She died on 17 Nov 1818 in Kew Palace, Kew, London, England.

Notes for George III William Frederick Hanover:

George III (George William Frederick; 4 June 1738[1] - 29 January 1820 [N.S.]) was King of Great Britain and King of Ireland from 25 October 1760 until the union of these two countries on 1 January 1801, after which he was King of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland until his death. He was concurrently Duke of Brunswick-Lüneburg and prince-elector of Hanover in the Holy Roman Empire until his promotion to King of Hanover on 12 October 1814. He was the third British monarch of the House of Hanover, but unlike his two predecessors he was born in Britain and spoke English as his first language.[2] Despite his long life, he never visited Hanover.[3]

George III's long reign was marked by a series of military conflicts involving his kingdoms, much of the rest of Europe, and places farther afield in Africa, the Americas and Asia. Early in his reign, Great Britain defeated France in the Seven Years' War, becoming the dominant European power in North America and India. However, many of its American colonies were soon lost in the American Revolutionary War, which led to the establishment of the United States of America. A series of wars against revolutionary and Napoleonic France, over a 20-year period, finally concluded in the defeat of Napoleon in 1815.

In the later part of his life, George III suffered from recurrent and, eventually, permanent mental illness. Medical practitioners were baffled by this at the time, although it has since been suggested that he suffered from the blood disease porphyria. After a final relapse in 1810, a regency was established, and George III's eldest son, George, Prince of Wales, ruled as Prince Regent. On George III's death, the Prince Regent succeeded his father as George IV. Historical analysis of George III's life has gone through a "kaleidoscope of changing views" which have depended heavily on the prejudices of his biographers and the sources available to them.

Notes for Sophia Charlotte Herzogin von Mecklenburg-Strelitz Queen Consort Of Great Britain and Ireland:

Charlotte of Mecklenburg-Strelitz (19 May 1744 - 17 November 1818) was a Princess of Mecklenburg-Strelitz and Queen of the United Kingdom as the consort of King George III. She was also the Duchess of Brunswick-Lüneburg and electress of Hanover in the Holy Roman Empire until the promotion of her husband to King of Hanover on 12 October 1814, which made her Queen

Generation 89 (cont.)

consort of Hanover.

Queen Charlotte was a patroness of the arts, known to Johann Christian Bach and Wolfgang Amadeus Mozart, among others. She was also an amateur botanist who helped expand Kew Gardens. George III and Queen Charlotte had 15 children, 13 of whom survived to adulthood.

The future queen, Sophia Charlotte, was born on 19 May 1744. She was the youngest daughter of Duke Charles Louis Frederick of Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Prince of Mirow and his wife, Princess Elizabeth Albertine of Saxe-Hildburghausen.

She was a granddaughter of Adolf Frederick II, Duke of Mecklenburg-Strelitz by his third wife, Christiane Emilie Antonie, Princess of Schwarzburg-Sondershausen. Her father's elder half brother reigned from 1708 to 1753 as Adolf Friedrich III.

The children of the duke were all born at Schloss Mirow, a modest palace, or rather country house. The daily life at Mirow was nearly that of the family of some simple English country gentleman.[1] The morning was devoted to study and instruction in needlework, embroidery, and lace-making, in which the daughters were very skilful. They were brought up in the most careful way, receiving an admirable education, and being grounded in religious principles under the direction of their mother.[2] They were further directed by M. Gentzner, a Lutheran minister of many accomplishments, who had a particular knowledge of botany, mineralogy, and science.

When King George III succeeded to the throne of the United Kingdom upon the death of his grandfather, George II, it was considered right that he should seek a bride who could fulfill all the duties of her exalted position in a manner that would satisfy the feelings of the country at large.[3] George was originally smitten with Lady Sarah Lennox, sister of the Duke of Richmond, but his mother the Dowager Princess of Wales and political advisor Lord Bute advised against the match and George abandoned his thoughts of marriage.

Colonel Graeme, who had been sent to the various courts of Germany on a mission of investigation, reported the charms of character and the excellent qualities of mind possessed by the seventeen year old Princess Charlotte.[4] She was certainly not a beauty, but her countenance was very expressive and showed extreme intelligence ; not tall, but of a slight, rather pretty figure ; her eyes bright and sparkling with good humour and vivacity; her mouth large, but filled with white and even teeth ; and her hair a beautiful light brown colour.[3]

The King announced to his Council in July 1761, according to the usual form, his intentions respecting his marriage with the Princess, and Lord Hardwicke was despatched to Mecklenburg to solicit her hand in the King's name.[5] Charlotte's brother Adolf Friedrich IV, Duke of Mecklenburg-Strelitz (reigned 1752-94) and her widowed mother, who actively sought a prominent marriage for the young princess, received him with every honour that the little Court was capable of showing him, and returned within a month after having completed all the necessary preliminaries, well pleased with his mission.[5]

At the end of August 1761 the cortege arrived that was to conduct Princess Charlotte to England: the Duchess of Ancaster, the Duchess of Hamilton, Ladies of the Bedchamber ; Mrs. Tracey, Bedchamber Woman; Earl Harcourt, Proxy for the King; and General Graeme, set out on their route.[3] A most dreadful storm of thunder overtook them, and the lightning set fire to several trees along a road through which they had to pass.[6]

They arrived nevertheless in safety at Cuxhaven, and embarked on a squadron of British yachts and warships under Admiral Anson (including the specially renamed HMY Royal Charlotte). They were nine days at sea due to a storm, the voyage being usually accomplished in about three days. Instead of going on to land at Greenwich, where everything was prepared for the reception of the Princess, Admiral Anson thought it better to make for the nearest port and docked at Harwich, where they remained at anchor for the night. This was on Sunday, the 6th of September, and landing the next morning they travelled to Essex, where they rested, and then continued their journey towards London. Arriving at St. James's Palace on 7 September, she met the King and the royal family. The following day at nine o'clock (8 September) the ceremony took place in the

Generation 89 (cont.)

Chapel Royal and was performed by the Archbishop of Canterbury, Thomas Secker.

Unfortunately, there can be little doubt that the early married life of the young Queen was scarcely a happy one. The King was worried with ministerial troubles, and the princess dowager, secure in the support of the favourite Lord Bute, was able to exert all the influence and authority which age and knowledge of the world and the position of a parent would give her over a young and inexperienced couple.[9] The young queen was unable to resist, and a sort of palace despotism developed where her mother-in-law controlled all her actions. The king himself, strongly under his mother's influence, was not inclined to interfere, and assumed that all was done rightly. Already she was not allowed to be too intimate with the English ladies of her household. It was laid down as being formal etiquette of the court that they should not approach her save under the direction of her German attendants. Card-playing, which she loved, was presently interdicted.[10]






Naturally, too, there were the German and the English factions of dependents; each jealously contending for their royal mistress's favour, dictating the terms and conditions of their service, and threatening to go back to Germany unless particular privileges were given them. The poor queen had about as much anxiety and trouble with her dependents as her husband had with his insubordinate ministers or servants.[11]

Despite this the marriage was a success, and on 12 August 1762, the Queen gave birth to her first child, the Prince of Wales, who would later become George IV. On 13 September, the Queen attended went to the Chapel Royal to offer the usual thanksgiving which took place after childbirth. The ceremony of christening the Prince of Wales, which took place at St. James's Palace, was attended with every circumstance of splendour. The cradle upon which the infant lay was covered with a magnificent drapery of Brussels lace.[12] In the course of their marriage, they had 15 children, all but two of whom (Octavius and Alfred) survived into adulthood.

Around this time the King and Queen moved to Buckingham House, at the western end of St. James's Park, which would later be known as Buckingham Palace. The house which forms the architectural core of the present palace was built for the first Duke of Buckingham and Normanby in 1703 to the design of William Winde. Buckingham House was eventually sold by Buckingham's descendant, Sir Charles Sheffield, in 1761 to George III for £21,000[13] (£3,000,000 as of 2010).[14]

The house was originally intended as a private retreat, and in particular for Charlotte, and was known as The Queen's House[15]-14 of their 15 children were born there. St. James's Palace remained the official and ceremonial royal residence.

George III William Frederick Hanover and Sophia Charlotte Herzogin von Mecklenburg-Strelitz Queen Consort Of Great Britain and Ireland had the following children:

- i. GEORGE⁹⁰ VON HANNOVER IV was born on 12 Aug 1762 in St. James Palace, Westminster, London, England. He died on 26 Jun 1830 in Windsor Castle, Berkshire, England. 
- ii. FRIEDRICH AUGUST HANNOVER HERZOG VON YORK UND ALBANY was born on 16 Aug 1763 in St James, London, , England. He died on 05 Jan 1827 in Arlington, London, , England. 
- iii. WILLIAM IV HENRY VON HANNOVER was born on 21 Aug 1765 in Buckingham House, London, , England. He died on 20 Jun 1837 in Windsor Castle, Berkshire, , England. 
- iv. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA MATILDA VON HANNOVER was born on 29 Sep 1766 in St James Park, London, , England. She died in Jun 1828 in , Ludwigsburg, Wuerttemberg, Germany. 
128. v. EDWARD AUGUSTUS VON HANNOVER DUKE OF KENT was born on 02 Nov 1767 in Buckingham Palace, London, England.. He died on 23 Jan 1820 in Woodbrook Cottage, Sidmouth, Devon, England.. He married Victoria of Saxe Coburg Saalfeld on 11 Jul 1818 in Kew, Surrey, , England. She was born on 17 Aug 1786 in , Coburg, Bayern, Germany. She died on 16 Mar 

Generation 89 (cont.)

1861 in Windsor, Berkshire, , England.

Generation 90

127. **ABNER⁹⁰ CAMP** (Joseph⁸⁹, Thomas⁸⁸, Thomas⁸⁷, Thomas⁸⁶, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1772 in Shelby, Cleveland, North Carolina, USA. He died in Mar 1858 in Shelby, Cleveland, North Carolina, USA. He married Margaret Earl in 1799 in , Cleveland, North Carolina, USA. She was born in 1779 in , Cleveland, North Carolina, USA. She died on 14 Oct 1845 in Shelby, Cleveland, North Carolina, USA.

Abner Camp and Margaret Earl had the following children:

- i. LAWSON⁹¹ CAMP was born in 1794. He died in 1819.
- ii. MARGARET CAMP was born in 1794. She died in 1811.
- iii. VARDY CAMP was born in 1794 in , Lincoln, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1856.
- iv. ELIZABETH CAMP was born in 1795 in Rutherford, Cleveland, North Carolina, USA. She died in 1811 in , Cleveland, North Carolina, USA.
- v. SUSAN CAMP was born in 1799.
- vi. VARDY CAMP was born in 1799 in , Lincoln, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1860.
- vii. MARGARET CAMP was born in 1799.
- viii. JOSEPH ALEXANDER CAMP was born in 1800 in , Lincoln, North Carolina, USA. He died on 17 Jan 1876 in Shelby, Cleveland, North Carolina, USA.
- ix. LAWSON CAMP was born in 1804 in , Cleveland, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1896 in Shelby, North Carolina, USA. He married Margaret S Hardin in 1825 in North Carolina, United States. She was born in 1814 in South Carolina. She died in 1858.



Generation 90 (cont.)

- x. VARDY CAMP was born in 1805 in , Lincoln, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1860.
- xi. ABNER CAMP was born in 1810 in , Lincoln, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1849 in , Cleveland, North Carolina, USA.
- xii. WILLIAM CAMP was born in 1814 in , Lincoln, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1862 in unknown, unknown, North Carolina, United States.
- xiii. ABNER JR CAMP was born in 1815 in , Lincoln, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1845 in , Cleveland, North Carolina, USA.
- xiv. ERNEST CAMP was born in 1815 in , , North Carolina, USA. He died in 1850 in , Cleveland, North Carolina, USA.
- xv. MARGARET CAMP was born on 14 Apr 1816 in , Lincoln, North Carolina, USA. She died on 19 Nov 1878 in , Cleveland, North Carolina, USA.
- xvi. THOMAS PINKNEY CAMP was born on 06 Sep 1818 in Shelby, Lincoln, North Carolina, USA. He died on 03 Mar 1887 in Wilson, Wilson, Texas, USA.
- xvii. LAWSON CAMP was born in 1820.
- xviii. SUSAN CAMP was born in 1820. She died in 1821.
- xix. GIRL CAMP GOODMAN.
- xx. GIRL CAMP RANEY.

128. **EDWARD AUGUSTUS VON HANNOVER⁹⁰ DUKE OF KENT** (George III William Frederick⁸⁹ Hanover, Frederick⁸⁸ Lewis, George⁸⁷ August, K. George II II, King George I⁸⁶ Hanover, Sophia of Hanover⁸⁵ Wittelsbach, Elizabeth⁸⁴ Stuart, James I⁸³ Stuart, Henry⁸² Stuart, Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus I¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 02 Nov 1767 in Buckingham Palace, London, England.. He died on 23 Jan 1820 in Woodbrook Cottage, Sidmouth, Devon, England.. He married Victoria of Saxe Coburg Saalfeld on 11 Jul 1818 in Kew, Surrey, , England. She was



Generation 90 (cont.)

born on 17 Aug 1786 in , Coburg, Bayern, Germany. She died on 16 Mar 1861 in Windsor, Berkshire, , England.

Notes for Edward Augustus von Hannover Duke of Kent:

Edward Augustus HANOVER (Duke of Kent) was born on 2 Nov 1767 in Buckingham House, London, England. He died on 23 Jan 1820 in Sidmouth, Devon, England.

Parents: George III HANOVER (King of England) and Charlotte.

Spouse: Victoria Mary Louisa. Edward Augustus HANOVER (Duke of Kent) and Victoria Mary Louisa were married on 11 Jul 1818 in Kew Palace.

Children were: Victoria HANOVER (Queen of England).

Notes for Victoria of Saxe Coburg Saalfeld:

Princess Victoria of Saxe-Coburg-Saalfeld (Mary Louise Victoria; 17 August 1786 - 16 March 1861) was the mother of Queen Victoria of the United Kingdom.

Mary Louise Victoria, born 17 August 1786, was the fourth daughter and seventh child of Franz Frederick Anton, Duke of Saxe-Coburg-Saalfeld, and Countess Augusta of Reuss-Ebersdorf.

First marriage

On 21 December 1803 at Coburg, she married (as his second wife) Charles, Prince of Leiningen (1763-1814), whose first wife, Henrietta of Reuss-Ebersdorf, was her aunt.

Second marriage

On 29 May 1818 at Amorbach (and again on 11 July 1818 at Kew Palace) she married Prince Edward, Duke of Kent and Strathearn (1767-1820).

The Duke of Kent died suddenly in January 1820, a few days before his father, King George III. The widowed Duchess had little cause to remain in England, not speaking the language and having a palace at home in Coburg, where she could live cheaply on the incomes of her first husband, the late Prince of Leiningen. However, the British succession at this time was far from assured - of the three brothers superior to Edward in the line of succession, the new king, George IV and the Duke of York were both estranged from their wives (both wives being past the age when they were likely to bear any children) and the third, the Duke of Clarence (the future William IV) had yet to produce any surviving children through his marriage. The Duchess decided that she would do better by gambling on her daughter's accession than by living quietly in Coburg, and sought support from the British government, having inherited her husband's debts. After the death of Edward and his father, the young Princess Victoria was still only third in line for the throne, and Parliament was not inclined to support yet another impoverished royal. The Duchess of Kent was allowed a suite of rooms in the dilapidated Kensington Palace, along with several other impoverished nobles. There she brought up her daughter, Victoria, who would become Queen of the United Kingdom, and eventually Empress of India.

The Duchess was given little financial support from the Civil List, though she inherited little but debts from her husband. Parliament was not inclined to increase her income, remembering the Duke's extravagance. Her brother, Prince (later King of the Belgians) Leopold was a major support, since he had a huge income of fifty thousand pounds per annum for life, voted when he married Princess Charlotte in the expectation that he would become the consort of the monarch in due course.

In 1831, with George IV dead and the new king William IV still without legitimate issue, the young princess's status as heiress presumptive and the Duchess's prospective place as Regent led to major increases in income. A contributing factor was Leopold's designation as King of Belgium (he surrendered his British income on election) and the perceived impropriety in having the heiress to the Crown supported by a foreign sovereign.

Generation 90 (cont.)

Edward Augustus von Hannover Duke of Kent and Victoria of Saxe Coburg Saalfeld had the following children:

- i. ADELAIDE VICTOIRE⁹¹ DUBUS was born in 1789. She died in 1790.
- ii. CHARLES FREDERICK LEININGEN was born on 12 Sep 1804 in Amorbach, Miltenberg, Bayern, Germany. He died on 13 Nov 1856 in Amorbach, Miltenberg, Bayern, Germany.
- iii. ANNA FEODORA LEININGEN was born on 07 Dec 1807 in Amorbach, Miltenberg, Bayern, Germany. She died on 23 Sep 1872 in Baden, Baden-Baden, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 130. iv. VICTORIA THE QUEEN OF UNITED KINGDOM was born on 24 May 1819 in Kensington, London, , England. She died on 22 Jan 1901 in Osborne House, Isle of Wight, , England. She married Albert of Saxe Coburg and Gotha, son of Ernst of SAXE COBURG SAALFELD I and Louise of SAXE GOTHA ALTENBURG, on 10 Feb 1840 in London, Middlesex, , England. He was born about 1820 in Coburg British Subject, Germany. He died on 14 Dec 1861 in Windsor, Berkshire, , England.



Generation 91

129. **LAWSON⁹¹ CAMP** (Abner⁹⁰, Joseph⁸⁹, Thomas⁸⁸, Thomas⁸⁷, Thomas⁸⁶, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1804 in ,Cleveland,North Carolina,USA. He died in 1896 in Shelby,,North Carolina,USA. He married Margaret S Hardin in 1825 in North Carolina, United States. She was born in 1814 in South Carolina. She died in 1858.



Lawson Camp and Margaret S Hardin had the following children:

- i. SARAH ANN⁹² CAMP was born on 21 Feb 1832 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 22 Mar 1917 in Shelby, Cleveland, North Carolina, USA.
- ii. ELIZABETH MARGARET CAMP was born on 03 May 1833 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 30 Dec 1895 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA.



Generation 91 (cont.)

- iii. JOHN M CAMP was born in 1837 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1838 in Henderson, North Carolina, United States.
- iv. JAMES J CAMP was born in 1838 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1839 in Henderson, North Carolina, United States.
- v. MARCUS CAMP was born in 1839 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1840.
- vi. NANCY CAMP was born in 1839 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. She died in 1840.
- 131. vii. ABNER ABE TAYLOR CAMP was born on 11 Jul 1847 in Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 22 Jul 1920 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina. He married Elizabeth Nelson, daughter of John L Nelson and Mariah Millicent (Melts) Carver, in 1870. She was born on 29 Apr 1850 in Henderson, North Carolina, United States. She died on 29 Mar 1944 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina.
- viii. ALMER J. CAMP was born in 1848.
- ix. C. MONROE CAMP was born about 1851 in North Carolina.
- x. CHARLES MANSON CAMP was born on 18 Sep 1851 in , Cleveland, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1929 in , Cleveland, North Carolina, USA.
- xi. THOMAS PINCKNEY CAMP was born on 25 Feb 1856 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He died in 1900.
- 130. **VICTORIA THE QUEEN OF⁹¹ UNITED KINGDOM** (Edward Augustus von Hannover⁹⁰ Duke of Kent, George III William Frederick⁸⁹ Hanover, Frederick⁸⁸ Lewis, George⁸⁷ August, K. George II II, King George I⁸⁶ Hanover, Sophia of Hanover⁸⁵ Wittelsbach, Elizabeth⁸⁴ Stuart, James I⁸³ Stuart, Henry⁸² Stuart, Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdj³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altay Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 24 May 1819 in Kensington, London, , England. She died on 22 Jan 1901 in Osborne House, Isle of Wight, , England. She married Albert of Saxe Coburg and Gotha, son of Ernst of SAXE COBURG SAALFELD I and Louise of SAXE GOTHA ALTENBURG, on 10 Feb 1840 in London, Middlesex, , England. He was born



Generation 91 (cont.)

about 1820 in Coburg British Subject, Germany. He died on 14 Dec 1861 in Windsor, Berkshire, , England.

Notes for Victoria The Queen of United Kingdom:

Victoria (Alexandrina Victoria German: Alexandrina Viktoria; 24 May 1819 - 22 January 1901) was the Queen regnant of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland from 20 June 1837, and the first Empress of India of the British Raj from 1 May 1876, until her death. Her reign as the Queen lasted 63 years and 7 months, longer than that of any other British monarch before or since, and her reign is the longest of any female monarch in history. The time of her reign is known as the Victorian era, a period of industrial, cultural, political, scientific, and military progress within the United Kingdom.

Victoria ascended the throne at a time when the United Kingdom was already an established constitutional monarchy, in which the king or queen held relatively few direct political powers and exercised influence by the prime minister's advice; but she still served as a very important symbolic figure of her time. Victoria's reign was marked by a great expansion of the British Empire. During this period, it reached its zenith and became the foremost global power of the time.

Victoria was of mostly German descent, the daughter of Prince Edward, Duke of Kent and Strathearn and Princess Victoria of Saxe-Coburg-Saalfeld, and granddaughter of George III and the niece of her predecessor William IV. She arranged marriages for her 9 children and 42 grandchildren across the continent, tying Europe together and earning her the nickname "the grandmother of Europe".[1] She was the last British monarch of the House of Hanover; her son King Edward VII belonged to the House of Saxe-Coburg and Gotha.



Notes for Albert of Saxe Coburg and Gotha:

Prince Albert of Saxe-Coburg and Gotha (Francis Albert Augustus Charles Emmanuel;[1] 26 August 1819 - 14 December 1861) was the husband of Queen Victoria of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland.








He was born in the Saxon duchy of Saxe-Coburg-Saalfeld to a family connected to many of Europe's ruling monarchs. At the age of 20 he married his first cousin, Queen Victoria, with whom he had nine children. At first, Albert felt constrained by his position as consort, which did not confer any power or duties upon him. Over time he adopted many public causes, such as educational reform and the abolition of slavery, and took on the responsibilities of running the Queen's household, estates and office. He was heavily involved with the organisation of the Great Exhibition of 1851. Albert aided in the development of Britain's constitutional monarchy by persuading his wife to show less partisanship in her dealings with Parliament-although he actively disagreed with the interventionist foreign policy pursued during Lord Palmerston's tenure as Foreign Secretary.

He died at the early age of 42, plunging the Queen into a deep mourning which lasted for the rest of her life. Upon Queen Victoria's death in 1901, their son, Edward VII, succeeded as the first monarch of the House of Saxe-Coburg and Gotha, named after the ducal house to which Albert belonged.

Albert of Saxe Coburg and Gotha and Victoria The Queen of United Kingdom had the following children:

- i. VICTORIA⁹² OF THE UNITED KINGDOM was born on 21 Nov 1840 in London, Middlesex, , England. She died on 05 Aug 1901 in Friedrichshof, Havelland, Brandenburg, Germany. 
132. ii. EDWARD OF UNITED KINGDOM VII was born on 09 Nov 1841 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. He died on 06 May 1910 in Buckingham, London, , England. He married Alexandra of Denmark on 07 Mar 1863 in Gravesend, Kent, , England. She was born on 01 Dec 1844 in Yellow Palace, Copenhagen, Denmark. She died on 20 Nov 1925 in Sandringham, Norfolk, , 

Generation 91 (cont.)














- England.
- iii. ALICE OF THE UNITED KINGDOM was born on 25 Apr 1843 in Buckingham, London, , England. She died on 14 Dec 1878 in Darmstadt, Darmstadt, Hessen, Germany. 
 - iv. ALFRED ERNEST ALBERT OF SAXE COBURG AND GOTHA was born on 06 Aug 1844 in Windsor Castle, Berkshire, England. He died on 30 Jul 1900 in Rosenau Castle, Coburg, Bayern, Germany. 
 - v. HELENA OF THE UNITED KINGDOM was born on 25 May 1846 in London, Middlesex, , England. She died on 09 Jun 1923 in London, Middlesex, , England. 
 - vi. LOUISE OF THE UNITED KINGDOM was born on 18 Mar 1848 in London, Middlesex, , England. She died on 03 Dec 1939 in London, Middlesex, , England. 
 - vii. ARTHUR WILLIAM PATRICK OF CONNAUGHT was born on 01 May 1850 in Buckingham, London, , England. He died on 16 Jan 1942 in Bagshot Park, Surrey, , England. 
 - viii. LEOPOLD OF ALBANY was born on 07 Apr 1853 in London, Middlesex, , England. He died on 28 Mar 1884 in Cannes, Alpes, Provence-Alpes-Cote d'Azur, France. 
 - ix. BEATRICE OF THE UNITED KINGDOM was born on 14 Apr 1857 in London, Middlesex, , England. She died on 26 Oct 1944 in West, Sussex, , England. 

Generation 92

131. **ABNER ABE TAYLOR⁹² CAMP** (Lawson⁹¹, Abner⁹⁰, Joseph⁸⁹, Thomas⁸⁸, Thomas⁸⁷, Thomas⁸⁶, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 11 Jul 1847 in Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 22 Jul 1920 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina. He married Elizabeth Nelson, daughter of John L Nelson and Mariah Millicent (Melts) Carver, in 1870. She was born on 29 Apr 1850 in Henderson, North Carolina, United States. She died on 29 Mar 1944 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina.

Abner Abe Taylor Camp and Elizabeth Nelson had the following children:

Generation 92 (cont.)

- i. MARIAH HELOISE⁹³ CAMP was born in 1870 in North Carolina, United States. 
- ii. MARIAH HELOISE CAMP was born in 1871 in , , North Carolina, USA. 
- iii. CLEVIA HENRIETTA CELLA CAMP was born on 28 Feb 1872 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 19 Jul 1927 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. 
- iv. JOHN CAMERON CAMP was born in Sep 1875 in , , North Carolina, USA. He died on 08 Apr 1954 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. 
- v. LAWSON DEVINE CAMP was born on 12 Oct 1875 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 03 Mar 1967 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. 
133. vi. CELIA OCTAVIA CAMP was born on 10 Jul 1876 in Shelby, Cleveland County, North Carolina, USA. She died on 27 Dec 1962 in Miami, Dade, Florida, United States. She met ALFRED LOUIS PETERSON. He was born on 26 Jun 1888 in Nyborg, Svendborg, Denmark. He died in 1966 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina. 
- vii. PRISCILLA OCT CAMP was born in 1878 in , , North Carolina, USA. 
- viii. JOSEPH PINKNEY CAMP was born on 10 Mar 1880 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 12 May 1956 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. 
- ix. JULIA ELIZABETH CAMP was born on 25 Feb 1884 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. She died on 14 Mar 1961 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. 
134. x. ALBERT ABNER CAMP was born in 1886 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina, United States of America. He died on 21 Mar 1958 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He met ELIZABETH WARD. She was born on 05 Aug 1894 in Henderson, North Carolina. She died on 12 Aug 2001 in Henderson, North Carolina. 
- xi. MARCUS MARK ELBERT CAMP was born on 20 Feb 1886 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 11 Oct 1957 in , Burke, North Carolina, USA. 
135. xii. ELBERT ABNER CAMP was born on 13 Oct 1888 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 21 Mar 1958 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He met MISSOURI ELIZABETH WARD. She was born on 05 Aug 1894 in Henderson, North Carolina, United States. She died on 12 Aug 2001 in Henderson, North Carolina, United States. 
132. **EDWARD⁹² OF UNITED KINGDOM VII** (Victoria The Queen of⁹¹ United Kingdom, Edward Augustus von Hannover⁹⁰ Duke of Kent, George III William Frederick⁸⁹ Hanover, Frederick⁸⁸ Lewis, George⁸⁷ August, K. George II II, King George I⁸⁶ Hanover, Sophia of Hanover⁸⁵ Wittelsbach, Elizabeth⁸⁴ Stuart, James I⁸³ Stuart, Henry⁸² Stuart, Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, 

Generation 92 (cont.)

Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 09 Nov 1841 in Westminster, Middlesex, , England. He died on 06 May 1910 in Buckingham, London, , England. He married Alexandra of Denmark on 07 Mar 1863 in Gravesend, Kent, , England. She was born on 01 Dec 1844 in Yellow Palace, Copenhagen, Denmark. She died on 20 Nov 1925 in Sandringham, Norfolk, , England.

Notes for Edward of United Kingdom VII:

Edward VII (Albert Edward; 9 November 1841 - 6 May 1910) was King of the United Kingdom and the British Dominions and Emperor of India from 22 January 1901 until his death on 6 May 1910. He was the first British monarch of the House of Saxe-Coburg and Gotha, which was renamed the House of Windsor by his son, George V.

Before his accession to the throne, Edward held the title of Prince of Wales and was heir apparent to the throne for longer than anyone else in history.[1] During the long widowhood of his mother, Queen Victoria, he was largely excluded from political power and came to personify the fashionable, leisured elite.

The Edwardian period, which covered Edward's reign and was named after him, coincided with the start of a new century and heralded significant changes in technology and society, including powered flight and the rise of socialism and the Labour movement. Edward played a role in the modernisation of the British Home Fleet, the reform of the Army Medical Services,[2] and the reorganisation of the British army after the Second Boer War. He fostered good relations between Great Britain and other European countries, especially France, for which he was popularly called "Peacemaker", but his relationship with his nephew, Wilhelm II of Germany, was poor. Edward presciently suspected that Wilhelm would precipitate a war, and four years after Edward's death, World War I brought an end to the Edwardian way of life.

Notes for Alexandra of Denmark:

Alexandra of Denmark (Alexandra Caroline Marie Charlotte Louise Julia; 1 December 1844 - 20 November 1925) was Queen of the United Kingdom and the British Dominions and Empress of India from 1901 to 1910 as the consort of Edward VII.







Her family had been relatively obscure until her father was chosen with the consent of the great powers to succeed his distant cousin to the Danish throne. At the age of sixteen she was chosen as the future wife of Albert Edward, Prince of Wales, the heir of Queen Victoria. They married eighteen months later. As Princess of Wales from 1863 to 1901, the longest anyone has ever held that title, she won the hearts of the British people and became immensely popular; her style of dress and bearing were copied by fashion-conscious women. Although she was largely excluded from wielding any political power, she unsuccessfully attempted to sway the opinion of ministers and her family to favour her relations who reigned in Greece and Denmark. Her public duties were restricted to uncontroversial involvement in charitable work.

On the death of Queen Victoria in 1901, Albert Edward became King-Emperor as Edward VII, with Alexandra as Queen-Empress consort. From Edward's death in 1910 until her own death, she was the Queen Mother, being a queen and the mother of the reigning monarch, George V of the United Kingdom, though she was more generally styled Her Majesty Queen Alexandra. She greatly

Generation 92 (cont.)

distrusted her nephew, Wilhelm II of Germany, and supported her son during World War I, in which Britain and its allies defeated Germany.

Edward of United Kingdom VII and Alexandra of Denmark had the following children:

- i. ALBERT VICTOR⁹³ CLARENCE AND AVONDALE was born on 08 Jan 1864 in Frogmore, , , England. He died on 14 Jan 1892 in Sandringham, Norfolk, , England. 
- 136. ii. GEORGE THE UNITED KINGDOM V was born on 03 Jun 1865 in Marlborough House, London, , England. He died on 20 Jan 1936 in Sandringham House, Norfolk, , England. He married Princess Mary of Teck, daughter of Francis II Duke of Teck and Mary Adelaide Cambridge, on 06 Jul 1893 in Chapel Royal, St James's Palace, London, Middlesex, England. She was born on 26 May 1867 in Kensington Palace, London, Middlesex, England. She died on 24 Mar 1953 in Marlborough House, London, Middlesex, England. 
- iii. LOUISE WALES ROYAL was born on 20 Feb 1867 in House, London, , England. She died on 04 Jan 1931 in Portman, London, , England. 
- iv. VICTORIA THE UNITED KINGDOM was born on 06 Jul 1868 in , London, , England. She died on 03 Dec 1935 in Iver, Buckinghamshire, , England. 
- v. MAUD CHARLOTTE MARY VICTORIA WALES was born on 26 Nov 1869 in Marlborough House, London, , England. She died on 20 Nov 1938 in The London Clinic Marylebone, London, , England. 
- vi. ALEXANDER JOHN OF WALES was born on 06 Apr 1871. He died on 07 Apr 1871. 






Generation 93

133. CELIA OCTAVIA⁹³ CAMP (Abner Abe Taylor⁹², Lawson⁹¹, Abner⁹⁰, Joseph⁸⁹, Thomas⁸⁸, Thomas⁸⁷, Thomas⁸⁶, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 10 Jul 1876 in Shelby, Cleveland County, North Carolina, USA. She died on 27 Dec 1962 in Miami, Dade, Florida, United States. She met ALFRED LOUIS PETERSON. He was born on 26 Jun 1888 in Nyborg, Svendborg, Denmark. He died in 1966 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina.




Alfred Louis Peterson and Celia Octavia Camp had the following children:



Generation 93 (cont.)

- i. JOSEPHINE⁹⁴ PETERSON was born on 18 Nov 1910 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina. She died about 2004 in Miami, Dade, Florida. 
- ii. PETE PETERSON was born on 21 Mar 1912 in Henderson, North Carolina. He died in Nov 1972 in Miami, Miami-Dade, Florida, United States of America. 
- 137. iii. ALFRED NELUS PETERSON was born on 14 Jul 1914 in Henderson, North Carolina. He died on 14 May 1997 in Buena Park, Orange, California, United States of America. He met KATHERINE SUSAN PREVATT. She was born on 01 Feb 1912 in Frostproof, Polk, Florida, USA. She died on 04 Oct 2003 in Biloxi, Harrison, Mississippi, United States of America. 
- iv. CORA PETERSON was born on 26 Jan 1916 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina. 
- 134. **ALBERT ABNER⁹³ CAMP** (Abner Abe Taylor⁹², Lawson⁹¹, Abner⁹⁰, Joseph⁸⁹, Thomas⁸⁸, Thomas⁸⁷, Thomas⁸⁶, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ DeClifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ DeClifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born in 1886 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina, United States of America. He died on 21 Mar 1958 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He met **ELIZABETH WARD**. She was born on 05 Aug 1894 in Henderson, North Carolina. She died on 12 Aug 2001 in Henderson, North Carolina. 

Albert Abner Camp and Elizabeth Ward had the following children:

- i. MARGARET ELIZABETH⁹⁴ CAMP was born on 13 Sep 1917 in , Henderson, North Carolina, USA. 
- ii. GERTRUDE CAMP was born in 1923. 
- 135. **ELBERT ABNER⁹³ CAMP** (Abner Abe Taylor⁹², Lawson⁹¹, Abner⁹⁰, Joseph⁸⁹, Thomas⁸⁸, Thomas⁸⁷, Thomas⁸⁶, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ DeClifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ DeClifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, 

Generation 93 (cont.)

King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 13 Oct 1888 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He died on 21 Mar 1958 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina, USA. He met **MISSOURI ELIZABETH WARD**. She was born on 05 Aug 1894 in Henderson, North Carolina, United States. She died on 12 Aug 2001 in Henderson, North Carolina, United States.

Elbert Abner Camp and Missouri Elizabeth Ward had the following child:

- i. LIVING⁹⁴ CAMP.

136. **GEORGE⁹³ THE UNITED KINGDOM V** (Edward⁹² of United Kingdom VII, Victoria The Queen of⁹¹ United Kingdom, Edward Augustus von Hannover⁹⁰ Duke of Kent, George III William Frederick⁸⁹ Hanover, Frederick⁸⁸ Lewis, George⁸⁷ August, K. George II II, King George I⁸⁶ Hanover, Sophia of Hanover⁸⁵ Wittelsbach, Elizabeth⁸⁴ Stuart, James I⁸³ Stuart, Henry⁸² Stuart, Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 03 Jun 1865 in Marlborough House, London, , England. He died on 20 Jan 1936 in Sandringham House, Norfolk, , England. He married Princess Mary of Teck, daughter of Francis II Duke of Teck and Mary Adelaide Cambridge, on 06 Jul 1893 in Chapel Royal, St James's Palace, London, Middlesex, England. She was born on 26 May 1867 in Kensington Palace, London, Middlesex, England. She died on



Generation 93 (cont.)

24 Mar 1953 in Marlborough House, London, Middlesex, England.







Notes for George the United Kingdom V:

George V (George Frederick Ernest Albert; 3 June 1865 - 20 January 1936) was King of the United Kingdom and the British Dominions, and Emperor of India, from 6 May 1910 through World War I (1914-1918) until his death in 1936. He was the first British monarch of the House of Windsor, which he created from the British branch of the German House of Saxe-Coburg and Gotha.

From the age of twelve George served in the Royal Navy, but upon the unexpected death of his elder brother, Prince Albert Victor, Duke of Clarence and Avondale, he became heir to the throne and married his brother's fiancée, Mary of Teck. Although they occasionally toured the British Empire, George preferred to stay at home with his stamp collection and lived what later biographers would consider a dull life because of its conventionality.

George became King-Emperor in 1910 on the death of his father, King Edward VII. George was the only Emperor of India to be present at his own Delhi Durbar, where he appeared before his Indian subjects crowned with the Imperial Crown of India, created specially for the occasion. During World War I he relinquished all German titles and styles on behalf of his relatives who were British subjects, and changed the name of the royal house from Saxe-Coburg and Gotha to Windsor. During his reign, the Statute of Westminster separated the crown so that George ruled the dominions as separate kingdoms, preparing the way for the future development of the Commonwealth of Nations. His reign also witnessed the rise of socialism, communism, fascism, Irish republicanism, and the first Labour ministry, all of which radically changed the political spectrum.

George the United Kingdom V and Princess Mary of Teck had the following children:

- i. EDWARD VIII OF THE⁹⁴ UNITED KINGDOM was born on 23 Jun 1894 in White Lodge, Richmond Park, London, England. He died on 28 May 1972 in Paris, Ile-de-France, France. 
138. ii. GEORGE VI KING OF THE UNITED KINGDOM was born on 14 Dec 1895 in Sandringham House, Norfolk, England. He died on 06 Feb 1952 in Sandringham House, Norfolk, England. He married Elizabeth Angela Bowes-Lyon Queen of England-Queen Mother, daughter of Claude George Bowes Lyon and Cecilia Nina Cavendish Bentinck, on 26 Apr 1923 in Westminster Abbey, London, , England. She was born on 04 Aug 1900 in London, , , England. She died on 30 Mar 2002 in Royal Lodge, Windsor, , England. 
- iii. PRINCESS MARY PRINCESS ROYAL was born on 25 Apr 1897 in York Cottage, Sandringham, England. She died on 28 Mar 1965 in Harewood House, Yorkshire, England. 
- iv. PRINCE HENRY DUKE OF GLOUCESTER was born on 31 Mar 1900 in York Cottage, Sandringham, England. He died on 10 Jun 1974 in Barnwell Manor, Northamptonshire, England. 
- v. PRINCE GEORGE DUKE OF KENT was born on 20 Dec 1902 in York Cottage, Sandringham, England. He died on 25 Aug 1942 in Morven, Argyle, Scotland. 
- vi. PRINCE JOHN CHARLES FRANCIS OF UNITED KINGDOM was born on 12 Jul 1905 in York Cottage, Sandringham, Norfolk, England. He died on 18 Jan 1919 in Wood Farm, Sandringham, Norfolk, England. 

Generation 94

Generation 94 (cont.)

137. **ALFRED NELUS⁹⁴ PETERSON** (Celia Octavia⁹³ Camp, Abner Abe Taylor⁹² Camp, Lawson⁹¹ Camp, Abner⁹⁰ Camp, Joseph⁸⁹ Camp, Thomas⁸⁸ Camp, Thomas⁸⁷ Camp, Thomas⁸⁶ Camp, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 14 Jul 1914 in Henderson, North Carolina. He died on 14 May 1997 in Buena Park, Orange, California, United States of America. He met **KATHERINE SUSAN PREVATT**. She was born on 01 Feb 1912 in Frostproof, Polk, Florida, USA. She died on 04 Oct 2003 in Biloxi, Harrison, Mississippi, United States of America.



Alfred Nelus Peterson and Katherine Susan Prevatt had the following children:

- i. **KATHERINE A⁹⁵ PETERSON** was born about 1939 in Florida.
 139. ii. **ALFRED LANDON PETERSON** was born on 01 Dec 1948 in Miami, Florida, USA. He married Amelia Barbosa, daughter of Luis Barbosa and Angela Arellano, on 15 Dec 1971 in El Paso Texas. She was born on 17 Sep 1940 in Hudspeth County, Texas, USA.
 - iii. **ALICE FAYE PETERSON**. She met **DAVID W. HALL II**.
 140. iv. **ANN PETERSON ROGERS**. She met **M. KEITH ROGERS**.
 141. v. **SUANDRA PETERSON PARSONS**. She met **MARSHALL PARSONS**.
138. **GEORGE VI KING OF THE⁹⁴ UNITED KINGDOM** (George⁹³ the United Kingdom V, Edward⁹² of United Kingdom VII, Victoria The Queen of⁹¹, Edward Augustus von Hannover⁹⁰ Duke of Kent, George III William Frederick⁸⁹ Hanover, Frederick⁸⁸ Lewis, George⁸⁷ August, K. George II II, King George I⁸⁶ Hanover, Sophia of Hanover⁸⁵ Wittelsbach, Elizabeth⁸⁴ Stuart, James I⁸³ Stuart, Henry⁸² Stuart, Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I



Generation 94 (cont.)

Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰
EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸
Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵
Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut
Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar
"The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷
Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson,
Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson,
Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵
Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹
Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy
Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³
Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹
Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter
Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹²
Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia,
Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵
Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes²,
Achaemenes¹) was born on 14 Dec 1895 in Sandringham House, Norfolk, England. He
died on 06 Feb 1952 in Sandringham House, Norfolk, England. He married Elizabeth
Angela Bowes-Lyon Queen of England-Queen Mother, daughter of Claude George
Bowes Lyon and Cecilia Nina Cavendish Bentnick, on 26 Apr 1923 in Westminster
Abbey, London, , England. She was born on 04 Aug 1900 in London, , , England. She
died on 30 Mar 2002 in Royal Lodge, Windsor, , England.

Notes for George VI King of the United Kingdom:

George VI (Albert Frederick Arthur George; 14 December 1895 - 6 February 1952)
was King of the United Kingdom and the British Dominions from 11 December 1936 until
his death. He was the last Emperor of India (until 1947), the last king of Ireland (until
1949), and the first Head of the Commonwealth.

As the second son of King George V, he was not expected to inherit the throne and
spent his early life in the shadow of his elder brother, Edward. He served in the Royal
Navy during World War I, and after the war took on the usual round of public
engagements. He married Lady Elizabeth Bowes-Lyon in 1923, and they had two
daughters, Elizabeth (who succeeded him as Queen Elizabeth II) and Margaret.

George's elder brother ascended the throne as Edward VIII on the death of their father
in 1936. However, less than a year later Edward revealed his desire to marry the
twice-divorced American socialite Wallis Simpson. For political and religious reasons,
the British Prime Minister, Stanley Baldwin, advised Edward that he could not marry
Mrs. Simpson and remain king. So, Edward abdicated in order to marry, and George VI
ascended the throne as the third monarch of the House of Windsor.

Within twenty-four hours of his accession the Irish parliament, the Oireachtas, passed
the External Relations Act, which essentially removed the power of the monarch in
Ireland. Further events greatly altered the position of the monarchy during his reign:
three years after his accession, his realms, except Ireland, were at war with Nazi
Germany. In the next two years, war with Italy and the Empire of Japan followed.
Though Britain and its allies were ultimately victorious, the United States and the Soviet
Union rose as pre-eminent world powers and the British Empire declined. With the
independence of India and Pakistan in 1947, and the foundation of the Republic of
Ireland in 1949, George's reign saw the acceleration of the break-up of the Empire and
its transition into the Commonwealth of Nations.

Notes for Elizabeth Angela Bowes-Lyon Queen of England-Queen Mother:

Elizabeth Bowes-Lyon (Elizabeth Angela Marguerite; 4 August 1900 - 30 March 2002)
was the Queen consort of King George VI of the United Kingdom and the British Dominions from 1936
until his death in 1952. After her husband's death, she was known as Queen Elizabeth The Queen

Generation 94 (cont.)

Mother,[2][3][4] to avoid confusion with her daughter, Queen Elizabeth II. She was the last Queen consort of Ireland and Empress consort of India.

Born into a family of Scottish nobility (her father inherited the Earldom of Strathmore and Kinghorne in 1904), she came to prominence in 1923 when she married Albert, Duke of York, the second son of King George V and Queen Mary. As Duchess of York, she - along with her husband and their two daughters Elizabeth and Margaret - embodied traditional ideas of family and public service.[5] She undertook a variety of public engagements, and became known as the "Smiling Duchess" because of her consistent public expression.[6]

In 1936, her husband unexpectedly became King when her brother-in-law, Edward VIII, abdicated in order to marry the American divorcée Wallis Simpson. As Queen consort, Elizabeth accompanied her husband on diplomatic tours to France and North America in the run-up to World War II. During the war, her seemingly indomitable spirit provided moral support to the British public, and in recognition of her role as a propaganda tool, Adolf Hitler described her as "the most dangerous woman in Europe".[7] After the war, her husband's health deteriorated and she was widowed at the age of 51 in 1952.

On the death of her mother-in-law Queen Mary in 1953, with her brother-in-law living abroad and her elder daughter Queen at the age of 25, Elizabeth became the senior member of the Royal Family and assumed a position as family matriarch. In her later years, she was a consistently popular member of the family, when other members were suffering from low levels of public approval.[8] She continued an active public life until just a few months before her death at the age of 101, seven weeks after the death of her younger daughter, Princess Margaret.

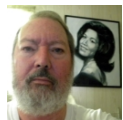
George VI King of the United Kingdom and Elizabeth Angela Bowes-Lyon Queen of England-Queen Mother had the following children:

142. i. LIVING⁹⁵ WINDSOR QUEEN ELIZABETH II II was born on 21 Apr 1926 in Bruton, London, , England. She died in No, Ringkobing, Denmark. She married Philip Mountbatten, son of Andrew Oldenburg and Alice VonBattenberg, on 20 Nov 1947 in Westminster Abbey, London, , England. He was born on 10 Jun 1921 in Kérkyra, Kerkira, Ionian Islands, Greece. He died on 06 Feb 1952 in Great Granddaughter Queen, , Victoria, Australia.
- ii. MARGARET ROSE WINDSOR was born on 21 Aug 1930 in Glamis Castle, , Angus, Scotland. She died on 09 Feb 2002 in King Edward VII, London, , England.



Generation 95





139. **ALFRED LANDON⁹⁵ PETERSON** (Alfred Nelus⁹⁴, Celia Octavia⁹³ Camp, Abner Abe Taylor⁹² Camp, Lawson⁹¹ Camp, Abner⁹⁰ Camp, Joseph⁸⁹ Camp, Thomas⁸⁸ Camp, Thomas⁸⁷ Camp, Thomas⁸⁶ Camp, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altay Of²⁶ Turkey,



Generation 95 (cont.)

Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 01 Dec 1948 in Miami, Florida, USA. He married Amelia Barbosa, daughter of Luis Barbosa and Angela Arellano, on 15 Dec 1971 in El Paso Texas. She was born on 17 Sep 1940 in Hudspeth County, Texas, USA.

Alfred Landon Peterson and Amelia Barbosa had the following children:

- i. ARLENE FRANCES⁹⁶ PETERSON was born on 17 May 1973 in El Paso, El Paso, Texas, USA. She met MICHAEL PHILLIPS. 
143. ii. MONICA PETERSON was born on 01 May 1975 in El Paso, El Paso, Texas, USA. She met STACEY WARD. He was born on 29 Jan 1976 in Bristol, Tennessee. 
- iii. ERIC PETERSON was born on 02 Nov 1976 in El Paso, El Paso, Texas, USA. 
140. **ANN PETERSON⁹⁵ ROGERS** (Alfred Nelus⁹⁴ Peterson, Celia Octavia⁹³ Camp, Abner Abe Taylor⁹² Camp, Lawson⁹¹ Camp, Abner⁹⁰ Camp, Joseph⁸⁹ Camp, Thomas⁸⁸ Camp, Thomas⁸⁷ Camp, Thomas⁸⁶ Camp, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹, Alfred Nelus⁹⁴ Peterson, Alfred Louis Peterson). She met **M. KEITH ROGERS**. 

M. Keith Rogers and Ann Peterson Rogers had the following children:

- i. LEE⁹⁶ ROGERS. 
- ii. DAVID ROGERS. 
- iii. SCOTT ROGERS. 

Generation 95 (cont.)

141. **SUANDRA PETERSON⁹⁵ PARSONS** (Alfred Nelus⁹⁴ Peterson, Celia Octavia⁹³ Camp, Abner Abe Taylor⁹² Camp, Lawson⁹¹ Camp, Abner⁹⁰ Camp, Joseph⁸⁹ Camp, Thomas⁸⁸ Camp, Thomas⁸⁷ Camp, Thomas⁸⁶ Camp, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹, Alfred Nelus⁹⁴ Peterson, Alfred Louis Peterson). She met **MARSHALL PARSONS**.

Marshall Parsons and Suandra Peterson Parsons had the following child:

- i. **BRIGETTE⁹⁶ PARSONS**.

142. **LIVING⁹⁵ WINDSOR QUEEN ELIZABETH II II** (George VI King of the⁹⁴ United Kingdom, George⁹³ the United Kingdom V, Edward⁹² of United Kingdom VII, Victoria The Queen of⁹¹ United Kingdom, Edward Augustus von Hannover⁹⁰ Duke of Kent, George III William Frederick⁸⁹ Hanover, Frederick⁸⁸ Lewis, George⁸⁷ August, K. George II II, King George I⁸⁶ Hanover, Sophia of Hanover⁸⁵ Wittelsbach, Elizabeth⁸⁴ Stuart, James I⁸³ Stuart, Henry⁸² Stuart, Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos,

Generation 95 (cont.)

Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylium, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylium, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 21 Apr 1926 in Bruton, London, , England. She died in No, Ringkobing, Denmark. She married Philip Mountbatten, son of Andrew Oldenburg and Alice VonBattenberg, on 20 Nov 1947 in Westminster Abbey, London, , England. He was born on 10 Jun 1921 in Kérkyra, Kerkira, Ionian Islands, Greece. He died on 06 Feb 1952 in Great Granddaughter Queen, , Victoria, Australia.

Notes for Living Windsor Queen Elizabeth II II:

Elizabeth II (Elizabeth Alexandra Mary; born 21 April 1926) is the queen regnant of 16 independent sovereign states known as the Commonwealth realms, listed here in order of length of possession by the Crown: the United Kingdom, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, Jamaica, Barbados, the Bahamas, Grenada, Papua New Guinea, the Solomon Islands, Tuvalu, Saint Lucia, Saint Vincent and the Grenadines, Belize, Antigua and Barbuda, and Saint Kitts and Nevis. She holds each crown separately and equally in a shared monarchy, as well as acting as Head of the Commonwealth, and Supreme Governor of the Church of England. As a constitutional monarch, she is politically neutral and by convention her role is largely ceremonial.[1]

When Elizabeth was born, the British Empire was a pre-eminent world power, but its influence declined, particularly after the Second World War, and the empire evolved into the Commonwealth of Nations. Her father, George VI, was the last Emperor of India and the first Head of the Commonwealth. On his death in 1952, Elizabeth became Head of the Commonwealth, and queen of seven independent Commonwealth countries: the United Kingdom, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, South Africa, Pakistan, and Ceylon. During her reign, which, at 58 years, is one of the longest for a British monarch, she became queen of 25 other countries within the Commonwealth as they gained independence. Between 1956 and 1992, half of her realms, including South Africa, Pakistan and Ceylon (renamed Sri Lanka), became republics.

Elizabeth married Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh, in 1947, and the couple have four children and eight grandchildren. In the 1980s and 1990s, the private lives of their children were subject to great press attention, and contributed to increased discontent with the monarchy, which reached its peak on the death of Diana, Princess of Wales, in 1997. Since then, she has recovered public confidence, and her personal popularity remains high.

Living Windsor Queen Elizabeth II II had the following child:

- i. CHARLES⁹⁶ WINDSOR was born on 14 Nov 1948 in Buckingham, London, , England. He died in No, Ringkobing, Denmark.








Notes for Philip Mountbatten:

The Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh (born Prince Philippos of Greece and Denmark; born 10 June 1921) [N 2] is the husband of Queen Elizabeth II.

He was born into the Greek and Danish royal families, but his family was exiled from Greece when he was a child. He was educated in Germany and Scotland at schools run by the German Jewish educator Kurt Hahn. At the age of 18, he joined Britain's Royal Navy, in which he served during World War II, even though two of his German brothers-in-law fought on the opposing side. After the war, in March 1947, he renounced his titles, adopted the surname of his British maternal grandparents, and used the style "Lieutenant Philip Mountbatten". Later that year, he married Princess Elizabeth, the heir to the British throne. On his marriage, he was granted the style of His Royal Highness and the title of Duke of Edinburgh by his father-in-law King George VI. When Elizabeth became Queen in 1952, Philip left his naval career to act as her consort. His wife made him a Prince of the United Kingdom in 1957. He is Britain's longest-serving consort and the oldest serving spouse of a reigning monarch.

Generation 95 (cont.)



Philip Mountbatten and Living Windsor Queen Elizabeth II II had the following children:

144. i. CHARLES⁹⁶ WINDSOR was born on 14 Nov 1948 in Buckingham, London, , England. He died in No, Ringkobing, Denmark. He married Diana Frances Spencer, daughter of Edward John VIII Spencer and Frances Ruth Burke Roche, on 29 Jul 1981 in St Pauls Cathedral, London, , England. She was born on 01 Jul 1961 in Sandringham, Norfolk, , England. She died on 31 Aug 1997 in Paris, Paris, Ile-de-France, France. 
- ii. WALES CHARLES PHILIP MOUNTBATTEN WINDSOR was born on 14 Nov 1948 in Buckingham, London, , England. He died in Nov in No, Ringkobing, Denmark. 
- iii. ANNE ELIZABETH WINDSOR was born on 15 Aug 1950 in St James Park, London, , England. She died in 2002 in No, Ringkobing, Denmark. 
- iv. ANDREW ALBERT WINDSOR was born on 19 Feb 1960 in Palace, Buckinghamshire, , England. He died in No, Ringkobing, Denmark. 
- v. EDWARD ANTHONY WINDSOR was born on 10 Mar 1964 in Buckingham, London, , England. He died in No, Ringkobing, Denmark. 

Generation 96

143. **MONICA⁹⁶ PETERSON** (Alfred Landon⁹⁵, Alfred Nelus⁹⁴, Celia Octavia⁹³ Camp, Abner Abe Taylor⁹² Camp, Lawson⁹¹ Camp, Abner⁹⁰ Camp, Joseph⁸⁹ Camp, Thomas⁸⁸ Camp, Thomas⁸⁷ Camp, Thomas⁸⁶ Camp, Thomas⁸⁵ Campe, Thomas⁸⁴ Campe, William⁸³ Campe, Robert⁸² Kempe, Richard⁸¹ Kemp, Robert⁸⁰ Kemp, Bartholomew⁷⁹ Kemp, Anne⁷⁸ Clifford, John⁷⁷ De Clifford, William⁷⁶ De Clifford, Lewis⁷⁵ Clifford, Roger⁷⁴ De Clifford, Robert⁷³ De Clifford, Robert⁷² De Clifford, Roger⁷¹ De Clifford, Roger⁷⁰ De Clifford, Roger⁶⁹ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁸ De Clifford, Walter⁶⁷ De Clifford, Richard⁶⁶ Fitzpons, Guillaume De⁶⁵ NORMANDIE, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolnarsson, Fjolnir³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altoy Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 01 May 1975 in El Paso, El Paso, Texas, USA. She met **STACEY WARD**. He was born on 29 Jan 1976 in Bristol, Tennessee. 

Stacey Ward and Monica Peterson had the following children:

- i. KATELAN⁹⁷ WARD. 
- ii. OLIVIA NICHOL WARD. 

Generation 96 (cont.)

iii. GABRIEL JACKSON WARD.

144. **CHARLES⁹⁶ WINDSOR** (Living⁹⁵ Windsor Queen Elizabeth II II, George VI King of the⁹⁴ United Kingdom, George⁹³ the United Kingdom V, Edward⁹² of United Kingdom VII, Victoria The Queen of⁹¹ United Kingdom, Edward Augustus von Hannover⁹⁰ Duke of Kent, George III William Frederick⁸⁹ Hanover, Frederick⁸⁸ Lewis, George⁸⁷ August, K. George II II, King George I⁸⁶ Hanover, Sophia of Hanover⁸⁵ Wittelsbach, Elizabeth⁸⁴ Stuart, James I⁸³ Stuart, Henry⁸² Stuart, Margaret Countess of Lennox⁸¹ Douglas, Margaret⁸⁰ Tudor, Elizabeth⁷⁹ Plantagenet, Edward IV⁷⁸ Plantagenet, Richard⁷⁷ Plantagenet, Richard Prince Of⁷⁶ England, Edmund of Langley⁷⁵ England, Edward⁷⁴ King of England III, Edward II⁷³ England, Edward I "Longshanks"⁷² King of England, Henry⁷¹ King of England III, John "Lackland"⁷⁰ King of England, Henry⁶⁹ of England II, Matilda of⁶⁸ England, Henry I "Beauclerc"⁶⁷ King of England, "The Conqueror" King of Eng⁶⁶ William I I, Robert I "The Magnificent" Duke Of⁶⁵ Normandy, Richard II "The Good" Duke Of⁶⁴ Normandy, Richard I "Sans Peur" Duke Of⁶³ Normandy, Guillaume I Longue Epbee Of⁶² NORMANDY, Rollo⁶¹ Rognvaldsson, Rognvald I "The Wise"⁶⁰ EYSTEINSSON EARL OF MORE AND ROMSDAL, Eystein Glumra⁵⁹ Ivarsson, Ivar⁵⁸ Halfdansson, Halfdan⁵⁷ Eysteinsson, Eysteinn⁵⁶ Halfdansson, King of Uppsala Halfdan⁵⁵ Olafsson, King Olaf "The wood Cutter"⁵⁴ Ingjaldsson, Ingjald the wicked Braut Onundsson King In Sweden, Braut Onund⁵² Ingvarsson KING IN SWEDEN, King Ingvar "The Tall"⁵¹ Eysteinsson, Eystein⁵⁰ Adilsson, Adils⁴⁹ Ottarsson, Ottar⁴⁸ Egilsson, Egil⁴⁷ Aunsson, Aun⁴⁶ Jorundsson, Jorund⁴⁵ Yngvasson, Yngvi⁴⁴ Alreksson, Alrek⁴³ Agnasson, Agni⁴² Dagsson, Dag⁴¹ Dyggvasson, Dyggvi⁴⁰ Domarsson, Domar³⁹ Domaldasson, Domaldi³⁸ Visbursson, Visbur³⁷ Vanlandasson, Vanlandi³⁶ Svegdasson, Svegdi³⁵ Fjolarsson, Fjolar³⁴ Yngvi Freysson, Yngvi Frey³³, Njord³² Swedes, Yngvi King Of³¹ Turkey, Bengori Frey³⁰, Lnor²⁹ Frey, Sktobius Of²⁸ Turkey, Vengor of²⁷ Turkey, Altay Of²⁶ Turkey, Sanvoritcus of²⁵ Syria, Demetrius I Of²⁴ Syria, Seleucus IV Philopator of²³ Syria, Demetrius²² Nicator, Demetrius I²¹ Soter, Seleucus II²⁰ Callincus, Antiochus II¹⁹ Theos, Antiochus I¹⁸ Soter, Seleucus I¹⁷ Nicator, Antiochus¹⁶ Theos, Anthiochus¹⁵ Soter Syria I, Apame or Apama of¹⁴ Bactria, Apame Amastris Of¹³ Dascylum, Pharnabazos I¹² Daskyleion, Pharnakes¹¹ of Daskyleion, Pharnaces¹⁰ Dascylum, Apama⁹ De Persia, Artaxerxes Mnemon⁸ Achaemenid, Darius⁷ Ochus, Artaxerxes I⁶ Makrokheir, Xerxes I⁵ Ahasuerus, Princess Atossa⁴ Of Persia, Cyrus the great King of³ Persia, Teispes², Achaemenes¹) was born on 14 Nov 1948 in Buckingham, London, , England. He died in No, Ringkobing, Denmark. He married Diana Frances Spencer, daughter of Edward John VIII Spencer and Frances Ruth Burke Roche, on 29 Jul 1981 in St Pauls Cathedral, London, , England. She was born on 01 Jul 1961 in Sandringham, Norfolk, , England. She died on 31 Aug 1997 in Paris, Paris, Ile-de-France, France.

Charles Windsor and Diana Frances Spencer had the following children:

- i. **WALES WILLIAM⁹⁷ MOUNTBATTEN WINDSOR** was born on 21 Jun 1982 in Paddington, London, , England. He died.
- ii. **HARRY MOUNTBATTEN WINDSOR** was born on 15 Sep 1984 in Paddington, London, St Marys, England. He died.

